Researchers have for more than a century faced a significant obstacle when working with *Plymouth Colony Records*. Although each of the twelve volumes has an index, there has not, until now, been a consolidated index to all twelve volumes. This index removes that obstacle by obviating the need to search as many as twelve different indices for the records for one person. I have also added Simmons’ 1996 transcription of the first two volumes of Old Colony probate records as Volume 13.

The index has three sections. The first, and largest, is the index to persons, alphabetized by the primary, most common, or best known spelling of each surname. Alternate spellings of a surname are grouped with the primary spelling. Within each surname entries for given names are alphabetized, followed by alphabetized titles such as Captain, Goodwife or Mr. After each given name or title are first listed vital records entries (births, marriages, deaths and burials, and other entries associated with those events), followed by an alphabetized list of all other entries. Note that I have standardized the spelling of given names under which entries are alphabetized, but have not standardized the spelling of other given names within entries.

The second section is the index to places, and the third section is the index to subjects. An alphabetical key to all three sections is provided on the bookmarks tab.

There are many errors and omissions in the indices in the individual volumes. Those that I have found have been corrected in this file. If you discover any others please let me know about them by email to webmaster@plymouthcolony.net.
ABBACHICKWOOD (Indian), 10:226

ABBOTT / ABBITT
   Edward, 8:195
   John, 6:118

ABDAS (Indian), 9:48

ABELL / ABEL / ABLE
   Dorothy,
      birth, daughter of Preserved, Rehoboth, 16 November, 1677, 8:66
   Joanna, 4:46, 54; 13:402
      birth, daughter of Preserved, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1681, 8:76
   Mary, 13:402
   Preserved, 5:37, 56; 6:128
      children of, 8:66, 76
      chosen ensign, 6:251
      freeman, 5:278; 8:209
      estate of, 4:46, 54
      freeman, 8:178
      land granted to, 3:120
      licensed to keep an ordinary, 3:104
   Widow, 8:120

ABIMELECH (Indian), 6:63
   son of Attawanhood and grandson of Uncas, petition in behalf of, 10:413

ABRAHAM
   John, 6:125

ACANOOTUS / ACCANOOTUS / ACQUANOOTAS (Indian), 5:168; 6:63; 12:235

ACHAWEHETT / ACHAWANAMETT / ACHAWANOMETT, alias MATTHIAS (Indian), 5:156
   land of, 12:225, 226

ACKERLEY
   Henry,
      testimony of, 10:48, 49

ACOMONT / AKOMONT (Indian), 4:189; 5:71

ADAMS / ADDAMS / ADAMES
   Anna,
      birth, daughter of James, Scituate, 18 April, 1649, 8:19
   Ellen, 1:19
      marriage, 1:30
   Eleanor, 2:176; 12:11
   James, 1:19; 2:76; 8:188, 196; 12:11; 13:55, 164, 221
      marriage, and Frances Varssell, Scituate, 16 July, 1646, 8:19
      marriage, 2:108
      child of, 8:20, 21
      children of, 8:19, 20
      discharges Kanelm Winslow, 2:176
      receives money for Mr. Shirley, 2:76
      admitted a freeman, 3:136
      freeman, 8:178
      his estate settled, 1:19
his heirs, their land at Plain Dealing, 2:28
his land, 12:5
his share of meadow grounds, 1:14
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19

Mary,
  birth, daughter of James, Scituate, 27 January, 1653, 8:20

Richard,
  birth, son of James, Scituate, 19 April, 1651, 8:20
deaht, son of James, Scituate, 25 July, 1651, 8:20, 21

William,
  birth, son of James, Scituate, 16 May, 1647, 8:19

Mr., 13:471
Widow, 1:28; 13:29

ADDAM (Indian), 10:43, 45
testimony of, 10:44

ADDY / ADEY / ADDEY / AUDEY
  See also WEBB, Addy
  bound apprentice to Thomas Prence, 1:91
  committed to prison, 2:42
  deed from John Harmon, 12:113
deed to John Jenney, 12:35
land granted to him, 1:46
presented for disorderly living, 2:36
presented for working on Sabbath, 1:86, 87, 92, 162
William Paddy, vs., 7:4

ADFORD / ADVARD / ADUERD
  Henry, 8:190
    marriage, 2:66
    freeman, 8:183

ADIN
  Jonathan, 7:264

ADKINS
  Elizabeth, 5:43

ADTOQUANPOKE AND SASEEAKOWETT (Indians), deed to Nokunowitt, 12:240

ADVERD
  Henry, 13:167, 169

AHANNANPOWETT (Indian), 10:361

AHAZ
  Charles (Indian),
    deed from Quatashit, 12:235, 240

AHIUMPUM (Indian), 2:157

AINSWORTH / AINWORTH
  Mr., 13:188, 210, 293, 336, 357

ALBERSON
  Nicholas,
    punished for sundry offences, 5:157

ALBY / ALBEY
  John, vs. Jonathan Brewster, 7:39
  William, 5:49
ALCOCK / ALCOCKE / ELCOCK
Ann / Anne,
  marriage, 2:80
  marriage, and Anthony Annible, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, 8:41
Hannah,
  birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 10 October, 1673, 8:52
John, 7:169, 202
  child of, 8:52
  administrator of, vs. Joseph Coleman, 7:184
  vs. Nathaniel Turner, 7:187
Mr., 10:122, 330
  payment to, 10:206

ALDEN / ALDIN / ALLDIN / ALLDEN / ALDON
David, 5:195, 246; 6:15, 98, 107, 201; 7:172, 208, 217, 298
  deputy from Duxbury, 6:240
  freeman, 8:204
  petition for land, 5:170
Elizabeth, 12:10
  marriage, 2:79
Isaac, 6:262
and Miles Standish, deed to Edmund Freeman, 12:130, 131
arbitrator, 7:42
chosen Assistant, 6:9, 34, 58, 83, 106, 127, 164, 185
commissioner to Yarmouth, 3:117, 132
deposition of, 7:256
Deputy Governor, 4:81; 5:245
freeman, 5:274; 8:173, 174, 203
grants of land and money to, 3:120, 195; 4:95, 109
his lands, 1:40, 51, 71, 73, 76, 91, 95, 102, 110, 135, 137, 142, 168; 12:4
one of Duxbury committee, 2:16, 40, 46, 63, 72, 75, 94, 95, 90, 117, 123, 144
one of the council of war, 2:100; 3:26, 28, 138; 4:142
Treasurer, 3:99, 115, 135
John, Jun., 8:198
  admitted a freeman, 2:123
  freeman, 5:275
John, Sen., 2:149; 8:189
  his land at Titicut, 5:141
Jonathan, 5:91; 6:74, 176; 7:105, 143, 144, 147, 157, 228, 245, 265; 8:198
  admitted a freeman, 3:117
  captain in Duxbury, 6:218
  ensign of Duxbury military company, 3:143
  freeman, 5:275; 8:204
  selectman, 6:206
Joseph, 3:115, 188; 4:123, 155, 193; 5:19; 6:12, 36, 167; 8:189, 198
  admitted a freeman, 3:117
  freeman, 5:278
Priscilla, 12:10
Rebecca, 4:7
Ensign, 7:150, 198; 8:133
allowance to as Treasurer, 8:101, 106
his lands, 1:56
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19

ALDREDGE
See also ELDREDGE
William, 4:170
Widow,
prosecuted, 1:100

ALEXANDER
John,
punished for lewdness, 1:64


ALFORD / ALLFORD
Benedict, 1:160
William, 10:50
execution against Thomas, 3:15
vs. Nathaniel Thomas, 7:53, 55

ALGER / AUGER
Thomas,
marrriage, and Elizabeth Packer, (of Bridgewater), Taunton, 14 November, 1665, 8:30, 38

ALLARD
Arnold, 12:35

ALLEN / ALLIN / ALLINE / ALLENE / ALEN / ALLYN / ALLYNE
Ann (———), 13:527
Anna, 4:89
Benjamin, 3:206; 8:103
— fined for attending Quaker meeting, 3:200
Caleb, 6:111
— birth, Sandwich, 27 June, 1648, 8:6
Catherine,
birth, daughter of Isaac, Rehoboth, 18 January, 8:88
Catherine (———), 13:175-176
Christian,
birth, daughter of Daniel, Swansea, 26 January, 1674, 8:61
Constant,
— death, wife of Jonah, Sen., Taunton, 22 April, 1667, 8:38
Daniel,
— children of, 8:48, 61
— propounded as freeman, 6:62
Ebenezer, 7:283, 292, 295
— birth, Sandwich, 10 February, 1649, 8:9
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of Daniel and Mary, Swansea, 28 September, 1673, 8:48
Ephraim, 5:190
Esther,
birth, Sandwich, 8 December, 1648, 8:6
— birth, daughter of Jonah, Jun., Taunton, 3 January, 1662, 8:38
Experience, 13:403
Francis, 3:165, 188; 4:85; 8:93, 192; 13:404
Gedian,
— child of, 8:48
— child of, 8:11
— admitted a freeman, 1:130
and wife, presented for absence from public worship, 2:173
bound for Edward Dotey, 2:18
complaint against Richard Chadwell, 4:82
deputy from Sandwich, 1:155
fined for not serving as grand juror, 2:171
fined for not taking the oath of fidelity, 3:176, 181, 191, 209
freeman, 8:176
land granted to, 1:149
licensed to cut hay on the Commons, 2:76
one of Sandwich committee, 2:16, 40, 75
propounded as freeman, 1:117
Thomas Boardman vs., 7:118
vs. Edward Wollenston, 7:29
way laid out for, 4:46, 48, 117, 183
George, Sen.,
burial, Sandwich, 2 May, 1648, 8:6
Gideon, 4:164; 5:145
Henry, 13:175
Increase, 5:190; 7:293
Isaac, 6:144; 8:163
birth, son of Isaac, Rehoboth, 3 January, 1674, 8:53
marriage, and Mary Bowin, Rehoboth, 30 May, 1673, 8:52
children of, 53, 8:88
James, 4:91
Jedediah, 13:403
birth, son of Gedian and Sarah, Swansea, 20 October, 1673, 8:48
admitted a freeman, 2:114; 3:117
and another, vs. Philip, alias Metacombr, 7:180
commissioner, 10:369, 390, 410, 411
complaint against Indians, 4:17, 53
complaint against Ralph Smith, 4:175
debt controversy about rates of, 5:85
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
deed to Ezra Covell, 12:75
deed to Samuel Eddy, 12:90
deputy, 5:34
deputy from Rehoboth, 3:24
deputy to General Court, 4:180
fined for not taking oath of fidelity, 3:154
freeman, 5:279; 8:175, 180, 181, 198, 204
his lands, 1:78
John Pecke and another vs., 7:169
of Rehoboth, 7:58
propounded as freeman, 2:95; 6:62
selectman, 6:10, 129, 186
settlement of his estate, 4:28, 35, 39, 81, 89
takes the oath of fidelity, 3:26
vs. William Blackstone, 7:143, 150
John, Jun., 5:6
John, Sen., 5:19, 24, 230; 6:94
vs. William Blackstone, 7:155
Jonah,
birth, son of Jonah, Taunton, 17 August, 1667, 8:38
children of, 8:38
Jonah, Jun.,
child of, 8:38
Jonah, Sen.,
marrige, and Frances Hill, (of Unketey), Taunton, 14 December, 1667, 8:38
wife of, 8:38
Joseph, 3:204; 4:88; 6:85; 7:292, 295; 8:97, 98, 103
marriage, and Hannah Sabin, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1673, 8:52
fined for attending Quaker meeting, and not taking oath of fidelity, 3:168, 176, 181, 191, 200, 201, 209
Judah,
  birth, son of George, Sandwich, 30 January, 1650, 8:11

Mary,
  birth, daughter of Jonah, Taunton, 12 May, 1663, 8:38

Matthew, 3:138, 154, 204; 7:283, 293, 295; 13:150, 494
  commissioner, 10:238, 312
  excluded from Sandwich, 3:153
  fined, 8:93, 96-98, 103, 192
  fined for attending Quaker meeting, 3:200
  fined for not taking oath of fidelity, 3:168, 176, 181, 191, 201

Nehemiah, 5:146
  burial, Swansea, 24 June, 1675, 8:61

Philip, 3:204

Priscilla, 12:187

Ralph, 3:138, 173, 206; 6:42; 8:97, 98, 103, 158, 192; 13:175
  to keep Pocassett Ferry, 5:23
  to purchase land of Indians, 5:23, 24
  vs. Sarah Davis, administratrix, 7:179

Ralph, Jun., 3:49
  a Quaker, fined, 3:130, 224
  Anthony Wright vs., 7:52, 54
  Thomas Dexter, Jun., vs., 7:77

Ralph, Sen., 2:171; 3:4, 115, 154; 5:58; 8:93, 96
  excluded from Sandwich, 3:153
  fined for harboring Quakers, 3:123, 130
  fined for not taking oath of fidelity, 3:168, 176, 181, 191, 201, 209
  presented for neglecting public worship, 3:74
  prosecuted for absence from public worship, 2:172, 173

Robert, 2:90; 3:222; 7:50; 13:97
  answer to petition of, 10:225, 298
  inquest upon, 3:221; 4:9, 13
  prosecuted for defamation, 2:165

  deputy, 6:85, 106, 128
  freeman, 5:277, 278; 8:207
  vs. John Barnes, 7:114

Samuel, Jun., 6:173

Sarah, 4:88
  birth, daughter of Jonah, Taunton, 4 November, 1665, 8:38

  admitted a freeman, 3:7
  freeman, 5:277, 2:207
  propounded as freeman, 34

William, 3:100, 112, 138, 147, 204, 213, 224; 5:115, 190; 13:175
  marriage, and Priscilla Browne, Sandwich, 21 March, 1649, 8:9
  and another, Thomas Hawley vs., 7:110
  deed to John Browne, 12:186
  fined, 8:93, 96, 97, 98, 99, 103
  fined for attending Quaker meeting, 3:111, 130, 200
  fined for not serving as grand juror, 3:223
  fined for not taking oath of fidelity, 3:154, 168, 181, 191, 209
  presented for absence from public worship, 2:173
  William Swift vs., 7:124

Zachariah / Zachary, 7:242, 247, 248, 292, 295
  and others, vs. Henry Tucker and others, 7:283
  fined, 8:157, 161, 164
  fined for supplying Indians with strong liquor, 6:95, 96, 122, 147
  land of, taken from, 6:267
  to sell Indians for stealing, 5:270

Captain, 4:175; 8:123
  cast away on Cape Cod, 4:179

Ensign, 7:217

Goodman, 4:89

Lieutenant, 6:35, 60
Mr., 3:139, 151; 5:35, 113
to provide for the governor, 3:121

ALERTON / ALERTON / OLERTON
Bartholomew, 12:9
Fear, 12:9
an Assistant, 1:21
assignment to Thomas Cushman, 2:133
beaver attached for him, 1:32, 33
execution against Godbertson discharged, 3:98
freeman, 8:173
gives up claim against Godbertson's estate to other creditors, 1:20
his claim against Godbertson satisfied, 2:132
land of, 12:3, 4
Mary, 12:9
Remember, 12:9
Sarah, 12:9
Mr., 1:40, 110; 2:95; 10:48, 144; 13:104
his share of meadow grounds, 1:14

ALMY / ALMEY / ALLMY
Christopher, 6:30, 204; 7:241, 247
John Pococke and wife, admin., vs., 7:215-217
Job, 3:196; 6:30; 7:241, 247
John, 5:75; 7:215-217
estate of, 5:212
Mary, 5:212, 213
William,
deed to Edmund Freeman, 12:84
fined, 1:107
freeman, 8:184
his goods attached, 2:28
his lands, 1:57
Lieutenant, 6:120
Mr.,
land granted to, 1:149
———, 6:118

ALNEY
William, 2:18

ALSOP / ALLSOP
Joseph, 10:50, 262

ALVEY
William, 7:20
vs. Joseph Winsor, 7:19

AMAWEKETT / AMAWEKITT / AMAWEKKETT (Indian), 12:231
testimony of, 12:236

AMES / AMEES / AIMES / AIMS / AYMES
See also EAMES
John, 2:168; 3:84, 136; 4:155; 6:129; 8:190
marriage, 2:88
freeman, 8:185
James Torey vs., 2:80
vs. James Torrey, 7:39
John, Jun., 5:196
Jonathan,
freeman, 8:208
Justus, 6:177
freeman, 8:208
AMMACOY
John, 13:426

AMMADOWN, see ANNADOWN

AMOS
Captain (Indian), 5:209

AMY (Indian woman), testimony of, 12:236

ANDREWS / ANDREWES / ANDREW
Abigail, 13:239-241, 277, 416
Anna, 13:277
Hannah,
  marriage, and Isaac Negus, Taunton, 7 April, 1679, 8:83
  admitted a freeman, 1:105
  ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
constable, 3:188
deputy from Cohannet, 1:126
estate of, settled, 6:5
freeman, 8:176, 186
  his complaint against Gilbert, 2:67
  one of Taunton committee, 2:46, 57, 59, 68, 117, 144
  vs. John Gilbert, Sen., 7:36
  vs. Robert Crosman, 7:131
Henry, Jun., 2:175
Hephzibah, 3:161, 176
  complaint against French, 3:165
John, 4:79; 6:82; 8:119, 120, 124
  bond to Nathaniel Warren, 4:77, 78
  fined for several offences, 4:139
  punished for several offences, 5:118
  Samuel Dunham vs., 7:272
  Samuel Dunham vs., return of execution, 7:310
  William Clarke vs., 7:195
Joseph, 3:73, 75, 78, 82, 102; 4:12, 39, 61; 7:72, 87, 98, 100, 126, 127; 8:108, 110; 13:515
  fined for absence as juror, 4:45
  freeman, 8:181
Mary, 13:241, 263, 277
Mary (———), 13:240
Richard, 1:13; 12:132, 158, 190
  and others, lands at Scituate, 1:68, 81
Sarah, 13:239-241, 277
  marriage, and Garett Talbutt, Taunton, 1 April, 1664, 8:38
  her portion paid her, 4:70
Thomas, 4:188
William, 13:239
Mr., 1:80; 2:177; 8:210; 9:204

ANDROS / ANDROSS
Sir Edmund, 6:246, 265
  Governor, letter from, 10:395, 404, 453
  removed from government, 6:209

ANEQUEASSETT (Indian), 12:237

ANGIER / ANGEIR / ANGER
Ames,
  birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 29 June, 1681, 8:76
Hannah,
  birth, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 10 August, 1682, 8:78
Samuel,
  children of, 8:76, 78
  freeman, 8:209
ANIS / AINIS / AINES / AIMES
Alexander, and others, punished for adultery, 3:110-112
Catherine, 3:110-112

ANNABLE / ANABLE / ANNIBLE /ANIBLE
Anne / Ann / Anna, 8:147
fine for selling beer, 5:246
marriage, 2:80
marriage, and Anne Alcocke, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, 8:41
children of, 8:41
wife of, 8:41
and others, Seppekann granted to, 1:108
constable of Scituate, 1:21, 80
deed to Daniel Ray, 12:17
deed to Thomas Raulins, 12:82, 85
deputy from Barnstable, 1:155; 3:32, 99, 115
deputy from Scituate, 1:126
estate of, 5:146
freeman, 5:277; 8:175, 177
land granted to, 5:20, 24
at Saconeeset, 3:216
one of Barnstable committee, 2:16, 40, 46, 57, 63, 68, 72, 75, 94, 117, 154, 168
prosecuted for removing landmarks, 4:50

Desire,
birth, daughter of Anthony and Anne, (Alcocke), Barnstable, October, 1653, 8:41
Ezekiel,
birth, son of Anthony and Anne, (Alcocke), Barnstable, 8:41
Hannah, 12:12
marriage, 2:80
marriage, and Thomas Burman, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, 8:41
Jane, 12:11
burial, wife of Anthony, Barnstable, December, 1643, 8:41
John, 5:272
Samuel, 5:196, 231, 246
birth, son of Anthony and Anne, (Alcocke), Barnstable, 2 January, 1646, 8:41
estate of, settled, 5:272
Sarah, 12:12
marriage, 1:108
Susanna,
maintenance, and William Hatch, Scituate, 13 May, 1652, 8:28
Widow, 272

ANNADOWN / ANNADOWNE / AMMADOWN
Ebenezer, 5:138
Henry, 5:139
Joanna, 5:138
Philip, 5:139
Roger, 3:158, 222; 4:13, 83, 84; 8:121
burial, Rehoboth 13 November, 1673, 8:52
estate of, 5:138
freeman, 8:178
inquest upon, 5:141
land granted to, 4:18, 96

ANNAPECOM / ANOPECOM (Indian), 10:211

ANNAWANITT / ANAWAMETT (Indian), 10:262, 277

 ANNOACKAMOR (Indian), 10:225
ANSELL
Mary, marriage, and Joseph Laythorp, Barnstable, 11 December, 1660, 8:46

ANTHONY
Allard, 10:37

ANTIKO / ANTICO / ANTKOO
James (Indian), 6:22
Job (Indian), 6:22, 26; 12:236
Thomas (Indian), 6:22, 26

ANTUPPO (Indian), 9:103

ANUMPAS (Indian), 5:225

APAMACH (Indian), 5:225

APONECETT (Indian), 12:237

APPLEGATE
Thomas, suit against William Newland, 2:18
vs. William Newland, 7:23
William Newland vs., 7:19

APPLETON / APLETON
Samuel, 10:437

APWANOONKE (Indian), 12:238

AQUETAQUESH (Indian), 4:26

AQUISTAUSUNCKE (Indian), 5:225

ARCHER
John, 4:186

ARMINE / ARRAMINA
Lady, 10:121

ARMITAGE
Thomas, 1:53, 87, 98, 116, 125
admitted a freeman, 1:74
deed from Ellinor Billington, 12:22
deputy for Sandwich, 1:126
freeman, 8:176
his land, 1:65, 149
Goodman, 13:97

ARMSBEY / ARMESBEY / ARMSBEE / ARMBEY
See also ORMSBEY
Judith,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 8 January, 1673, 8:59
Mary,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 October, 1671 8:54
Rebecca,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 26 May, 1672, 8:60
Richard, 13:427
Thomas,
birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, 23 February, 1668, 8:54
children of, 8:54, 59, 60
ARMSTRONG / ARMESTRONG
Eleanor, 12:37, 94
Gregory, 8:187, 12:94
dearth, Plymouth, 5 November, 1650, 8:11
and Ellinor Billington, marriage contract, 12:33
and wife, and F. Billington, deed to W. Bradford, 12:37
his lands, 1:95
vs. Robert Nash, 7:61

ARNOLD
Benedict, 9:33, 42, 49
and wife, 9:55
instructions to, 9:32, 41
messenger, 9:85, 86
Samuel, 3:9, 36, 73, 75, 148; 5:257; 6:60, 155; 7:285; 8:192, 200, 201; 13:411
birth, son of Samuel, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649, 8:9
child of, 8:9
allowance to, 6:254
deputy from Yarmouth, 3:49, 99
freeman, 5:277; 8:207
made a freeman, 3:30
Nathaniel Thomas vs., 7:123
propounded as freeman, 3:8
vs. William Thomas, 4:112
Samuel, Jun., 8:127, 136, 207
admitted a freeman, 6:61
and wife fined, 5:86
fined for breach of peace, 5:16
propounded as freeman, 6:42
Seth, 5:226; 6:107, 155; 7:312
admitted a freeman, 6:61
deputy, 6:205, 211, 222
freeman, 8:208
propounded as freeman, 6:42
Stephen, 10:395
Thomas, 13:207
William, 2:159
Goodman, 13:104
Mr., 5:169, 6:27; 7:161, 187

ARTHUR / ARTHER
John,
complaint of, against Indians, 4:168, 183
prosecuted, 4:104
prosecuted for neglecting public worship, 5:169

ASCASSASOTICK (Indian sachem of Long Island), 10:441

ASCOOCHAMES (Indian), 12:237

ASCOPOMPAMOCKE (Indian), 12:237

ASHAWAHAM (Indian), 5:178

ASHLEY / ASHLY
Robert, 10:225
Thomas, 3:58, 59
licensed to keep an ordinary, 3:61
takes oath of fidelity, 3:58

ASHURST / ASHUST / ARSHURST
Henry, 10:297, 330, 331
Sir Henry,
friend to the colony, 6:260
William, 10:259, 264
ASHUWOOHANITT (Indian), 5:71

ASPINALL
William, 13:144, 340

ASPUCHAMUCK, alias Ralph (Indian), land of, 12:231

ASQUASH (Indian), 9:142

ASQUIBBS (Indian), 5:72

ASSOOT (Indian), 4:167

ASSOWETOUGH, alias BETTY (Indian), 6:113, 153
  gift from Wuttuspaquin, 12:235
  gift to her daughter Mercy, 12:235

ASTWOOD
  John, 10:374
  commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:109, 139; 10:4, 72, 78, 374

ATHERTON / ARTHERTON / AUTHERTON
  Captain [Humphrey], 10:126, 145
  Major [Humphrey], 10:33, 182, 263, 320
  Captain, 9:118, 126
  Mr., 13:70

ATKINS / ATTUKINS / ATKINES
  child of 8:8, 30
  children of, 8:13
  admitted a freeman, 3:48
  freeman, 5:278; 8:208
  propounded as freeman, 3:31
  Isaac,
    birth, son of Henry, Eastham, 14 June, 1657, 8:30
  Mary, 3:197, 199, 200
    birth, daughter of Henry, Plymouth, 13 March, 1647, 8:5
    death, daughter of Henry, Plymouth, 15 June, 1649, 8:8
  Samuel, 5:224
    birth, son of Henry, Plymouth, 24 February, 1651, 8:13
  Thomas, 2:4, 5
    presented and censured for extortion, 2:4
    prosecuted, 3:197, 199, 200
    takes oath of fidelity, 3:58

ATKINSON / ATTUKINSON / ATKESON / ADKINSON
  Henry, 3:15
  Marmaduke, 5:51, 82, 159
    fined, 5:51, 81
    petition for divorce, 5:159
  Mary,
    fined, 8:135
  Thomas, 1:4, 53, 78, 82, 84, 88, 106, 140
    freeman, 8:174
    his lands, 1:46, 70
  Mr., 5:131

ATTAWANHOOD, alias JOSHUA (Indian), deceased, (son of Uncas), petition in behalf of son of, 10:413

ATTAWANOTT / ATTAWONOTT (Indian), 10:16
ATTUKOO
James (Indian), 12:239

ATWOOD / ATTWOOD / ADWOOD
See also WOOD
Ann, 13:55, 99, 255
death, Plymouth, 1 June 8:17
deed to Benjamin Fermayes, 12:181
vs. Samuel Sturtevant and another, 7:67
Ann (———), 13:256
Eldad,
fined, 6:115
Hannah, 5:188
Henry,
lands of, 5:140, 142
Hermon, 12:95
deed to John Shawe the younger, 12:171
7:4, 10, 11, 15, 29; 8:188; 13:55, 99-100
admitted a freeman, 1:48
an Assistant, 1:79
assigns servant to Job Cole, 1:121
deed from Francis Billington, 12:83
deed from Thomas Prince, 12:28
freeman, 8:173
grants of land to, 2:9, 26
his lands, 1:46, 47, 55, 65, 78, 82, 112, 166
one of Plymouth committee, 2:16, 31, 40, 45, 57, 59
Treasurer, 2:34
vs. Francis Billington, 7:12
vs. James Luxford, 7:25
vs. Robert Bartlett, 7:13
William Merrick vs., 7:24
John, Jun.,
estate of, settled, 5:188
John, Sen., 5:188
Lee, 13:99
Mary, 13:99
marriage, and John Holmes, Plymouth, 11 December, 1661, 8:23
Nathaniel,
admitted a freeman, 6:130
alias Wood, John, 6:160, 161
freeman, 8:203
Stephen, 8:161
Mr., 1:54, 62, 64, 66, 93, 100; 2:23, 26, 32; 13:94, 100-105
Mrs., 3:110; 13:105
her weights and scales to be the standard for Plymouth, 11:47

AUBREY / AUBREGE
William, 10:65

AUSTIN / AUSTINE
Esther,
marriage, and Anthony Newland, Taunton, 16 December, 1682, 8:86
John, 10:417
birth, son of Jonah, Taunton, 1 July, 1671, 8:54
freeman, 8:186
Jonah, 2:175 4:71
death, Taunton, 10 May, 1676, 8:65
son of, 8:54
Jonah, Jun., 4:171
Jonah, Sen.,
death, Taunton, 30 July, 1683, 8:83
Jonas, 3:116; 13:468
  freeman, 5:276; 8:187
takes oath of fidelity, 3:117
Jonas, Jun., 5:102

AUSUNTAWEY (Indian sachem), 10:169

AVERY / AVEREY / AVERELL
  James, 10:265, 284, 285, 298, 305
  William, 6:191
  Captain, 10:396

AWASEQUEN / AUMSEQUEN (Indian), deputy for the Nyanticks, 9:43, 48

AWASHAW / AWASHAWE / AWASHOUS (Indian), 9:47; 10:9-11, 98, 375, 376, 449

AWASHUNCKES / AWASHUNKES (Indian), 5:73; 6:113
  her agreement, 5:75
  pretended aqua sachem, 7:191

AWAYASOF (Indian Captain), 10:66

AWEEPANISH (Indian), 5:225

AYUMS, AYUMPS, APUMPS (Indian), 10:430
  complains against Uncas, 10:200
B.
  Sanneret, 1:63

BAALS
  Mr., 13:187

BAB
  Sam (Indian), 6:81

BACKE
  Lieutenant, 5:56, 70

BACKNELL
  Samuel, 7:166

BACON
  Daniel, 4:123, 192; 13:385-386
  Elizabeth,
    birth, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo), Barnstable, 28 January, 1653, 8:42
  Experience, 6:33
  Hannah, 5:134, 137
    birth, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo), Barnstable, 4 September, 1643, 8:42
  Ichabod, 6:33
  Jeremiah,
    birth, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo), Barnstable, 8 May, 1657, 8:42
  Martha, 6:33, 38
    birth, daughter of Samuel and Martha, (Foxwell), Barnstable, 6 January, 1661, 8:41
  Mary,
    birth, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo), Barnstable, 12 August, 1648, 8:42
  Mercy,
    birth, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo), Barnstable, 2 February, 1645,
    birth, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo), Barnstable, 28 January, 1653,
    marriage, and Hannah Mayo, Barnstable, 4 December, 1642
    children of, 8:42
    admitted a freeman, 2:101
    an Assistant, 4:147, 179; 5:17, 34, 55, 90, 112
    and Thomas Hinckley to purchase all the land they can of the Indians, 3:217
    deputy from Barnstable, 3:9, 32, 44, 49, 63, 80, 135, 162, 187, 198, 214;
    4:14, 37, 60, 90, 122
    estate of, 5:134, 137
    freeman, 5:277; 8:177, 267
    land granted to, 3:164, 216; 4:96, 102, 160
    officer of excise, 4:67
    on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:101, 110, 116
    one of the council of war, 3:138; 4:142
    propounded as freeman, 2:84
    supervisor of Hugh Jackson's estate, 3:151
  Peter, 7:259
    and wife, interest of, in Damon's estate, 6:33, 38
    John Sutton vs., 7:282
  Samuel, 4:192; 5:27; 13:471-472
    birth, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo), Barnstable, 25 February, 1650,
    birth, son of Samuel and Martha, (Foxwell), Barnstable, 9 March, 1659-1660,
    marriage, and Martha Foxwell, Barnstable, 9 May, 1659
    children of, 8:41
    freeman, 8:179
  Mr., 4:64, 128, 153, 184; 8:133, 136, 140
BADCOCK / BADCOCKE
Benjamin, 7:293, 295
James, 13:326

BADDO / BADDO
Francis, 8:109
fined for breach of Sabbath, 4:50
John,
a servant, punished for running away, 3:204

BADSTON
Robert,
complaint of, against Charles Wills, 5:253

BAILEY / BAYLEY / BAYLIFFE / BAYLEIFFE
Elizabeth,
marrige, and John Phinney, Barnstable, 26 June, 1654, 8:47
Guido / Guydo / Greydo, 3:160
freeman, 8:185
land of, at Titicut, 5:141
admitted a freeman, 6:130
fined for breach of peace, 4:50
selectman at Freetown, 6:168
vs. John Williams, 7:110, 113
Joseph,
deputy, Freetown, 6:128, 165

BAKER
Alice, 5:117
Daniel,
birth, Yarmouth, 2 September, 1650, 8:12
Fear (Robinson), 13:439
Francis, 2:124; 7:50, 52, 79; 8:115, 116, 120
marriage, 2:19
child of, 8:6
fined for breach of peace, 4:116
freeman, 8:185
presented for retailing without license, 3:28
suit of John Hall against, 3:83, 88
to dwell at Yarmouth, 2:17
vs. Abraham Hedge, 7:230
vs. William Nicarson, 7:172
vs. William Nicarson, Sen., 7:173
John, 7:197
Kenelm / Kanelm,
freeman, 8:208
propounded as freeman, 6:62
Mary, 5:117
marriage, and Stephen Vinall, Scituate, 26 February, 1661, 8:29
Mercy,
marrige, and Zechariah Edey, Jun., Swansea, 13 February, 1683, 8:84
Nathaniel, 13:423
Nicholas, 13:381, 408, 410, 423, 439-440, 473, 490-491, 526-527
freeman, 5:275
petitions to settle at Seacunck, 2:43
Samuel, 3:148; 13:439
birth, son of Francis, Yarmouth, first of May, 1648, 8:6
admitted a freeman, 6:263
freeman, 8:178
Walter,
complained against for murder, 2:170
William, 8:188
  allowed residence, 1:102
  apprentice to Richard Church, 1:8
Arthur Howland vs., 7:49
  deed from John Barnes, 12:69
  his lease from John Barnes, 2:13
Mr., 5:104; 10:250
  of Scituate, 5:240

BALD
  Benjamin, 13:454

BALDEN / BALLDEN
  John, 10:306
  and William Colliar, agreement, 12:164

BALSTON
  William, 5:121

BAMFORTH, Thomas, see DANFORTH

BANGS / BANGES / BANGE
  Apphia,
    birth, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 15 October, 1651, 8:15
    marriage, and John Knowles, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, 8:57
  Bethia,
    birth, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 28 May, 1650, 8:15
    birth, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 30 September, 1665, 8:56
    children of, 8:15
    admitted a freeman, 6:263
    deed from Joyce Wallen, 12:95
    deed to Manasses Kemton, 12:209
    deed to Samuel Hickes, 12:208
    deputy from Eastham, 3:9
    freeman, 5:278; 8:174, 177
    his land, 1:166
    land granted to, 2:25, 48
    licensed as retailer, 3:123
John, 4:149; 5:114; 13:147, 436
  marriage, and Hannah Smalley, Eastham, 23 January 1660, 8:28
  freeman, 5:278; 8:184, 208
  his interest in lands at Cushena, 3:186
  his share of hay grounds, 1:56
  birth, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 11 May, 1670, 8:56
  marriage, and Mary Mayo, Eastham, 16 July, 1664, 8:56
  death, son of Jonathan, 11 May, 1670, 8:56
  child of, 8:56
  children of, 8:56
  arbitrator, 7:230
  chosen ensign, 6:218
  deputy from Eastham, 5:144, 196, 214; 6:10, 106
  ensign of military company at Eastham, 6:40
  freeman, 5:278
  on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:155
  selectman, 6:207
Joshua, 4:176; 5:166; 6:60
  marriage, and Hannah Scudder, Eastham, 1 December, 1669, 8:58
  freeman, 8:208
Mercy,
  birth, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 15 October, 1651, 8:15
  marriage, and Stephen Merricke, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, 8:57
Rebecca, 12:209
  birth, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 1 February, 1667, 8:56
  marriage, and Jonathan Sparrow, Eastham, 26 October, 1654, 8:15
  ———, 12:6

BANKS / BANKES
Richard,
  freeman, 8:183

BANTUM
Benjamin, 6:229

BARDEN
William, 8:196
  servant to John Barker, 1:110

BARKER
Abraham, 13:473
  Ann / Anna, 3:37; 7:41, 210; 13:245
  Deborah, 3:37, 164, 171, 172; 13:476
  Francis, 6:187; 7:228, 259, 294, 295; 8:145
    deputy, 6:185
    ensign, 6:218
    freeman, 8:204
    selectman, 6:26, 167, 185
  Hannah,
    marriage, and Abraham Blush, Barnstable, 8:41
  Isaac, 4:130; 5:146; 7:253
    marriage, and Judith Prenc, Plymouth, 28 December, 1665, 8:31
    vs. William Tubbs, Sen., and wife, 7:188
    way through land of, 4:129
  Jacob, 6:85
  James, 5:75
    admitted a freeman, 6:62
    and others, deed from Jonathan Brewster, 12:77
    and wife, Roger Cooke and another vs., 7:41
    deed from Thomas Howell's administrator, 12:187
    deputy, 6:206
    drowned, inquest upon, 3:28
    fined for misdemeanor, 2:54
    freeman, 8:182, 207, 208
    guardian, vs. John Williams, 7:209, 211
    guardian of, vs. John Williams, 7:209, 210
    his guardian appointed, 4:108
    his land, 1:101
    John Williams vs., 7:192, 201, 213
    propounded as freeman, 2:167; 6:42
    Sergeant, freed from bearing arms, 6:40
    settlement of his estate, 3:37
    to keep Jones River ferry, 1:101
    to look after property of the colony, 6:210
    vs. John Williams, 7:202, 203, 213
  Mary, 3:37; 13:473
    admitted a freeman, 3:48
    and others, deed from Jonathan Brewster, 12:77
    and Ralph Chapman, agreement, 12:126
    appointed lieutenant, 5:175
    assigned to William Palmer, 1:16
    fined for breach of peace, 1:106
    fined for exchanging gun with an Indian, 4:11, 17
    freeman, 5:275, 8:182, 204
his claim for ferriage, 2:89
his lands, 4:141, 174
John Barnes vs., 7:72
petitions for lands at Namassakeeset, 3:39
propounded as freeman, 3:31
punished for desertion and mutiny, 5:189
suit against John Williams, Jun., 3:171
supervisor of Goodwife Thomas's estate, 3:197
to keep ordinary at Marshfield, 2:105
vs. John Thorp, 1:7
vs. Robert Sprout, 7:102
vs. Thomas Boardman, 7:9
wife and son of, fine remitted, 4:17
Robert, Jun.,
vs. Josiah Palmer, 7:221
Robert, Sen., 5:232; 6:11, 82, 165
Nathaniel Warren's executrix vs., 7:180
Sarah Warren vs., 7:177
William, 13:275
Mr., of Rhode Island, land claimed by, 5:239

BARKERS
Joseph, 5:146

BARLOW
Aaron, 5:111; 6:195, 242
admitted, 6:208
deputy, 6:241, 263, 268
propounded as freeman, 6:188
takes the freeman's oath, 6:257
George, 3:147, 161, 173, 176, 190; 4:7, 17, 37, 66; 5:261, 264; 6:60; 8:99, 102, 111, 115, 116; 11:130, 133
admitted an inhabitant of Sandwich, 3:165
allowance to him for services, 3:181
and wife, reproved, 4:10
bound for his good behavior, 4:88, 117
complaint of John Jenkins against, 3:183
fined, 4:117
fined for cruelty to Benjamin Allin, 3:206
freeman, 8:180
his children punished, 4:10
his commission to prevent Quakers from coming to Sandwich, 3:154
his complaints against several persons, 3:173, 180, 190
his warrant to search Quakers' houses for papers, 3:173
land granted to, 3:194
Marshal, 3:182, 191, 204, 206; 8:95
marshal for Sandwich, Barnstable, and Yarmouth 3:141
ordered to restore R. Allin's goods, 3:206
prosecuted for turbulent behavior, 5:236, 238, 264
required to restore Allen's oxen, 3:165
suit against, 6:98
vs. John Jenkins, 7:97
vs. Thomas Burgis, Jun., 7:97
vs. William Gifford and another, 7:89
vs. William Newland, 7:92
Jane,
presented for selling liquor to Indians, 5:261
John, 6:201
recognition of, 6:195
Moses,
admitted a freeman, 6:240
Sarah, 8:126
and another, James Clarke vs., 7:148
———, 3:191; 8:99
BARNABY / BARNABEY
James, 4:112, 113; 5:249
  settlement of estate of, 5:247
James, Jun.,
  choice of guardian, 5:249
Lydia, 5:247

BARNES / BARNES
Elizabeth,
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Swansea, 14 February, 1674, 8:61
Hannah,
  deed from John Barnes, 12:214
Hatton, 10:165
Hester,
  marriage, and John Rickard, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, 8:13
Joan / Joane / Jone, 5:81, 85; 6:103
  John Bower vs., 7:63
  punished for slander, 3:23
  marriage, 1:16
death, son of John, Plymouth, 25 December, 1648, 8:5
child of, 8:4, 5
wife of, 8:13
  administration of estate of, 5:81
  and Richard Willis, agreement, 12:64
  assigns servant to Thomas Clark, 1:129
bound to appear at Court, 2:107
complaint against Edward Holman, 3:126
complaint of his servant against John Smith, 3:27, 39
controversy with Jone Tilson, 4:9
deed from Edward Holman, 12:49
deed from John Combe and Phinehas Pratt, 12:61
deed from John Winslow, 12:45
deed from Josiah Winslow, 12:63
deed from Mark Mendlove, 12:64
deed from Thomas Hill, 12:68
deed to Edward Edwards, 12:87
deed to George Bonham, 12:166
deed to Hannah Barnes, 12:214
deed to Jonathan Barnes and others, 12:214
deed to Robert Bartlett, 12:32
deed to Robert Hicks, 12:45
deed to Thomas Wallis, 12:63
deed to Thomas Whitton, release, 12:88
deed to William Baker, 12:69
disfranchised, 3:167, 176
fined, 4:106
  fined for drunkenness, 2:66, 156; 3:5, 22, 129, 224
  fined for several offences, 1:44, 107
freeman, 8:174
  his indemnity to his surbvygeties, 3:20, 21
  his lands, 1:24, 40, 56, 71, 154
  his lands at Lakenham, 3:77
  his lease to William Baker, 2:13
  his sale to Richard Higgins, 1:24
  his sale to Thomas Little, 1:13
  his suit against Edward Holman, 1:167, 168
  his suit against Giles Rickett, 2:108
John Smith's complaint against, 3:27
Joseph Turner vs., 7:122
killed, inquest upon, 5:88
licensed to keep an ordinary, 3:159
licensed to sell beer, 2:122
ordinary keepers not to furnish liquor to, 3:219
presented for extortion, and discharged, 2:5, 12
Samuel Allin vs., 7:114
sued by William Tubbs, 1:34
suit against Joseph Billington, 3:203
vs. James Cole, Sen., 7:69
vs. John Dotey, 7:127, 137
vs. John Hayward, 7:137
vs. John Holmes, 7:16, 93
vs. John Rushell, 7:117
vs. Joseph Billington, 7:124
vs. Joseph Ramsden, 7:124
vs. Maher Dyer, 7:120, 121
vs. Nicholas Davis, 7:76
vs. Ralph Chapman, 7:113
vs. Robert Barker, 7:72
vs. Robert Ransom, 7:103
vs. Thomas Clark, 7:28
vs. Thomas Dotey, 4:158
vs. Thomas Pope, 4:79, 89
vs. Thomas Pope and another, 7:78
Winifred Whitney against, 3:38
marriage, and Elizabeth Hedge, Plymouth, 4 January, 1665, 8:31
deed from John Barnes, 12:214
fined, 4:115
freeman, 8:203
John Bryant, Sen., vs., 7:280
Joshua, 1:117; 2:20, 29, 31, 36
bound to be of good behavior, and released, 2:41
freeman, 8:185
propounded as freeman, 2:17
Lydia,
    birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 24 April, 1647, 8:4
deed from John Barnes, 12:214
Mary, 2:38
    marriage, and Robert Marshall, Plymouth, 8:22
death, wife of John, Plymouth, 2 June, 1651, 8:13
deed from John Barnes, 12:214
Thomas, 5:91
    child of, 8:61
    a servant to John Barnes, 4:133
Mr., 4:61

BARRELL
John, 10:5, 6, 437
    messenger returns, 10:91
    messenger to the Narraganset sachems, 10:89
    report of, 10:94-96
William, 6:46, 84, 201; 7:261
    admitted a freeman, 6:86
    freeman, 8:205
    licensed, 6:175
    propounded as freeman, 6:62

BARRETT / BARRATT
John, 8:195
Jonas, 7:140

BARROW
Eleazer,
    birth, son of Robert, Plymouth, 15 September, 1669, 8:32
death, son of Robert, Plymouth, 13 December, 1669, 8:32
John, 8:115, 116
fined for contempt of Court, 4:116

Robert, 6:8
marriage, and Ruth Bonum, Plymouth, 28 November, 1666, 8:31
child of, 8:32
son of, 8:32

BARSTOW / BARSTOWE / BERSTOW / BASTOW / BESTO
Anna, 5:13
Deborah
birth, daughter of William, Scituate, August, 1650, 8:18
George, 3:35
Jeremiah, 6:23
estate of, 6:23
guardian of, appointed, 5:236
John, 6:23
guardian of, appointed, 5:235, 236
Joseph, 5:36; 6:125, 128; 7:103, 143, 144, 184
freeman, 8:204
garrison at the house of, 5:187, 189
paid for building bridge, 5:172
to keep an ordinary at Scituate, 5:110
Michael, 5:236; 6:23
Sarah,
alias Church, 8:117
birth, son of William, Scituate, September, 1652, 8:18
children of, 8:18
administration of estate of, 5:13
admitted a freeman, 3:137
Charles Chauncy vs., 7:65
contracts to build North River bridge, 3:108, 192
freeman, 8:205
his acknowledgment to Mr. Chauncy, 3:35
John Turner, the elder, vs., 7:51
licensed as retailer, 3:118
to repair North River bridge, 4:41
vs. John Palmer, Jun., 7:107
vs. John Palmer, Sen., and another, 7:80
William, Sen.,
complaint against, as innholder, 4:129
contracts to keep in repair North River bridge, 4:68, 69
land granted to, 4:160, 188
Widow, 8:133
———, 8:99, 155

BARTIMEUS (blind Indian), 10:356

BARTLETT / BARTLET / BARTLIT
admitted a freeman, 3:48
claims land formerly William Brewster's, 4:80
freeman, 5:275; 8:204
his complaint against servant, 4:154
land granted to, 4:173; 5:15
officer of excise, 4:67
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:110
propounded as freeman, 3:31
Benjamin, Jun., 6:60
Benjamin, Sen., 6:84, 264
deputy, 6:164
Elizabeth,
marrige, and Anthony Sprague, Plymouth, 26 December, 1661, 8:23
John, estate of, 6:153
takes the oath of fidelity, 6:108
Joseph, 4:177; 5:30, 93, 99, 204, 213, 220, 224, 247, 252; 6:10, 112, 154; 7:156, 163, 201, 234, 246, 247, 287; 8:119-122, 124, 128
fined for breach of peace, 4:139, 176
free man, 8:203
paid for loss of horse, 4:161
selectman of Plymouth, 6:206
vs. James Clarke, 7:172, 174
vs. John Simmons, 7:252
vs. Thomas Lucas, 7:157
Lydia, birth, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 8 June, 1647, 8:4
Mary, 5:220; 12:27
marriage, and Richard Foster, Plymouth, 10 September, 1651, 8:13
her release to Elizabeth Warren's estate, 5:139
Mary (Warren), 13:464
Mercy / Marcy, 7:148; 8:126
birth, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 10 March, 1650, 8:11
marriage, of Plymouth, and John Ivey, of Boston, 25 December, 1668, 8:32
Moses, 6:4
Rebecca,
marrriage, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 20 December, 1649, 8:8
Robert, 1:4, 10, 27, 35, 53, 54, 58, 60, 70, 104, 156, 167; 2:60, 71, 73, 84, 102, 126; 3:9, 78, 215; 5:139, 182; 7:35, 41, 47, 67, 70, 72, 93; 8:189, 197; 12:6, 12, 27
children of, 8:11
admitted a freeman, 6:240
and others, vs. Yarmouth and other towns, 7:59
deed from John Barnes, 12:32
deed from John Cooke, 12:28
deed from Richard Church, Sen., 12:165
estate of, 5:220
fined for speaking against singing psalms, 3:185
free man, 5:274; 8:174
his bounds to be settled, 3:142
his lands, 1:15, 41, 56, 152
John Atwood vs., 7:14
lands confirmed to, 3:19
sale to him by Thomas Little, 1:34
vs. Thomas Pope, 7:73
Samuel, 6:165
Sarah, 6:153
marriage, and Samuel Rider, Plymouth, 23 December, 1656, 8:17

BARTRUM
William, 5:146; 6:36
takes oath of fidelity, 6:43

BASS / BASSE
Edward, 11:23, 153

BASSETT / BASET / BASS / BASSITT / BASSITE
Elizabeth, 12:11
marriage, and Thomas Burgis, Sandwich, 8 November, 1648, 8:6
Elizabeth, Jun., 12:11
Joseph, 5:18, 37; 6:12; 13:445
Mary, 5:43, 47
marriage, and John Redding, Sandwich, 22 October, 1676, 8:64
and William, Jun., their choice of guardian, 5:52
Edward Sturgis vs., 7:267, 273
free man, 8:181
presented for disturbing church, 2:174
punished, 3:4
vs. Edward Sturgis, 7:262, 263
Ruth,

presented, 3:82
Samuel, 5:258
admitted a freeman, 6:86

chief marshal, 6:205
complaint of, against Farmer and Davis, 5:10
complaint of, against James Skiffe, Jun., 5:9
deed to Ralph Partridge, 12:18
deed to William Leverich, 12:25
deputy, 6:211, 222
deputy from Duxbury, 1:154
deputy from Sandwich, 4:14
estate of, 5:43, 47, 52
fined for not mending guns, 2:137
freeman, 5:276; 8:174, 205
his land at Titicut, 5:141
his lands, 1:14, 40, 56, 144, 146; 12:5
his warrant to collect rates, 3:131
Marshal Barlow's complaint against, 3:180
one of Duxbury committee, 2:46, 57, 60, 68, 123
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
paid for services as constable, 3:137
propounded as freeman, 6:63
selectman, 6:206, 241
surrenders his license as retailer, 4:9
William, Jun., 4:37, 155; 5:52; 8:190, 199; 12:11
admitted a freeman, 3:101
licensed to keep an ordinary, 3:159
propounded as freeman, 3:78
William, Sen., 3:93; 8:190, 202
administration of his estate, 4:155
fined for disobeying council of war, 3:36
William the younger, 2:173
Captain, 6:229
Goodman, 13:104
Widow, 4:193
———, 12:216

BATEMAN

John, 13:151

BATES

James, 2:175, 176; 3:40; 13:240
propounded as freeman, 2:154
John / Jonn, 8:119, 120
fined for breach of peace, 4:137
Elder, 4:68

BATSON

Anne, 5:260
and others, required to touch the body, 5:262
inquest on the child of, 5:261, 262

BAUER

Francis,
presented for misdemeanor, 1:98

BAXTER / BAXTEY

George, 2:133; 10:21
arbitrator, 9:186, 188
delegate, 10:62, 72
Mr. [Richard], 10:260, 294, 314
four hundred copies of his Call to the Unconverted bound, 10:330
one thousand copies printed in the Indian language, 10:316, 317
printed and dispersed, 10:385
Temperance, 6:33
Thomas, 6:33, 107; 7:233; 10:90-93
a maimed soldier, pension of, 5:239, 240
authorized by commission to offend the enemies of the Commonwealth of England, 10:100
bond of William Paddy and Samuel Mayo, to prosecute, 10:100, 101
prosecuted and cleared, 5:87, 168
vs. Timothy Cole, 7:197
Lieutenant, 9:64
Mr., 9:214

BAYARD
N., 10:388

BAYLEY
John,
messenger to Uncas, instructions to, 10:117

BEACHAM / BROKHAM
Robert,
testimony of, 10:49, 50

BEALE / BEAL / BEELS
Martha,
marrige, 1:153
William,
land of, 12:5

BEAMONT
John, 8:191

BEARCE / BEARSE / BEARES / BEIRSE
Abigail,
birth, daughter of Austin, Barnstable, 18 December, 1647, 8:42
Austin / Austine, 3:32; 4:14; 5:146; 8:193, 200; 13:459
children of, 8:41, 42
admitted a freeman, 3:30
freeman, 5:277; 8:206
propounded as freeman, 3:8
Elizabeth, 5:233
Esther,
birth, daughter of Austin, Barnstable, 2 October, 1653, 8:42
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Austin, Barnstable, 16 November, 1649, 8:42
James,
birth, son of Austin, Barnstable, July, 1660, 8:42
Joseph,
birth, son of Austin, Barnstable, 25 January, 1651, 8:42
Lydia,
birth, daughter of Austin, Barnstable, September, 1655, 8:42
Martha,
birth, daughter of Austin, Barnstable, 1642, 8:41
Mary,
birth, daughter of Austin, Barnstable, 1640, 8:41
Priscilla,
birth, daughter of Austin, Barnstable, 10 March, 1643, 8:41
Rebecca,
birth, daughter of Austin, Barnstable, September 26, 1657, 8:42
Robert,
death, Rehoboth, 29 March, 1676, 8:63
Sarah,
birth, daughter of Austin, Barnstable, 28 March, 1646, 8:42
BEARE / BEAR
Richard, 2:155; 13:67, 166, 169, 295, 512
admitted a freeman, 3:30
executor of, vs. Benjamin Church, 7:196
his lands, 1:45, 78
land granted to, 4:18, 128
presented for swearing, 3:91, 96, 98
propounded as freeman, 2:167; 3:8
punished for contempt, 1:44
recognized to answer, etc., 3:154, 167, 176

BEASELL
John,
several demands against, 3:209

BEAUCHAMP / BEACHAMP / BEAUCHAMPE / BEACHAMPE
and company's lands at Scituate, 1:68, 81
deed to Edmund Freeman, letter of attorney, 12:127
deed to Timothy Hatherley, 12:90
Mr., 1:80; 2:177; 8:210

BECKLY
Richard, 13:71

BEDELL / BEDLE / BEEDLE
Joseph, 13:153, 164, 213, 245, 412, 413

BEAUVEN
John,
apprentice to John Winslow, 1:15

BEECKMAN
William, 10:37

BEEDLE / BEDLE / BEEDLE
Joseph, 3:9, 28, 70-72, 208; 4:50, 75, 76, 79, 181; 5:19, 93
land granted to, 4:18
Miles Standish against, 3:27

BEER / BEERE
Benjamin,
birth, son of Robert, Rehoboth, 6 June, 1674, 8:53
Robert,
marrige, and Elizabeth Bulluck, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1673, 8:52
child of, 8:53

BEERSTOW, see BARSTOW

BEETES
William, 8:193

BELL
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of James, Taunton, 15 November, 1668, 8:40
Esther, 4:170
birth, daughter of James, Taunton, 15 August, 1672, 8:55
marriage, and Richard Marshall, Taunton, 11 February, 1676, 8:69
Francis, 10:30
James, 4:8, 71, 170; 6:119; 8:112, 114; 13:300
birth, son of James, Taunton, 10 July, 1663, 8:40
children of, 8:40, 55
administration of estate of, 5:235
fined, 4:77
freeman, 8:186, 187
his suit against an Indian, 4:190
James Leonard vs., 7:93
land granted to, 5:188
Jane,
birth, daughter of James, Taunton, 4 April, 1658, 8:40
John, 8:192
birth, son of James, Taunton, 15 August, 1660, 8:40
freeman, 8:186
Joseph,
birth, son of James, Taunton, 27 June, 1670, 8:55
Mary,
birth, daughter of James, Taunton, 7 July, 1669, 8:40
Nathaniel,
birth, son of James, Taunton, 7 January, 1664, 8:40
Robert, 6:105
Sarah,
birth, daughter of James, Taunton, 15 September, 1666, 8:40
Mr., 10:378

BELLINGHAM / BELINGAM
Benjamin
testimony of, 12:242
Richard, 10:3, 6, 339, 345, 423, 424, 428, 429, 434; 13:341-342
deed to Richard Chadwell, receipt, 12:172
letter from Captain John Mason to, 10:430
Mr., 13:151

BEN SACHEM, alias PETANANUETT (Indian), 5:215

BENEDICT
Thomas, 9:167

BENJAMIN
Abigail, 13:419
Joseph, 13:474
marriage, and Jeremiah Lumbert, Barnstable, 10 June, 1671, 8:41

BENNET / BENNET / BENITT / BENNITT
Edward
propounded as freeman, 2:84
Henry, 10:320
James, 6:15, 8:151, 152
Richard, 6:63, 64, 68, 69; 8:155, 157, 160, 162
William, 1:11
vs. Edward Dotey, 1:7, 12

BENSON / BINSON
John,
propounded as freeman, 6:87

BENT
Joseph, 5:18

BERRY / BERREY
Alice,
presented for stealing, 3:28, 36, 75, 82
Anthony, 8:194
Edmond, 8:193
Elizabeth, 5:169
Richard, 2:147; 3:37, 74, 75, 82; 4:183; 7:90-92, 95; 8:109, 128, 130, 194
and others, fined for playing cards, 4:47
estate of, 6:101
freeman, 8:186
his complaint against Jones, 2:146
punished for defamation, 2:148
Richard, Sen., 8:127
fined for smoking in meeting, 5:16

BERSTOW, see BARSTOW

BESSE / BESSEY / BESSY / BESSIE
Ann, 4:7, 10
Anthony, 1:118; 3:49; 4:17, 70; 8:192; 13:263, 328-329
freeman, 8:184
land granted to, 1:149
David, 13:328
birth, Sandwich, 23 May, 1649, 8:9
Dorcas, 4:7, 10; 13:328
Elizabeth, 13:328
Jane, 13:328-329
her claim against George Barlow, 4:17
Jane (———), 13:328
Mary, 4:7, 10; 6:195, 201
Nehemiah, 6:11, 195, 201; 13:328
fined, 8:109
punished for smoking in meeting on Lord's day, 4:47
put in possession of his estate, 4:70

BESTBET
Hopestill, 8:207

BESTHOPE
John, 2:151

BETTS
William,
deed to Thomas Ensigne, 12:194
propounded as freeman, 2:17

BEWITT / BEWYT, see BUETT

BIDDLE / BIDLE / BEDLE / BEADLE / BEEDLE / BEDDLE
marriage, 1:45
fined for several offences, 1:36, 143
freeman, 8:182
his land, 1:165
his suit against Edward Dotey, 1:44
sale to him by Isaac Robinson, 1:34

BIELL
Nathaniel, 8:196

BILLINGTON
Christian, 2:6, 38, 58, 59; 12:48, 100, 144
Dorcas, 8:137
punished for fornication, 5:94
Eleanor,
and Gregory Armestrong, marriage contract, 12:33
deed to Francis Billington, 12:28
deed to Thomas Armitage, 12:22
Elizabeth,
apprentice to John Barnes, 2:38
Francis, 1:10, 28, 40, 58; 2:38, 58, 59, 81, 119, 132; 3:223; 4:136; 8:187; 12:11, 33, 100, 144
marriage, 1:31
children of, 8:4, 13
and others, deed to William Bradford, 12:37
and wife, deed to Jonathan Brewster and Love Brewster, 12:48
and wife, to give possession of land to Jonathan Brewster, 2:6
bound for appearance, and released, 2:81
deed from Elinor Billington, 12:28
deed to John Atwood, 12:93
fined for smoking in highway, 1:106
freeman, 8:181
John Atwood vs., 7:12
land granted to, 2:26; 3:164
mortgage to Caleb Hopkins, 2:78
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
prosecuted and fined, 2:87
suits against Gray and Brown, 3:110
Helen, 1:41, 43; 12:11
John, 12:12; 13:265
land of, 12:3, 4
John, Sen., 12:11
Joseph, 3:110; 4:69; 8:97, 119, 120
a runaway servant, 2:58
fined for breach of peace, 4:137, 140
freeman, 8:181
John Barnes against, 3:203
John Barnes vs., 7:124
John Roads vs., 7:110
Samuel Fuller and others against, 3:127
presented, 4:69
Martha,
marriage, and Samuel Eaton, Plymouth, 10 January, 1660, 8:22
Mercy,
marriage, and John Martin, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1681, 8:76
Rebecca,
birth, daughter of Francis, Plymouth, 8 June, 1647, 8:4
Thomas, 13:265, 520-521
administration of his estate, 4:16
Widow, 1:46, 47
her share of meadow grounds, 1:40
———, 2:177; 8:99; 13:39, 43
birth, daughter of Francis, Plymouth, 25 February, 1651, 8:13

BINSON
John,
freeman, 8:203

BIRCH / BIRCHER
Edward, 13:10
Thomas,
marriage, and Bathsheba Sanford, Swansea, 24 January, 1683, 8:84

BIRD / BYRD / BURD
See also BURD
Ann,
John Williams vs., 7:164
vs. John Williams, 7:162, 163
Ann (———), 13:418
a runaway servant, 2:30
admitted a freeman, 2:154
deed from Edmund Chandler, 12:207
deputy from Scituate, 3:32
estate of, 6:66
freeman, 8:183
his execution against Russell, 2:138
James Cudworth vs., 7:29
John Hudson vs., 7:89
propounded as freeman, 2:125
punished for adultery, 4:22
Goodman, 12:103
Elijah, birth, son of John, Marshfield, 29 January, 1691-2, 8:89
   birth, son of John, Marshfield, 3 May, 1698, 8:89
   admitted a freeman, 3:7
   bound to appear at Court, 2:45
   freeman, 8:183, 207
   propounded as freeman, 2:167
vs. John Rogers, 7:104
Hopesstill, 6:107, 196, 197, 237
John, 13:167, 417
   birth, son of John, Marshfield, 15 September, 1690, 8:89
   marriage, and Joanna Brookes, Marshfield, 13 September, 1687, 8:89
   children of, 8:89
Martha,
   birth, daughter of John, Marshfield, 13 October, 1688, 8:89
Mary,
   birth, daughter of John, Marshfield, 28 March, 1693, 8:89
Moses, birth, son of John, Marshfield, 20 October, 1695, 8:89
Thomas, 1:53, 74, 87, 96; 2:34; 7:8; 8:201; 12:104
   admitted a freeman, 1:74
   deed from administrators of William Palmer, 12:35-36
   deed to Edmund Chaundler, 12:46
   fined for not serving as juror, 2:42
   freeman, 5:277; 8:175
   his bounds settled, 2:39, 52
   one of Duxbury committee, 2:57
   one of purchasers of Sepecan, 1:108
Mr., 1:98

BISCOE
Nathaniel, 13:207-209

BISHOP / BISHOPE / BISHIP / BUSHOP / BASHOP
Alice, 2:134
   tried, condemned, and executed for murdering her child, 2:132-134
James, 10:393
   servant to Thomas Farrall, 1:128
John,
   freeman, 8:176
   propounded as freeman, 2:17
Richard, 2:6, 132, 134; 8:188
   marriage, 2:79
   lands granted to, 4:18, 136
   prosecuted for stealing, 2:137, 138
   punished for stealing, 5:30
   servant to Love Brewster, 1:103
Mr., 3:161

BITSEWELL
Robert, 13:443

BLACK / BLACKE
See also BLAKE
Anna,
   marriage, (of Milton), and Thomas Gilbert, Boston, 18 December, 1676, 8:70
John, 5:224
John, alias Blackwell, 7:185
Miles, 3:100; 4:50, 138; 8:192; 12:211; 13:97
   freeman, 8:179
   land granted to, 3:194
prosecuted for fraud, 3:208
to purchase lands of Indians, 4:45

BLACK SACHEM (Indian), 5:69; 12:236

BLACKLEICH / BLACKLEECHE
John, 10:186, 187
Sindieniah, 5:267
Solomon,
captain of James frigate, proceedings against his vessel, 5:265-267, 269
will of, 5:267

BLACKMAN
Jonathan, 6:197
Thomas Joslen vs., 7:299
Peter,
admitted a freeman, 6:240

BLACKMORE / BLAKEMORE / BLACKEMORE
Elizabeth, 5:211
John, 11:31
to train Sandwich militia, 1:130
William,
death, Scituate, 21 April, 1676, 8:50
estate of, 5:211
exempt from training, 5:25
Mr.,
land granted to, 1:150

BLACKSTONE / BLACKSTON
See also BLACKE
John, 6:144
guardians appointed for, 5:181

Sarah,
burial, wife of William, Rehoboth, June, 1673, 8:52

William,
wife of, 8:52
estate of, 5:172, 181
John Allin vs., 7:143, 150
John Allin, Sen., vs., 7:155
Mr., 3:84; 4:64; 6:63
estate (lands) of, 5:84

BLACKWELL / BLACKWEELL
child of, 8:64
freeman, 8:184, 205
John Smith, Sen., and another, vs., 7:222
selectman at Sandwich, 6:10, 84, 107
Joshua, 6:166
birth, Sandwich, first of June, 1648, 8:6
birth, son of John, Sandwich, 16 November, 1676, 8:64
Myles / Miles, 4:181; 5:116; 7:119
Mr., 13:97
BLACKWOOD / BLAKEWOOD
Christopher,
deed from Timothy Hatherly, 12:67
deed to Charles Chauncey, 12:81

BLAGE / BLAUGE
Henry, 1:102, 106; 12:32

BLAKE / BLACKE / BLAAKE
See also BLACK
Christopher, 8:127, 129, 130
fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:15
his complaint against an Indian, 5:27
punished for drunkenness, 5:31, 117
John,
land granted to, 3:182
Samuel, 8:152

BLAKEMORE
John, 8:193
freeman, 8:184

BLAND / BLANDE
Mrs., 10:205, 247, 261, 262, 280

BLANDIN
William, 6:143

BLANDING / BLANDINGE
Obadiah,
birth, son of William, Rehoboth, 14 April, 8:87
Samuel,
birth, son of William, Rehoboth, 11 April, 1680, 8:73
William,
marrige, and Bethia, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674, 8:53
children of, 8:73, 87

BLATHWAITE
William, 6:100

BLAYS
Timothy, 3:213

BLIGH
Thomas, 10:148

BLINMAN / BLINDMAN
Richard,
propounded as freeman, 2:8
Mr., 9:196, 204; 10:182, 188, 190, 202
letter written to, 10:182
salary of, 10:189

BLISS / BLISSE / BLISE / BLESSE
George,
freeman, 8:184
land granted to, 1:149
freeman, 5:278; 8:179, 209
propounded as freeman, 3:78
Mary, 13:141
Rachel,
marrige, and Thomas Manning, Swansea, Rehoboth, 28 October, 1674, 8:51, 53
Thomas, 2:115; 13:55, 141, 143
propounded as freeman, 2:84
settlement of his estate, 2:126

BLOSSOM / BLOSSOME / BLOSOM
Anna,
marrriage, 1:16
Peter, 13:459
freeman, 8:179
land granted to, at Saconeeset, 3:216
Sarah, 2:156; 13:183
Thomas, 1:16; 8:193; 13:16-17, 55, 183
settlement of his estate, 2:156
Widow, 1:11

BLOTT
Robert, 13:326

BLOWER
John, 8:194

BLUSH
birth, son of Abraham and Hannah, (Barker), Barnstable, 16 October, 1654, 8:41
marriage, and Hannah Barker, Barnstable, 8:41
marriage, and Alice Derbey, Barnstable, 4 January, 1658, 8:41
children of, 8:41
wives of, 8:41
deceased, estate of, 6:123
deed from Richard Moore, 12:22, 23, 39
deed to John Willis, 12:39
freeman, 5:277; 8:182, 206
propounded as freeman, 2:17, 167; 3:9, 100, 135, 188
Anne,
burial, wife of Abraham, Barnstable, 16 May, 1651, 8:41
Hannah,
burial, wife of Abraham, Barnstable, March, 1658, 8:41
Joseph,
birth, son of Abraham and Anne, Barnstable, 5 April, 1648, 8:41
freeman, 8:207
Sarah,
birth, daughter of Abraham and Anne, Barnstable, 2 December, 1641, 8:41

BOARDMAN / BORDMAN / BOREMAN / BURMAN / BURDMAN
See also BURMAN
Luce, 1:93, 94
marriage, 2:80
and another, William Palmer vs., 7:50
and wife, punished for fornication, 1:93, 94
contracts to repair fort, 1:33
deed from Nicholas Sympkins and wife, 12:142
freeman, 8:184
his acknowledgment to John Farniseed and wife, 2:97, 98
land granted to, 1:150
land granted him at Saconeesett, 3:217
presented for lewdness, 2:96
Robert Barker vs., 7:9
suit against Willis and others, 2:107
surveyor of highways, 2:72
vs. George Allin, 7:118
William, 9:103
———, 4:152; 8:194
BOBBIT / BOBBITT / BOBBETT / BOBBITTS

Damaris,
  birth, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 September, 1663, 8:40
Deliverance,
  birth, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 December, 1673, 8:59
Dorcas,
  birth, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 20 January, 1666, 8:40
death, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 9 April, 1674, 8:55
  birth, son of Edward, Taunton, 15 July, 1655, 8:40
child of, 8:55
children of, 8:40, 54, 59
estate of, 5:217
freeman, 5:276; 8:186
presented, 2:140
Edward, Sen.,
  deceased, estate of, 6:133
Elkana,
  birth, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 December, 1665, 8:40
Esther,
  birth, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 April, 1669, 8:40
Hannah,
  birth, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 9 March, 1660, 8:40
Ruth,
  birth, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 7 August, 1671, 8:54
Sarah, 5:217
  birth, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 20 March, 1657, 8:40
  marriage, and Samuel Pitts, Taunton, 25 March, 1680, 8:82

BODFISH / BADFISH / BOTFISH / BOTTFISH / BOATFISH / BOATEFISH / BOTEFISH

Bridget,
  marriage, and Samuel Hinckley, Barnstable, December 15, 1657, 8:44
Joseph,
  birth, son of Robert, Sandwich, 3 April, 1651, 8:13
Mary,
  marriage, and John Crocker, Barnstable, November, 1659, 8:43
Robert, 1:147, 150; 2:9, 28, 71; 7:21, 49, 52; 8:192; 12:211
  child of, 8:13
  desires freedom, 1:108
  fined, 1:107
  freeman, 8:184
  land granted to, 1:149
  licensed as retailer, 2:75

  birth, Sandwich, 27 March, 1648, 8:5

BOLSTON
  Jonathan, 13:151

BOLTON
  Mr., 13:318

BOND
  John,
    inquest upon, 3:223

BONNEY / BONNY / BONY / BONI

Hannah, 6:176, 177
Thomas, 3:32, 223; 8:190
  freeman, 8:181, 182
  his lands, 1:144, 161
  propounded as freeman, 1:117
  prosecuted, 4:7
Roger Glasse vs., 7:76
vs. Jonathan Brewster, 7:48
BONUM / BONHAM / BONAM / BONUME
Elizabeth, 6:163
child of, 1649, 8:8
children of, 8:8, 10, 15
marriage, 2:79
admitted a freeman, 3:137
and another, vs. James Luxford, 7:27
deed from John Barnes, 12:166
deed from Richard Willis, 12:69
deed from Thomas Pope, 12:61
freeman, 5:274; 8:181, 202
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:20, 94
suit against John Smith, 3:169
suit against Joseph Ramsden, 3:147
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Nicholas and Hannah, (Fuller), Barnstable, 8 October, 1659, 8:41
Mary,
birth, daughter of Nicholas and Hannah, (Fuller), Barnstable, 4 October, 1661, 8:41
Nicholas,
marrige, and Hannah Fuller, Barnstable, 1 January, 1658, 8:41
children of, 8:41
Patience,
marrige, and Richard Willis, Plymouth, 28 December, 1670, 8:33
Ruth,
marrige, 2:98
marriage, and Robert Barrow, Plymouth, 28 November, 1666, 8:31
Sarah,
birth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 4 December, 1649, 8:8
birth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 12 January, 1650, 8:10
birth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 10 December, 1653, 8:15
death, daughter of George, Plymouth, 1649, 8:8

BOOE
Nicholas, 6:105

BOOMER
Mary, 6:178
Matthew, 5:169
prosecuted for neglect of public worship, 5:47
Matthew, Jun., 6:178

BOOTH / BOTH
John, 4:139; 5:262; 6:39, 166; 7:168, 302
John, Sen., 7:259
Thomas,
freeman, 8:178

BOREMAN, see BOARDMAN, BURMAN

BORSCONGE
Ormistick, 13:314

BORTT
James, 2:151

BOSWELL
——, 7:32

BOSWORTH
Benjamin,
marrige, and Hannah Morton, Plymouth, 27 November, 1666, 8:31
child of, 8:33
Benjamin, Sen.,
vs. John Turner, Sen., 7:223, 230

Elizabeth,
    birth, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 17 November, 1681, 8:77
dead, wife of Nathaniel, Jun., of Nantasket, 6 April, 1673, 8:34

Hannah,
    birth, daughter of Benjamin, Plymouth, 21 December, 1669, 8:33
    birth, daughter of Jonathan, Swansea, November 5, 1673, 8:48

John, 13:340
Jonathan, 5:18, 93; 13:427
    child of, 8:48
    freeman, 8:178
Jonathan, Sen., 5:212; 6:55, 56, 73
    freeman, 8:209

Joseph,
    birth, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 27 September, 8:87
    children of, 8:77, 87
    freeman, 8:209

Nathaniel, 5:63; 13:512
    birth, son of Nathaniel, Jun., and Elizabeth, Nantasket, 22 March, 1672, 8:34

BOURNE / BORNE / BOURNES / BURNE / BURNES

Anne,
    marriage, 1:138

Eleazer, 5:218

    marriage, and Patience Skiffe, Sandwich, 26 October, 1675, 8:81
    admitted a freeman, 6:86
    deputy from Sandwich, 6:263, 268
    propounded as freeman, 6:63

Elizabeth,
    marriage, 1:107

Ezra, 5:190
    birth, Sandwich, 12 May, 1648, 8:6

    admitted a freeman, 1:74
    deed to William Wills, 12:99
    freeman, 5:277; 8:175, 177
    one of Barnstable committee, 2:59, 68, 75

Hezekiah, 5:218

Jarett, Jun., 6:76

Job, 4:123; 7:147, 157, 163
    estate of, 5:218
    fined for not serving as constable, 5:100

    7:60, 64, 85, 90, 96, 108, 123, 156, 175, 245; 8:196, 201; 11:187; 13:245, 412, 414, 429
    admitted a freeman, 2:167
    and Alice, estates of, 6:184
    deputy from Marshfield, 4:122, 148
    freeman, 5:277; 8:207
    his lands, 1:47
    magistrate at Marshfield, 6:93
    officer of excise, 4:67
    on committee to take Treasurer's account, 8:119
    propounded as freeman, 2:45, 95
    selectman at Marshfield, 6:10, 35, 84, 108, 129

Lydia, 13:411

Richard, 1:53, 58, 87, 88, 98, 141, 147, 150, 156; 2:85, 137; 3:18, 32, 96, 164, 167, 175, 216; 4:28, 48, 68, 85, 97,
    109, 119, 128, 131, 143, 155, 161, 189; 5:46, 99, 121, 186, 218; 6:16, 159; 7:5, 8, 20, 51, 56; 8:192, 199; 10:189,
    alewives granted to, 5:140
bound for William Newland, 2:18

deputy from Sandwich, 1:126, 155; 3:8; 4:60, 90, 122, 148
deputy to General Court, 5:34

estate of, 6:97

his lands, 1:47, 49, 57, 150; 4:3, 4, 161, 174

his petition in behalf of Indians, 4:80

land granted to, 3:85, 193, 194, 201, 208, 216; 5:3, 4, 96, 131

on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:110, 113, 119, 129

one of Sandwich committee, 2:16, 68, 94

petitions for land, 2:68

salary of, 10:205, 219

to purchase lands of Indians, 4:45

Ruhamah, 5:218, 219


admitted a freeman, 6:86

deputy of Sandwich, 6:127, 240

freeman, 8:205

propounded as freeman, 6:62

selectman of Sandwich, 6:129, 241


admitted a freeman, 1:74

claims a stray horse, 4:43

freeman, 8:174, 177

his lands, 1:49, 70, 111

one of Marshfield committee, 2:40, 94

one of Rexhame committee, 2:16

suit against John Chandler, 2:42

vs. Trustrum Hull, 7:99

Tilden, 13:411

Timothy, 5:218

William,

prosecuted for misdemeanor, 1:101


his bounds settled, 3:138, 217

Widow, 12:231

———, 13:411

BOWEN / BOWIN / BOWINE

Elizabeth, 13:428

Esther,

marriage, and Samuel Miller, Rehoboth, 20 July, 1682, 8:79

Hezekiah,

birth, son of Obadiah, Jun., Swansea, 19 November, 1682, 8:80

Isaac,

birth, son of Obadiah, Rehoboth, 30 September, 1674, 8:53

Mary,

marriage, and Isaac Allin, Rehoboth, 30 May, 1673, 8:52

Obadiah, 3:116; 5:256, 271; 6:29, 75, 76, 265; 13:211, 428

child of, 8:53

deputy, 6:61, 85

freeman, 8:178

selectman of Swansea, 6:59, 84, 108, 129, 168, 186

Obadiah, Jun.,

child of, 8:80


widow of, burial 1675, 8:63

admitted a freeman, 2:166

freeman, 5:278

marriage, and Mary Titus, Rehoboth, 9 January, 8:88

one of Rehoboth committee, 2:168

propounded as freeman, 2:84

to try causes at Rehoboth, 3:104
Richard, Jun., 13:478
  freeman, 8:179
Richard, Sen., 6:143, 166
  burial, Rehoboth, 4 February, 1674, 8:54
Samuel, 6:262
Thomas, 13:265, 428
Father, 3:213

BOWERS / BOWER / BOARE
George, 1:53, 87, 116, 125, 142, 152; 2:7, 31; 7:7, 8, 18, 29; 12:58, 104
  admitted a freeman, 1:60
  deed from Edward Winslow, 12:52
  deed from Stephen Hopkins, 12:21
  deed to Christopher Winter, 12:57
  freeman, 8:174
  his suit against Bonum, 2:6
  presented for obstructing way, 1:75, 80
  prosecuted for several offences, 2:11, 18
  vs. Mrs. Joane Barnes, 7:63
Ruth,
  marriage, 1:129

BOWKER
John, 13:151
Robert,
  William Clarke vs., 7:122

BOWMAN
John, 1:11, 28, 42
Nathaniel,
  suit against Morris Truant, 2:95
  vs. Morris Truant, 7:41
Mr., 1:49

BOYLE
Robert,
  Governor of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in America, 10:274, 276, 279, 292, 314, 385
  twenty copies of the Indian Testament sent to, 10:279
  works of, cited, 10:385

BRACKENBERRY
William, 2:14

BRACKETT
Richard, 13:468

BRADBERRY
Catherine, 3:5

BRADFORD / BRADFFORD
Alice, 12:12; 13:11, 291,331-332
  land of, 12:6
Alice, Jun.,
  death, Plymouth, 12 December, 1671, 8:33
Alice, Sen., 2:146; 3:170
  death, Plymouth, 26 March, 1670, 8:33
Jael, 5:259
  birth, son of William, Plymouth, 20 February, 1652, 8:14
  birth, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 18 April, 1665, 8:25
  admitted a freeman, 2:154
  deputy, 6:205, 211, 222, 240, 263, 268
  deputy from Duxbury, 3:8
deed to Edmund Freeman, 3:24
John Dotey, alias Doten, vs., 7:304
land of, 4:27
propounded as freeman, 2:114
to look after the colony's property, 6:210
vs. William Clarke, Sen., 7:237
Joseph, 3:196; 7:154, 157, 167, 171, 189
child of, 8:25
and wife, licensed as retailers, 5:259
ensign of Plymouth company, 4:65
freeman, 5:274; 8:202
his lands, 4:27, 94
land granted to, 5:151
Mary,
release to Nathaniel Clarke, 6:163
Mercy, 12:12
marriage, and Benjamin Vermayes, Plymouth, 21 December, 1648, 8:5
Simon,
Governor, applies for aid in Canada expedition, 6:248
birth, son of William, Jun., Plymouth, 11 March, 1654, (and baptized 25 March, 1655), 8:16
child of, 8:14
an Assistant, 1:5, 21, 36, 79; 2:71; 4:13, 36, 60, 90, 122, 147, 179; 5:17, 34, 55, 90, 112, 143, 163, 194, 229, 256
and associates, original charter granted to, to be recorded, 6:210
and others, deed from Edmund Freeman, 12:132
and others, executors, deed to Thomas Besbee, 12:35
and others, hires Kennebeck trade, 2:144; 3:96
Assistant, 6:9, 34, 58
chosen Commissioner of the United Colonies, 6:34, 59, 83
chosen Deputy Governor, 6:127, 164, 185, 264
chosen Governor, 3:7, 30, 48, 77, 99
chosen major, 6:169
chosen President, 9:109; 10:153
claims Cape Cod, 6:243, 244
commissioner to settle bounds between Plymouth and Massachusetts, 9:1; 11:34
compensation to him, 5:210
complains against his tenants, 2:119
Daniell's Island granted to, 6:51
deed from Constant Southworth, 12:141
deed from Edward Cope, 12:76
deed from G. Armstrong and wife and F. Billington, 12:37
deed from John Done, 12:79
deed from Joseph Rogers, 12:135
deed from Robert Hicks, 12:79
deed from Thomas Clark, 12:7
deed from Thomas Wallis, 12:76
deed to Edmund Freeman, 12:129, 131, 210
deed to George Watson, 12:51
deed to John Howland, 12:164
deed to Thomas Southworth, 12:77
Deputy Governor, 6:83, 106
engaged in bass fishery, 2:162
executor, John Willis and wife vs., 7:7
freeman, 1:52; 5:274; 8:173, 202
Governor, 1:32, 48, 116, 140; 10:55, 111
his lands, 1:46, 57, 70, 109, 167; 2:8, 15, 33, 40, 52, 56, 83, 115, 123, 153, 166; 4:26, 41, 94; 12:4
his reasons for declining his office, 3:80
his sale to Stephen Dean, 1:25
his surrender of the colony, 2:5, 8-11
land granted to, 2:54, 146, 164; 5:151; 6:267
money granted to, 2:10
on committee to revise the laws, 5:263
one of the council of war, 2:47; 4:142
paid for services, 4:63
president of the council of war, 2:64; 3:26
referee, 12:115
suit against William Merrick and others, 1:44
surrenders Indian trade, 1:126
to administer the oath to the Governor, 6:205
Treasurer, 6:9, 34, 59, 83, 106, 127, 185, 205, 239
Treasurer, vs. Samuel Dunham, 7:251
vs. John Combes, 7:11
Mr. [William], 10:52, 176
child of, 8:16
admitted a freeman, 3:101
captain of troop of horse, 3:174
chosen Assistant, 3:134, 162, 187, 214
deputy from Plymouth, 3:115, 135
ensign of Plymouth company, 2:121
one of the council of war, 3:117, 138, 153
propounded as freeman, 6:130
William, Sen., 4:40
Captain, 8:133; 12:242
Captain William, commissioner, 10:386
Ensign, 4:149
Governor, 6:17
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
Mrs., 8:94, 101, 102, 105, 128, 130
allowance to, for providing for Court, 3:120
———, 13:411

BRADING
James, 5:100

BRADLY / BRADLE
Robert 10:417
Thomas,
inquest upon, 3:39

BRADSHAW
Sir William, 10:165

BRADSTREET / BRADSTREATE / BRADSTREEETE
Simon, 10:6, 21, 231, 235, 311, 320, 379, 380
and Mr. Danforth, to prepare an epistle to the Indian Bible, dedicatory to Charles II., 10:311
arbitrator, 9:187, 188
chosen President, 10:72, 78, 290, 312
opposes a declaration of war against Ninigret, 10:103
President, judges the vote for war against the Dutch useless and inexpedient, and dissents from putting the question, 10:108
sees no reason for engaging the colonies in the quarrels of the Long Island Indians and Ninigret, 10:99
the commissioners know not why he uses the plural number, they being satisfied with their vote against Ninigret, 10:99
Mr. [Simon], 10:427
Mr., 9:196, 204, 205

BRAIN
William,
a Quaker, prosecuted, 3:127

BRANCH
John, 5:114, 226, 262; 7:187; 13:413
admitted a freeman, 6:61
freeman, 8:178, 207
propounded as freeman, 6:42
Mary, 5:262

BRANDON
John, 6:178

BRASSIER
See also BROSSIER
———, 10:31

BRATTLE
Thomas, 7:284
administrator, 7:280
administrator of, vs. Nathaniel Hall, 7:280, 284

BRAY
Thomas,
Francis Linceford vs., 2:27
freeman, 8:185
punished for adultery, 2:28

BRAYBROOKE
William, land granted to, 1:149

BRAYMAN
Experience,
birth, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1682, 8:79
Jane,
marrige, and Samuel Hallowey, Taunton, 26 March, 1666, 8:38
Joseph,
child of, 8:79
Thomas,
freeman, 8:187
his estate disposed of, 3:37
James Burt vs., 7:74

BREEDEN
Captain,
allowed to take volunteers, 10:282
complaint of, against the Mohawks, 10:282

BRELLES
Robert, 8:191
ELIZABETH, marriage, and John Poole, Taunton, 28 March, 1672, 8:59
William, 6:119
Mr., 6:118
his rates, 3:202

JOSEPH WASHBURN vs., 7:276
propounded as freeman, 6:87

admitted a freeman, 2:101
deed from Robert Hicks, 12:80
deed to Ralph Partrich, 12:80
deputy, 3:214; 4:14, 37, 60, 90
deputy from Bridgewater, 6:206, 211, 222, 240
estate of, 6:81
freeman, 5:278; 8:175
grant of land to, 3:193
his lands, 1:144, 161
land of, 4:96, 189, 190
land restored to, 3:20
on committee to take Treasurer's account, 8:110
propounded as freeman, 2:95; 6:87

WILLIAM, Jun., 5:166, 186
Elder, 5:105, 180, 223

OBA DI AH, propounded as freeman, 2:8

JOHN, 8:190
and Love Brewster, deed from Francis Billington and wife, 12:48
and Peter Meacock, agreement about keeping the ferry, 12:36
controversy with John Ford, 2:6
deed to Comfort Starr, 12:30
deed to Robert Barker and others, 12:77
deputy from Duxbury, 1:126
ferryman at North River, 11:28
freeman, 8:174
his claim against Billington and wife, 2:6
his lands, 1:40, 85, 90, 163; 12:5
John Alby vs., 7:39
land granted to, 2:88
one of Duxbury committee, 2:16, 40, 46, 63, 72, 75
presented for neglecting ferry, 2:5, 18
presented for neglecting ferry, and released, 1:119, 137
settlement with Love Brewster, 12:115
Thomas Bonny vs., 7:48
vs. James Luxford, 7:27
marriage, 1:30
admitted a freeman, 1:39
and Samuel Eaton, agreement, 12:99
declaration of Samuel Eaton concerning conveyance to, 12:99
deed from Samuel Eaton, 12:144
executrix of, deed to Samuel Eaton, 12:205
freeman, 8:174
his lands, 1:78, 111, 167
his suit against Samuel Eaton, 2:135
settlement with Jonathan Brewster, 12:115

Lucretia, 12:10
Mary, 12:10
marriage, 2:94

Nathaniel, 5:122, 123; 13:185
estate of, 5:212

Patience, 12:6
Sarah, 12:116, 117, 205; 13:185-186
Sarah (———), 13:185

administration of his estate, 2:73
assigns servant to his son, 1:107
controversy with William Paybody, 6:17
deceased, settlement of estate of, 12:115
deed from Frances Eaten, 12:16, 17
freeman, 8:173, 204
heirs and assigns of, deed from Samuel Eaton, confirmation, 12:100

his land, 4:80; 12:3, 4
land granted to, 5:24

freeman, 8:204
land granted to, 5:24

complaint of, 10:227

his lands, 1:56
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19

Mrs., 10:227, 248

BRICK
———, 8:188

BRIDGES / BRIGES
See also BRIGGS
Robert, 10:6, 420, 424, 427, 434
Captain [Robert], 10:428, 429
Walter, 5:36, 91, 206
freeman, 5:275
petition of, 5:149
William, 5:110, 116
Goodman, 5:119

BRIGGS / BRIGGES / BRIGS / BRIGES
See also BRIDGES
Benjamin,
birth, son of Richard, Taunton, 15 September, 1677, 8:68

Catherine, 13:85
Catherine (———), 13:86

and sons, land of, 4:74
children of, land granted to, 4:68; 5:5
deed to John Browne, 12:22
deed to Robert Heeks, 12:34
deposition of, 12:34, 35
his demand against Isaac Allerton, 2:101

his land, 1:163; 12:5
Cornelius, 6:135, 136
freeman, 8:207
Daniel, 6:262
David, 4:68
  birth, son of Jonathan, Taunton, 6 December, 1669, 8:39
  one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:20
Elizabeth,
  birth, daughter of William, Taunton, 4 November, 1672, 8:58
Francis, 6:134
Hugh,
  marriage, of Taunton, and Martha Everson, of Plymouth, 1 March, 1683, 8:84
James, 5:195, 227, 262; 6:41, 87, 135; 7:247, 249
  fined, 8:155
  freeman, 8:205
  selectman at Scituate, 6:206
  the town of Marshfield vs., 7:200
  vs. John Cushen, selectman, 7:199, 200
  birth, son of Richard, Taunton, 13 February, 1672, 8:68
  birth, Taunton, 19 March, 1680, 8:81
  administration of his estate, 2:18
  and others, John Williams vs., 7:301
  land granted to, 1:149
  of Scituate, takes oath of fidelity, 6:87
  Sidrack Thayer vs., 7:126
  takes oath of fidelity, 4:185
John, Jun., 7:293, 295
John, Sen., 7:293, 295
  fined for breach of Sabbath, 4:50
John, of Taunton,
  fined, 8:109, 111, 165
  freeman, 8:184, 186
Jonathan, 3:133; 4:28; 5:31, 32, 41; 13:430
  birth, son of Jonathan, Taunton, 15 March, 1668, 8:39
  children of, 8:39
  complaint against William Hailstone, 3:51
  freeman, 5:276; 8:187
  his choice of guardian, 3:107
  judgment and execution against William Hailstone, 3:90, 103, 105
  one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:20
  takes oath of fidelity, 3:117
  William Hailstone vs., 7:103
Joseph,
  birth, son of Richard, Taunton, 15 June, 1674, 8:68
Mary,
  birth, daughter of William, Taunton, 14 August, 1674, 8:65
  presented for lying, 3:159
Matthew,
  birth, son of William, Taunton, 5 February, 1676, 8:65
Matthias, 3:78, 92, 215; 13:522
Rebecca,
  birth, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 15 August, 1665, 8:37
Remember, 4:68; 5:5
Richard, 4:171; 5:102
  birth, son of Richard, Taunton, 7 April, 1668, 8:36
  marriage, and Rebecca Hoskins, (of Lakenham), Taunton, 15 August, 1662, 8:38
  children of, 8:36, 37, 68
Samuel, 5:145, 258; 13:86
Sarah, 13:86
  birth, daughter of William, Taunton, 10 September, 1669, 8:39
  death, wife of William, Taunton, 20 March, 1680, 8:81
Thomas, 6:166, 262
  birth, son of William, Taunton, 9 September, 1669, 8:39
  land granted to, 3:164
Thomas, Sen., 6:235, 262; 7:293, 295
Walter, 2:139, 168; 3:159, 162; 4:30, 91, 139; 6:16; 8:100, 190, 199; 13:297, 527
admitted a freeman, 3:137
Edward Tart vs., 7:45
freeman, 8:183, 204
ordered to collect rates, 4:136
Robert Sprout against, 3:133
vs. Robert Sprought, 7:88
will of, 6:134
William, 6:13, 107, 167
birth, son of Richard, Taunton, 21 November, 1663, 8:37
birth, son of William, Taunton, 25 January, 1667, 8:37
marriage, and Sarah Macomber, (of Marshfield), Taunton, 6 November, 1666, 8:38
children of, 8:37, 39, 58, 65
wife of, 8:81
Mr.,
his proportion of rate, 3:201, 202

BRIGHTMAN / BRITMAN
Mr., 13:258, 357

BRINTON
Mr., 10:287

BRITTNELL / BRITTNALL
Richard, 10:49, 50

BROCK / BROCKE
John, 10:216, 217

BROOKS / BROOKES / BROOKE
Bethia,
marrige, and Samuel Tharsher, Rehoboth, 4 December, 8:88
Deborah, 5:148
admitted a freeman, 3:137
allowance to, 7:90
deed from Thomas Simons, 12:217
deed to Robert Crossman, letter of attorney, 12:219
deputy, 6:10, 61, 128, 164, 186, 206, 240
freeman, 5:278; 8:209
presented, 1:118
selectman at Rehoboth, 6:35, 186, 206
Hannah,
marrige, and Robert Crosman, Jun., Taunton, 21 July, 1679, 8:83
Joanna,
marrige, and John Besby, Marshfield, 13 September, 1687, 8:89
John,
Joseph Thorne vs., 7:224
Nathaniel,
admitted a freeman, 6:86
freeman, 8:205
propounded as freeman, 6:62
Susanna (———), 13:439
Timothy, 6:86
lieutenant, afterwards captain, 6:189, 223
propounded a freeman, 6:62
a grand juror presented for disclosing counsel, 2:96
admitted a freeman, 3:137
freeman, 5:275; 8:180

BROOMAN
Joseph,
marrige, and Sarah Savage, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1681, 8:76
BROSSIER
See also BRASSIER
Henry, 10:48, 49

BROUGH
Edmund, 1:164; 2:58
Edward, 8:196

BROUGHTON
Thomas, 13:208
his suit against William Thomas, 2:86

BROWMAN
Thomas, 6:176

BROWN / BROWNE / BROWEN
Andia,
marriage, and Hezekiah Willett, Swansea, 7 January, 1675, 8:61
Anne,
birth, daughter of John and Anne, Swansea, 19 September, 1673, 8:48
Dorothy, 13:535
death, wife of John, Sen., Swansea, 27 January, 1673, 8:48
George,
birth, son of William, Plymouth, 16 January, 1651, 8:13
Hannah, 13:533
birth, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1682...1681, 8:77
Jabez,
birth, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 30 December, 8:87
admitted a freeman, 3:136
an Assistant, 4:90, 122; 5:112, 143, 163, 194, 229, 256
attorney for Simon Cooper, 7:214
chosen Assistant, 6:9, 34, 58, 83, 106
deputy, 4:122
deputy from Swansea, 5:17, 55, 90
freeman, 5:279
of Swansea, account allowed, 10:368
salary of, 8:145
James, Jun., 6:107
child of, 8:80
admitted a freeman, 6:62
James, Sen., 6:94
birth, son of John, Swansea, 28 April, 1675, 8:61
marriage, 1:26
children of, 8:48, 61
admitted a freeman, 3:136
an Assistant, 1:36, 79, 86, 116, 140; 2:8, 15, 33, 40, 52, 56, 59, 71, 83, 115, 123, 153, 166
appointed captain, 5:175
captain at Swansea, 6:189
chosen an Assistant, 3:7, 30, 48, 77
chosen commissioner of the United Colonies, 3:30, 67, 77
commissioner of the United Colonies, 2:71, 83, 100, 115, 123, 139, 153, 166; 9:16, 31, 61, 84, 109, 139, 161, 192; 10:4, 71, 78, 113, 135
deed from Clement Briggs, 12:22
deed from Edmund Chandeler, 12:187
deed from the town of Rehoboth, 12:177
deed from William Allin, 12:186
deed to William Hanbury, 12:60
freeman, 8:173, 182
his excuse for not coming to the meeting of the commissioners, 10:374
his lands, 1:38, 42, 93, 123, 168, 201
lieutenant of Swansea company, 5:130
one of the council of war, 2:47, 100
propounded as freeman, 2:114; 6:62
selectman at Swansea, 6:10, 108, 186
takes oath of fidelity, 3:58
the elder, Francis Cooke vs., 7:5
the younger, Francis Cooke vs., 7:5
vs. Samuel Newman, 7:58
John, Jun., 3:222; 8:201; 13:265, 530-532
ensign of military company at Rehoboth, 3:63
John, Sen.,
wife of, 8:48
Lieutenant John, of Swansea, 10:363
Joseph,
birth, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1681, 8:77
marriage, and Hannah Fitch, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1680, 8:72
children of 8:77, 87
Lydia, 13:533
Margaret,
birth, daughter of James, Jun., Swansea, 28 June, 1682, 8:80
Martha, 12:11
Mary, 1:18; 12:11; 13:533
birth, daughter of William, Plymouth, 14 May, 1650, 8:10
marriage, 1:43
agreement with John Doane, 2:76
Peter, 1:4, 8, 10, 59; 2:89, 177; 8:210; 12:11, 146, 186; 13:21, 23, 55
deed from Edward Holman and wife, 12:113
deed from John Roe, 12:86
deed to John Harmon, 12:113
fined for absence from Court, 1:5, 7
his estate settled, 1:17, 18
land of, 12:3, 4
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
Priscilla, 1:19
marriage, and William Allen, Sandwich, 21 March, 1649, 8:9
agreement with John Brown, 2:89
Samuel, 6:24
birth, son of William, Plymouth, beginning of March, 1655-6, 8:16
William, 3:110; 4:36; 5:121; 6:11; 7:27, 51; 8:189; 13:404
birth, son of William, Plymouth, 1 April, 1654, 8:16
marriage, and Mary Murcock, Plymouth, 16 July, 1649, 8:8
children of, 8:10, 13, 16
freeman, 8:181
John Mayo, Jun., vs., 7:197
land granted to, 4:161
recognizance in the case of Isaac Waldron against, 5:149
Thomas Peachey vs., 7:190
vs. Henry Saunders, 4:57
will of, 4:28
Ensign,
one of the council of war, 3:153
and others, licensed to make a pound, 3:86
claims land at Swansea, 5:242
fined for setting up meeting at Rehoboth, 4:162
his lands, 1:55
land granted to, 3:84
land of, laid out, 4:64
licensed to use lands at Sowames River, 2:120
one of the council of war, 3:26
to inquire into complaints of Indians at Rehoboth, 3:21

to prove wills of inhabitants of Taunton, 3:74

Widow, 1:17-19, 28

BROWNELL
William, 6:129, 207

BROWNING
John, 3:39
    drowned, inquest upon, 3:28
Robert,
    ensign at Little Compton, 6:223
William, 6:111

BRUSSELS
See also BURSELL
James,
    freeman, 8:185

BRYAN / BRIAN
See also BRYANT
John,
    discharged, 1:132
    presentments, 1:118
John, of Scituate,
    freeman, 8:183
Stephen, 8:187, 190
Thomas,
    a servant, punished, 1:7

BRYANT / BRIANT / BRIANTE
See also BRYAN
Abigail, 7:57
    marriage, and John Bryant, Plymouth, 23 November, 1665, 8:31
Alexander, 5:155
Elizabeth,
    birth, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 17 October, 1665, 8:26
Hannah,
    birth, daughter of John, Scituate, 25 January, 1645, 8:18
    birth, son of John, Scituate, 17 August, 1644, 8:18
    marriage, and Mary Lewis, Scituate, 14 November, 1643, 8:17
    marriage, and Elizabeth Witherell, Scituate, 22 December, 1651, 8:49
    marriage, and Abigail Bryant, Plymouth, 23 November, 1665, 8:31
    child of, 8:19
    wife of, 8:49
    admitted a freeman, 3:48, 77
    constable, 7:310
    deputy, 5:256
    deputy to General Court, 3:115
    fined, 6:125
    fined for abusing Edward Gray, 5:16
    freeman, 5:275, 276
    presented for drinking tobacco in highway, 2:12
    presented for exchanging guns with Indian, 3:10
    propounded as freeman, 3:31
    vs. Humphrey Johnson, 7:77, 78, 203, 244, 261
    vs. William Randall, 7:101, 122
    William Randall vs., 7:95, 99
John, of Scituate,
    freeman, 8:204
John, of Taunton,
    freeman, 8:186, 205
admitted a freeman, 6:62
freeman, 5:275; 8:204

John, Sen., 5:56, 70, 116, 145, 230; 6:27, 92; 7:143, 144
and another, agents, vs. James Wheaten, Sen., 7:261
and another, Joseph Turner vs., 7:145
and others, agents, vs. Humphrey Johnson, 7:261, 262, 267
deputy from Scituate, 5:231
execution against Standford, 71
vs. Benjamin Johnson, 7:262
vs. Humphrey Johnson and others, 7:239
vs. John James, 7:199
vs. Jonathan Barnes, 7:280
vs. William Randall, Sen., 7:137, 138

John, Sen., of Plymouth, 8:128
Lydia,
  birth, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 23 October, 1662, 8:23
Martha,
  birth, daughter of John, Scituate, 26 February, 1651, 8:18
Mary,
  birth, daughter of John, Scituate, 24 February, 1649, 8:18
  birth, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 29 May, 1654, 8:22
  death, daughter of John, Scituate, 8 April, 1652, 8:19
death, wife of John, Scituate, 2 July, 1655, 8:49
John,
  birth, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 7 April, 1650, 8:10
  children of, 8:18, 19
Richard, 5:155
Samuel, 6:145
  birth, son of John, Scituate, 6 February, 1653, 8:18
Sarah, 7:145
  birth, daughter of John, Scituate, 29 September, 1648, 8:18
  birth, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 28 November, 1659, 8:22
  birth, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 2 February, 1657, 8:22
  children of, 8:10, 22, 23, 26
  admitted a freeman, 3:48; 6:263
  and John Shaw, Jun., from Edward Dote, 12:91
  and others, bounds settled, 4:35
deed from Abraham Pearse, 12:136
deed from John Shaw, 12:172
deed to William Ford, 12:216
freeman, 8:202; 5:274
presented for several offences, 2:81, 87, 140
  propounded as freeman, 3:31
Stephen, Jun., 7:304
Stephen, Sen., 5:145; 7:215

BUCK / BUCKE / BARKE

  admitted a freeman, 3:137
  complaint against, as clerk of militia, 3:89
  complaint against, as constable, 3:161
deputy from Scituate, 4:37, 60, 90
fine remitted, 3:106
fined for not shoeing commissioners' horses, 3:90
freeman, 5:275; 8:183, 204
Lieutenant, 5:82, 103
Lieutenant, freeman, 5:275
Lieutenant, selectman at Scituate, 6:9, 34
lieutenant of Scituate company, 5:33
John, 3:70; 5:206; 13:295
Elizabeth Tart vs., 7:66
estate of, 8:32
fined, 8:135
prosecuted for adultery, 5:81
John Sutton vs. administrator of the estate of, 7:230
Josiah Hilman vs., 7:206
John, Jun.,
his acknowledgment to Thomas Nichols, 5:94
John Williams vs., 7:206
John, Sen.,
John Williams, administrator, vs., 7:246
Thomas Robinson vs., 7:215
Ruth,
marrige, and Joseph Garrett, Scituate, 17 January, 1676, 8:50
Lieutenant, 5:107, 257

BUCKER
James, 6:172
Mary, 6:172

BUCKETT
Marie, 12:6

BUCKINGHAM / BUCKINGHAME
Rev. Thomas, 10:413, 414

BUCKLAND / BUCKLINE
Benjamin, 6:144
son of, 8:62
David,
birth, son of Benjamin, Rehoboth, 22 March, 1675, 8:62
John,
burial, Rehoboth, 20 June, 1677, 8:67
John, Sen., 6:45
Joseph, 5:36; 6:152
children of, 8:53, 70, 73
son of, 8:64
bond of, 6:146
Lydia,
birth, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 5 September, 1680, 8:73
Matthew,
birth, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 16 September, 1674, 8:53
Nehemiah,
birth, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 31 March, 1678, 8:70
burial, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, May, 1677, 8:64
burial, Rehoboth, 19 May, 1677, 8:67
William, 3:100, 116; 5:209; 13:528
burial, Rehoboth, 1 September, 8:88
deceased, estate of, 6:146
freeman, 8:178

BUCKLEY / BUCKLES
Edward, 3:45; 8:195, 196; 13:199
freeman, 8:177
Rev., 12:115
John, 13:97
Mr., 12:176, 197
admitted a freeman, 2:71

BUCKNELL
Samuel, 7:168

BUETT / BUITT / BUIT / BEWITT / BEWYT
George, 2:83, 115, 155, 162, 163; 3:188; 8:193
freeman, 8:180
land granted to, 1:149
BUKE
Isaac,
complaint against John Hewes, 2:160

BULKELEY
Gershom, 10:410

BULL
Henry, 13:326
petition of, and answer of the commissioners, 9:110, 111

BULLOCK / BULLOCKE
Elizabeth, 5:27, 45, 50
marriage, and Robert Beere, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1673, 8:52
Mary,
birth, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1674, 8:53
death, wife of Samuel, Swansea, 4 October, 1674, 8:51
estate of, 5:27, 45, 50, 123, 233
freeman, 8:178
officer of excise, 4:67
to keep ferry at Rehoboth, 4:54
Samuel, 5:27
marriage, and Mary Thirber, Swansea, 12 November, 1673, 8:48
marriage, and Thankful Rouse, Rehoboth, 26 May, 1675, 8:62
children of, 8:53, 77
wife of, 8:51
admitted a freeman, 6:86
freeman, 8:209
propounded as freeman, 6:42
Thankful,
birth, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 1681, 8:77

BUMP, alias SAMPSON (Indian), 4:136, 137

BUMPUS / BUMPAS / BUMPASSE / BUMPPAS / BUMPUSS / BUMPPS / BOMPAS
Edmund, 1:66
deed to Robert Hicks, 12:7
freeman, 8:182
his sale to John Washborne, 1:33
land of, 12:5
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
Edward, Jun., 4:75
freeman, 8:178
Elizabeth, 6:40
Hannah, 7:175
punished for fornication, 4:22
Jacob, 6:40, 45, 46
propounded as freeman, 6:188
John,
freeman, 8:178
punished, 2:170
Joseph, 6:35
children of, 8:33, 34
Lydia,
birth, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 2 August, 1669, 8:33, 34
Wybra,
birth, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 May, 1672, 8:34

BUNDY / BUNDEY
Edward,
birth, son of John, Taunton, 13 August, 1681, 8:85
James,
  birth, son of John, Taunton, 29 December, 1664, 8:36
  birth, son of John, Taunton, 6 October, 1677, 8:70
  marriage, (Taunton), and Ruth Surney, (Mendum), 9 January, 1676, 8:65
  child of, 8:30, 36
  children of, 8:35, 36, 70, 82, 85
  wife of, 8:55
  one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:20
  punished for lewdness, 1:65
  servant to William Brewster, 1:51
Joseph,
  birth, son of John, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, 8:82
Martha,
  death, wife of John, Taunton, 1 May, 1674, 8:55
Mary,
  marriage, and Andrew Smith, Taunton, 5 January, 1673, 8:58
Patience,
  birth, son of Samuel, Taunton, 27 March, 1665, 8:30, 36
Samuel,
  birth, son of Samuel, Taunton, 4 October, 1670, 8:39
  child of, 8:39
Sarah,
  birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 4 March, 1668, 8:35

BUNTING
  Thomas,
    apprentice to John Cooke, Jun., 2:78

BURCHER
  Edward, 12:5, 164
  Thomas, 4:27

BURD
  See also BIRD
  Thomas,
    deed from William Nelson, 12:186

BURDEN
  Deborah, 13:417
  Deborah (———), 13:473
  Deborah (Baker), 13:476
  John,
    Richard Smith vs., 7:276
  William, 8:119, 120; 13:473, 476
    fined for breach of peace, 4:137

BURGESS / BURGIS / BURGES / BURGE
  Elizabeth,
    divorced from her husband, 3:221
  Jacob, 3:191; 4:14; 5:115, 166, 218; 6:85; 7:100, 231, 233, 246-249
    freeman, 8:180
  John, 4:61, 170; 5:19, 37, 258; 6:12, 36
    fined, 1:107
    freeman, 8:179, 205, 206
  Jonathan,
    deputy, 6:36
    fined, 8:96, 121, 147
    deputy from Rochester, 6:212
    fined for misdemeanor, 4:155
    fined for rescuing a beast attached, 3:168
    fined for several offences, 5:181, 253
    freeman, 5:276
    land granted to, 4:160, 161; 5:38
petition of, about a way, 5:116
Richard, 8:192
marriage, and Elizabeth Basset, Sandwich, 8 November, 1648, 8:6
admitted a freeman, 1:155
deed to Nicholas Robins, 12:38
deputy from Sandwich, 3:49, 63, 187, 198; 4:14, 180
freeman, 8:176, 179, 183
his claim against Sandwich for herrings, 3:76
his land, 1:63
land granted to, 1:149; 3:68, 167
one of Sandwich committee, 2:40, 75, 94, 123
presented for breach of peace, 2:96
paid for services, 3:102
Thomas, Jun., 3:48, 190, 211; 8:97, 98, 192; 13:494
fined for refusing to aid the marshal, 3:173, 190
George Barlow vs., 7:97
punished for lewdness, 3:221, 222
Thomas, Sen., 3:84, 211; 4:3, 50, 61; 5:3; 8:192
freeman, 8:205
land granted to, 3:194
prosecuted for fraudulently obtaining land, 3:208
Goodman, 4:85

BURMAN / BURNAM
See also BOARDMAN
Desire, 13:542
birth, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible), Barnstable, May, 1654, 8:41
Hannah, 13:542
birth, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible), Barnstable, May, 1646, 8:41
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
Hannah (———), 13:543
Mary, 13:542
birth, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible), Barnstable, March, 1656, 8:41
Mehtable, 13:542
birth, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible), Barnstable, September, 1658, 8:41
Samuel, 13:542
birth, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible), Barnstable, July, 1651, 8:41
Thomas, 2:124, 130, 155, 162, 163; 13:265, 542-543
birth, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible), Barnstable, 1648, 8:41
marriage, and Hannah Annible, Barnstable, 1648, 8:41
children of, 8:41
estate of, 4:41
Tristram / Trustrum, 13:542
birth, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible), Barnstable, August, 1661, 8:41

BURNE, see BOURNE

BURNELL
———, 1:109

BURNETT
John, 6:41

BURPH
Stephen,
majesty, and Elizabeth Perry, Rehoboth, 29 May, 1674, 8:53

BURNS / BURNES / BURNE
See also BOURNE
John, 13:164, 213-214
Thomas, 13:63-64, 104, 162, 165
deed from Edmund Hawes, 12:174
deed from John Winslow, 12:28
Mr., 12:176, 197; 13:164
BURROUGHS / BURROUGHES / BURROWS / BURROWES / BURROWGHES / BURROW
drowned, inquest upon, 3:208
freeman, 8:183
settlement of his estate, 3:202
John,
estate of, 5:201
Mr., 13:467

BURSELL
See also BRUSSELLS
Emett, 5:212
James, 2:84, 124, 134; 5:151; 7:115; 8:194
estate of, 5:212, 213
Thomas, 2:124

BURNSLEY / BURSLEYES
John, 2:83, 116; 8:193; 13:265, 499
freeman, 8:179
Thomas,
his estate divided, 3:201

BURSTELL / BURSTALL
James, 3:135
John, 8:194

BURT
Abel, 6:203
Anna,
death, wife of James, Taunton, 17 August, 1665, 8:39
Grace, 6:203
James, 2:84, 119; 3:49; 8:144
wife of, 8:39
fined, 5:169
vs. Thomas Brayman, 7:74
Jonas,
freeman, 8:186
Richard, 3:136; 4:148, 151
freeman, 5:276, 8:187, 206
his guardian, 2:119

BURTON
Richard,
presented for stealing, 2:127
Stephen, 6:77, 207, 242; 7:270, 271
appointed to take care of the revenue and customs in the county of Bristol, 7:306
deputy, Bristol, 6:165, 241
Mr., 13:97
deputy, 6:186

BUSHOP, see BISHOP

BUSSHEGE (Indian), 9:68

BUTCHER
Mr., 10:120, 378

BUTLER
Daniel, 5:190; 7:110
prosecuted for rescuing a Quaker, 3:191
vs. William Browne, 4:36
Dorothy, 3:191; 8:103
birth, daughter of Thomas, Sandwich, 23 January, 1650, 8:11
and Obadiah, fined for attending Quaker meeting, 3:200, 206
Nicholas,
  Richard Sarson vs., 7:155
Obadiah, 5:190; 8:103
Patience,
  birth, Sandwich, 14 August, 1648, 8:6
Thomas, 3:87, 130, 206; 4:36, 124; 8:97, 192; 12:211; 13:97
  child of, 8:11
  and wife, fined for sundry offences, 3:191
  bound to keep the peace, 1:63
  fined, 3:158, 174
  freeman, 8:181
  grant to, from Indians, 5:98
  land granted to, 1:150
  lands of, 4:97, 109, 152

BUTT / BUTTS
  Paul, 10:331
  Thomas, 6:98; 7:293, 295

BUTTLES / BUTTLES
  Leonard, 13:144, 342

BUTTERWORTH
  Elizabeth,
    birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 15 January, 1682, 8:78
  John, 3:188; 4:13, 84, 176; 5:37, 49, 166, 222, 232, 256; 6:60, 265
    birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 7 May, 1679, 8:86
    marriage, and Hannah Wheaten, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674, 8:53
    children of, 8:66, 78, 86
    admitted a freeman, 6:86
    chosen ensign, 6:251
    freeman, 8:178
    propounded as freeman, 3:8, 78, 188; 6:62
  John, Sen., 11:244
  Mary,
    birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 20 March, 1677, 8:66
  Samuel, 5:209
  Deacon, 6:144, 177
  Mr., 5:221

BUXTON
  Mr.,
    admitted a freeman, 6:130

BYAM
  Nathaniel 12:106, 127

BYFIELD / BYFEILD / BIFIELD
  Nathaniel, 6:77, 116; 7:270, 271
    admitted a freeman, 6:130
    and others, raters of Bristol, John Saffin vs., 7:269
    deputy, 6:211, 221
    one of the council of war, 6:169, 212
    petition of, 10:461
  Mr.,
    associate, Bristol county, 6:189

BYRAM / BIRAM / BIROM
  Nicholas, 4:61, 124, 146, 150, 155, 181, 182, 193; 5:105, 156; 7:186, 194, 304, 310
    and others, complaint against Bridgewater, 5:4
    freeman, 5:278
  Nicholas, Jun., 6:88, 165
    admitted a freeman, 6:62

BYRD, see BIRD, BURD
Richard, of Barnstable, freeman, 1657, 8:179

CACUSHETT (Indian), 10:226

CADE
James,
freeman, 8:185
propounded as freeman, 2:3

CAHOON
Joseph,
guardians approved for, 6:69

CAINE / CAYNE / KEAYNE
See also KEAN
Captain, 9:118, 126

CALEB, alias POKETTACUNKE (Indian), testimony of, 7:257

CALIPHER
Lydia,
marrige, (Milton), and James Leonard, Jun., (Taunton), 29 October, 1675, 8:65

CALLENDER / KALLENGER

CALLICOTT / CALLICUT / CALLICUTT / COLLICUT
Richard, 5:83, 96; 7:142; 10:15
land taken from him, 2:81
vs. John Holmes, 1:162; 7:17
Mr.,
his corn seized, 1:130
land, 1:121
Sergeant, 9:49, 107

CALLIMER
Anthony,
and others, Joseph Green vs., 7:311

CALVIN
Mr., 13:258

CAMPION
Clement, 2:73
vs. William Powell, 7:37

CANJUNCKE, alias TIMOTHY JACKED (Indian), 5:224

CANN
John,
John Hubert, Treasurer of Suffolk county, vs., 7:248

CANNON
John,
land of, 12:5

CANONICUS / CANOONACUS / CANOWNACUS / CONOONACUS / CAOUNUSICUS / CANNANACUS / CANANACUS (Indian),
9:14, 17, 41, 45, 75; 10:361
See also CAOUNUSICUS, COLLOUSICUS
death and burial of, 10:441
message to, complaining of the breach of league, 9:14
CANOOTUS (Indian), 5:270

CANTY
George, 5:268

CAPTAINE, alias WOOSPASUCK (Indian), 5:79

CAPTAIN DANIEL (Indian), 5:246, 247; 6:98

CAPTAIN JOHN (Indian), 12:230
of Assowamsett, 12:228

CAREW / CARREW
marriage, 2:79
allowed his freedom, 1:135
freeman, 8:182
land granted him, 1:67

CARLE
Richard, 2:149

CARMAN
John, 1:98, 147, 150; 12:37
freeman, 8:183
his land, 1:57, 149

CARPENTER / CARPENTOR
Abiah, 13:358-359
Abraham,
birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 20 September, 1682, 8:78
Amos,
birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 19 November, 1677, 8:67
burial, son of John, Rehoboth, 6 July, 1681, 8:77
Benjamin,
child of, 8:80
David,
birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1675, 8:62
Dorothy,
birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 9 February, 8:88
Eaton, 13:41
Eliphalet,
birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1679, 8:86
Ephraim,
birth, son of William, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1681, 8:76
Hannah, 13:358
John, 6:87; 13:357
child of, 8:77
children of, 8:67, 73, 86, 88
Joseph, 3:222; 4:13; 5:58, 114, 212; 13:357, 359
burial, Swansea, 6 May, 1675, 8:61
child of, 8:51, 64
estate of, 6:66
freeman, 8:179
Joseph, Jun., 5:252
Joseph, Sen.,
land of, ordered to be sold, 5:252
Jotham,
birth, son of Benjamin, Swansea, 1 June, 1682, 8:80
Margaret,
birth, daughter of Joseph, Swansea, 4 May, 1675, 8:61
estate of, 5:212, 252
Miriam,
birth, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1674, 8:53
Obadiah,  
    birth, son of William, Rehoboth, 12 March, 1678, 8:70
Priscilla,  
    birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 20 January, 1680, 8:73
    marriage, and Patience lyde, Rehoboth, 8 January, 8:88  
    children of, 8:62, 66, 73, 78  
    freeman, 5:278
Samuel, Jun., 6:102
Samuel, Sen.,  
    burial, Rehoboth, 20 September, 1682, 8:79
Sarah, 6:102  
    marriage, and Nathaniel Pery, Rehoboth, 17 May, 8:88
Solomon,  
    birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 23 December, 1677, 8:66  
    death, son of Joseph, Swansea, 25 October, 1674, 8:51
    children of, 8:53, 70, 76  
    admitted a freeman, 2:84; 4:38  
    bound to appear at Court, etc., 2:147  
    deputy from Rehoboth, 3:99  
    freeman, 5:278; 8:177, 196  
    propounded as freeman, 3:188  
    selectman, Rehoboth, 6:206, 264
William, Jun.,  
    freeman, 8:178
William, Sen.,  
    freeman, 8:209
Zachariah,  
    birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 1 July, 1680, 8:73

CARR
    Robert, 6:118

CARRILL
    Mr., 10:260

CARSLEY
    John, 3:147

CARTER
    Peter, 12:43

CARVER
    admitted a freeman, 3:188  
    and another, Nathaniel Thomas vs., 7:187  
    freeman, 5:277  
    propounded as freeman, 3:163  
    admitted a freeman, 2:122  
    deed from Edmund Hawes, 12:75  
    deed from Thomas Chillingsworth, 12:208  
    freeman, 5:277; 8:182  
    his land, 1:94  
    his suit against Hiller, 2:43  
    propounded as freeman, 2:52, 69, 95  
    to have the care of R. Chambers's goods, 3:88

CARY / CAREY / CARREY / CARYE / CARRE
    David,  
        propounded, 6:87
    Elizabeth (Godfrey), 13:488
Francis, admitted a freeman, 6:62
propounded as freeman, 6:42
James, propounded as freeman, 6:87
admitted a freeman, 3:136
freeman, 5:278
land granted to, 3:216
land of, 4:96, 190
magistrate at Bridgewater, 6:93
John, Sen., 5:230, 257
estate of, 6:81
selectman at Bridgewater, 6:10
Joseph, guardian appointed for, 6:82
Sergeant, 11:244
CASHASIMIMON / CASHESINNAMON / CASHASINIMON / CASHASININON / CASHASINAMON / CASSISINAMON / CASSASINAMON / CASASINOMON / CAUSHESENAMON / CUSHASINIMON / CUSHASINAMON / CAWSOSINNINON (Indian), 10:248, 250, 265, 284, 379, 450
See also ROBIN
alias Robbin, 10:285
and his company to have a fit proportion of land at Wawarramoreke, 10:199
appointed to govern the Pequots, 10:142, 199
commission and instructions given to, 10:142
continued governor of the Pequots, 10:142, 168, 193, 226, 285
testimony of, 10:450
CASE
admitted a freeman, 1:105
deputy from Taunton, 1:155
freeman, 8:176
one of Taunton committee, 2:117, 123, 144
CASELEY / CASELY / CASLEY / CARSLEY / CASLEYES
Alice, 2:42
James, 6:98
John, 8:115, 117, 193; 13:379
and wife, presented and punished for fornication, 2:37, 42
fined for breach of peace, 4:116
admitted a freeman, 1:137
constable of Barnstable, 1:125
freeman, 8:176
See also HARMON GARRETT
alias Harmon Garrett, 10:284, 285
and his company to have a meet proportion of land at Squamscutt, 10:199
continued governor of the Pequots, 10:168, 193, 226, 285
governor of the Pequots, 10:142, 199, 265
tribute brought in by, 10:193, 194
CASHUHATTEN (Indian), 10:250
CASMAMON (Indian), 9:97
See also ROBERT
CASSELL
Thomas, 8:195
CASTEELE
John, 13:97

CASWELL / CASEWELL / CASSWELL
Abigail,  
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 27 October, 1666, 8:36
Elizabeth,  
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 10 January, 1664, 8:35
Esther,  
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 4 June, 1669, 8:39
John,  
  birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, July, 1656, 8:37
Joseph,  
  birth, son of Stephen, Taunton, 18 May, 1678, 8:80
Mary,  
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, August, 1654, 8:37  
  marriage, and Israel Thrasher, Taunton, 15 August, 1676, 8:82
Peter,  
  birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, October, 1652, 8:37
Samuel,  
  birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, 26 January, 1662, 8:35
Sarah,  
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, November, 1658, 8:37  
  marriage, and William Hoskins, 3 July, 1677, 8:69
Stephen,  
  birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, 15 February, 1648, 8:36  
  birth, son of Stephen, Taunton, 11 December, 1673, 8:59  
  marriage, and Hannah Thrasher, Taunton, 29 December, 1672, 8:59  
  children of, 8:59, 80
Thomas, 2:176; 4:14, 171  
  birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, 22 February, 1650, 8:37  
  children of, 8:35-37, 39  
  freeman, 8:186
William,  
  birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, 15 September, 1660, 8:37

CATSCIMAH (Indian), 2:157

CAUCANTAWASHUCK (Indian), 3:209

CAUKEN
Hugh,  
  propounded as freeman, 2:8

CAWSASHAWANT (Indian), 10:226

CAWSETAN (Indian), 5:47

CAUELL
Nathaniel,  
  wife of, fined, 8:148

CETTLE / CETILL
Edward,  
  marriage, and Susanna Godfree, Taunton, 10 July, 1682, 8:86  
  child of, 8:86
Mary,  
  birth, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 5 April, 1683, 8:86

CHACAPAQUIN / CHACHAPAQUIN (Indian), 4:58  
  fined, 8:110

CHACHAPANUCKE, alias JOSEPH (Indian), 5:156
Richard,
1:147, 150, 157; 2:53, 56, 72; 3:73, 75, 175; 4:15, 91; 8:192
marriage, and Catherine Presberry, Sandwich, 22 July, 1649, 8:9
and Thomas, deed from Thomas Taylor, 12:120
and Thomas Dexter, reference and award, 12:148, 149
complaint about a way, 4:48, 117, 183
complaint of an Indian against, 3:175
controversy with George Allin, 4:82
deed from Matthew Cradock, receipt, 12:172
deed from Richard Bellingham, receipt, 12:172
deed to Edmund Freeman, the elder, 12:118
fined, 1:107
freeman, 8:183
his lands, 1:57, 149
one of Sandwich committee, 2:46
Richard Woodey vs., 7:91
suit against Thomas Dexter, 2:142
witness, 7:51
Thomas Dexter, Sen., vs., 7:45
Thomas, 12:120

David,
birth, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 22 August, 1680, 8:73

Dorothy,
birth, daughter of Joseph, Swansea, 4 September, 1682, 8:80

Experience,
birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 24 March, 8:87

John,
birth, son of Joseph, Swansea, 16 September, 1673, 8:51

Jonathan,
birth, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 7 April, 1678, 8:71

Joseph, 5:115; 6:61
child of, 8:51
children of, 8:51, 80

Mary,
death, daughter of Joseph, Swansea, 7 May, 1674, 8:51

Nathaniel, 5:36, 93; 6:60
birth, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 8 February, 1675, 8:62
children of, 8:49, 51, 62, 71, 73, 87
admitted a freeman, 6:62
freeman, 8:209
propounded as freeman, 6:42

Rachel,
birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Swansea, 7 September, 1673, 8:51

Thomas,
birth, son of Nathaniel, Swansea, 19 October, 1672, 8:49

Job, 5:226

Richarden,
estate of, 5:132

Robert, 8:196
his estate, 3:88

admitted a freeman, 1:137
bound to appear at Court, etc., 2:14
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
freeman, 8:175
one of Scituate committee, 2:57, 68, 115
propounded as freeman, 1:116
vs. John Hoar, 7:69
See also CHAUNDOR

Anna, 13:524
Benjamin, 13:524
son of, 8:50
Edmund, 1:4, 14, 34, 41, 42, 52, 57, 67, 110, 112, 158, 159; 7:17, 18; 8:198; 12:139, 141, 186; 13:33, 64, 66, 265, 524-525
constable of Duxbury, 1:48, 54
deed from Thomas Besbeech, 12:46
deed to John Browne, 12:187
deed to Thomas Byrd, 12:207
deputy from Duxbury, 1:126
freeman, 8:174
his sale to John Rogers, 1:31
lands granted him, 1:46, 49, 82, 165
one of Duxbury committee, 2:60, 68
surety, 7:6
John, 2:39, 42; 7:22, 26
freeman, 8:204
vs. Josias Winslow, 1:162
Joseph, 6:10, 15; 7:279; 13:524-525
fined, 3:213
fined for refusing to aid marshal, 3:226
Lydia,
marrige, 1:32
Mary, 13:524
Nathaniel, 2:90
Roger, 1:4, 10, 27, 53
deed to Francis Godfrey, 12:109
freeman, 8:174
land granted him, 1:165
land granted to children of, 4:110, 112
suit against Kanelm Winslow, 2:98
Ruth, 13:524
Samuel, 1:11, 28, 137; 4:123; 13:39, 111, 524-525
birth, son of Benjamin, Scituate, 30 November, 1674, 8:50
estate of, 6:124
fined for drunkenness, 5:39
freeman, 8:181
his bounds settled, 4:48, 120
John Jenney vs., 7:6
land of, 4:18, 104
prosecuted for several offences, 1:68, 137
vs. John Jenney, 7:15
Sarah, 13:524

CHAPELL
Robert,
inquest upon, 4:176

CHAPMAN
Isaac, 5:180
and others, deed from Jonathan Brewster, 12:77
and Robert Barker, agreement, 12:126
deed from Peter Collymer, 12:47
discharged from keeping ferry, 3:103
estate of, 5:85
freeman, 8:178, 182
his land, 1:153, 103
John Barnes vs., 7:113
John Williams, Jun., vs., 7:43
land granted to him, 2:54
presented for pound breach, 2:165
Robert, Sen., 10:413, 414
CHARLES, alias AHAZ (Indian), deed from Quateashit, 12:235, 240

CHARLES, alias HOPE (Indian), 12:241

CHARLES, alias JOSIAS (Indian), 3:144; 5:171; 12:235, 243

CHARLES, alias PAMPUMUMITT (Indian), 4:152; 12:232
  deed from Josias, alias Chickataubutt and others, 12:238
  deed from Pumpanahoo, 12:227
  deed from Wuttuntauson and Wosniksuke, 12:241

CHARLES (Indian schoolmaster), 10:296

CHARLES I., 2:10; 9:63; 10:257, 269, 416; 11:21
  patent granted to the colony of Massachusetts by, 10:445

CHARLES II., 4:194; 10:287, 362, 388
  application to be made to, for continuance and enlargement of liberties, 6:57
  charge of the proclamation of, 8:105, 106
  commissioners of, 8:112
  letter from, 10:320
  letter received from, and an address to, voted, 6:20, 36, 50
  New Testament in the Indian language dedicated to, 10:255, 256
  proclaimed King, 11:129, 144

CHARLES V., 10:454

CHASE / CHASSE
Benjamin, 6:167, 187; 13:500
John, 8:143
Mary,
  found dead, inquest upon, 3:172
Thomas, 13:427
  constable for Yarmouth, 1:116, 125
  deed to Stephen Hopkins, 12:83
  estate of, 6:170
  freeman, 8:185, 186
  his bond to appear at Court, etc., 2:9
  his estate settled, 3:172
  his settlement with Sympkins, 2:20
  punished for misdemeanor, 1:162
  Walter Devile vs., 7:24
William, Jun., 3:74, 172; 8:194
  sentenced, 3:74
William, Sen., 3:116; 8:194
  presented for sundry offences, 3:52
Goodman, 2:128, 130

CHAUCHAUBIN
Francis (Indian), 5:72

CHAUNCEY / CHAUNCY / CHAUNCYE / CHANCEY / CHANCY / CHAUNSEY / CHANSSY / CHANSY
Charles, 2:45; 8:190; 12:101; 13:107, 147, 310
  admitted a freeman, 1:155
  and others, Thomas Hieland, Sen., and another, vs., 7:65
  Barstow and others, acknowledgment to him, 3:35, 46
  deed from Christopher Blackwood, 12:81
  deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
  freeman, 8:174, 175
  his claim against Marshfield, 2:121
  his lands, 1:166
land granted to him, 2:9
vs. William Barstow, 7:65

Mr. [Charles],
and Mr. Eliot to remove Indian youths from Mr. Weld's to Cambridge, 10:190
has liberty to make use of the Indian buildings for English students, 10:168, 190
President of Harvard College, 10:190, 219, 220, 228, 265, 318, 322, 330, 381
record of his house and lands, 12:152

Ichabod, 13:310
Isaac, 13:310
Mr., 5:30; 13:111
an approved physician, 2:112

CHAUNDOR
See also CHANDLER
Nathaniel, 8:190

CHECKETT
Josiah / Josias, 2:34, 40, 66; 12:82
freeman, 8:183
John Hearker vs., 7:36
sworn, 1:110
Mr., 12:66-68

CHECKLEY
Anthony, 6:199

CHEESBOROUGH / CHEESBORROW / CHEESBUROW / CHEESBURROW
William, 13:155
admitted a freeman, 2:122
propounded as freeman, 2:84
punished for sundry offences, 2:103, 136
Ussamequin's complaint against him, 2:99

CHEKANOE (Indian), 10:377

CHEW
John, 13:14

CHICHESTER
James, 8:195

CHICKATAWBUTT / CHICKATABUTT / CHICKATABUT / CHICKATAUBUTT, alias JOSIAS (Indian sachem), 12:233
and others, deed to Charles, alias Pumpanonnett, 12:238
deed to the Indians upon Catuhtkut River, 12:238
his bounds, 2:157
land sold by, laid out, 6:154

CHICKWALLOP / CHICWALLOP (Indian), sachem at Nawattock, message to, 9:69, 70

CHILD / CHILDS
Jeremiah,
birth, son of Jeremiah and Martha, Swansea, 2 September, 1683, 8:85
child of, 8:85
admitted a freeman, 6:62
Richard, 4:105; 6:166
freeman, 8:208
propounded, 6:87
prosecuted for erecting cottage at Yarmouth, 3:212, 220

CHILLINGSWORTH / CHILLINGWORTH / SHILLINGSWORTH / SHELLINGWORTH / SHILLINGWORTH / SHILLINSWORTH
Joan, 3:22; 13:247
admitted a freeman, 2:71
deed from Edmund Freeman, Sen., 12:154
deed from Job Cole, 12:195
deed to Robert Carver and John Russell, 12:208
deputy from Marshfield, 3:9
division between his heirs and Arthur Howland, 3:97, 102, 105
fined, 1:107
freeman, 8:177, 184
land granted to, 1:150
one of Marshfield committee, 2:123
propounded as freeman, 2:69
settlement of his estate, 3:21, 45

CHILTON
Marie,
land of, 12:4

CHIMERY
Thomas,
protest of, 6:105

CHIMMOUGH (Indian), 9:30

CHIPMAN
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 24 June, 1647, 8:4
Hannah,
birth, daughter of John, Barnstable, 14 January, 1658, 8:43
Hope,
birth, daughter of John, Barnstable, 13 August, 1652, 8:42
birth, son of John, Barnstable, 2 March, 1656-7, 8:43
death, son of John, Barnstable, 29 May, 1657, 8:43
child of, 8:4, 43
children of, 8:42, 43
deed from Edward Fitzrandolph, 12:180
deputy from Barnstable, 4:37, 60, 90, 122, 180; 5:17
freeman, 5:273, 277
land granted to, 5:127
land of, 4:131
propounded as freeman, 2:141
John, the Elder,
freeman, 8:206
Lydia,
birth, daughter of John, Barnstable, 25 December, 1654, 8:42
Samuel,
birth, son of John, Barnstable, 15 April, 1662, 8:43
Mr., 5:187

CHISSICH
Thomas, 10:320

CHITTENDEN / CHETTENDEN / CHETENDEN / CHITTENTON / CHITTINGTON
Benjamin, 13:483
fined, 8:140
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 9 September, 1658, 8:28
Henry, 5:114, 121, 131; 7:301; 13:482-483
freeman, 8:180
birth, son of Isaac, Scituate, 30 September, 1663, 8:29
marriage, and Mary Vinall, Scituate, April, 1646, 8:28
children of, 8:28, 29
admitted a freeman, 3:30
complaint against Joseph Turner and others, 5:126
deputy from Scituate, 4:90, 122, 148; 5:17, 34, 55, 114, 135, 144
estate of, 5:211
freeman, 5:275; 8:183
John Merrett and another vs., 7:184, 185
land of, 4:110
licensed to keep an ordinary, 4:117
on committee to take the Treasurer’s account, 8:127
one of the council of war, 5:64, 73
propounded as freeman, 2:167; 3:7
vs. Humphrey Johnson, 7:180
vs. Samuel Hieland, 7:148
Isaac, Sen.,
vs. Samuel Hyland, 7:153
Israel, 5:227; 7:259, 302
birth, son of Isaac, Scituate, 10 October, 1651, 8:28
freeman, 8:204
selectman, Scituate, 6:241
James, 13:381
Martha, 5:211
Mary,
birth, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 17 August, 1648, 8:28
Rebecca,
birth, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 25 February, 1646, 8:28
Sarah,
birth, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 25 February, 1646, 8:28
Stephen,
birth, son of Isaac, Scituate, 5 November, 1654, 8:28
Thomas, 3:92; 12:104, 217; 13:265, 482, 484
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
freeman, 8:182
sworn, 1:110
vs. Christopher Winter, 2:24
Ensign, 6:218

CHIVERICKE
Samuel,
warned out of Taunton, 5:271

CHOMSQASH (Indian), 10:199

CHOWAHUNNA, alias DAVID (Indian), examination of, 5:201-203

CHRISPE
George, 2:153

CHRISTOPHERSON / CRISTERSON
Winlocke,
a Quaker, sent out of colony, 3:197, 199

CHURCH / CURCH
Abigail,
birth, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 22 June, 1647, 8:4
Captain, 6:43, 58, 255, 256
commissioned as magistrate, 6:7, 93
deputy, 6:85, 106, 128
freeman, 5:275
John Saffin vs., 7:263, 270
land granted to, 5:20, 146, 147
lessee of Pocasset lands, 5:216
magistrate at Saconett and Pocasset, 5:234
Pocasset lands leased to, 6:14
Richard Beare, executor of, vs., 7:196
selectman at Bristol, 6:84, 186
Captain [Benjamin], 11:242
Elizabeth, 12:166; 13:464
Joseph, 6:11, 36, 44, 77, 229; 7:241
admitted a freeman, 6:86
and others, proprietors and inhabitants of Saconett, incorporated to be a township by the name of Little Compton, 6:88
associate, Bristol county, 6:235, 243, 247
county magistrate for Bristol county, 6:268
deploy of Little Compton, 6:241
ensign at Little Compton, 6:189
selectman, Little Compton, 6:108, 186
takes oath of fidelity, 6:43
to solemnize marriages, etc., 6:218

Nathaniel, 5:119; 6:165, 199; 8:107, 110, 116
admitted a freeman, 6:86
Elizabeth Soule vs., 7:111, 112
freeman, 8:205
propounded as freeman, 6:62
punished for fornication, 4:34

Richard, 1:4, 7, 8, 11, 15, 28, 42, 44, 53, 54, 60, 63, 69, 126, 137, 156, 167; 2:34, 41, 53, 60, 87, 113, 116; 5:20;
child of, 8:4
admitted a freeman, 1:6
and another, vs. Thomas Willett, 7:105
and Anthony Snow, deed from Thomas Prence, 12:176
and others, claim lands at Namassaket Pond, 5:5
arbitrator, 7:9
deed from Manasseh Kempton, 12:144
deed to John Dingley, 12:197
deposition of, 4:85
freeman, 8:174
his execution against Fuller, 2:50
his lands, 1:41, 56, 70, 92, 152
his suit against Mrs. Jenney, 2:104
land of, 4:159
vs. Captain Willett, 7:108
vs. Kenelm Winslow, 7:11
vs. Matthew Fuller, 7:31

Richard, Sen.,
deed to Robert Bartlet, 12:165

Sarah,
alias Barstow, 8:117
comissary, 6:118
Dr., 5:119
Major, 6:228
paid for services in war, 6:229
Sergeant, 2:127
bound for Captain Wright, 2:121

CHURCHILL / CHURCHALL / CHURCHELL / CHURCHWELL

birth, son of John, Plymouth, 20 April, 1652, 8:14
children of, 8:67
freeman, 8:203

Hannah,
birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 12 November, 1649, 8:7
birth, daughter of Eleazer, Plymouth, 23 August, 1676, 8:67
her petition for land granted, 4:58

Hannah, Sen.,
marrriage, and Gyles Rickard, Sen., Plymouth, 25 June, 1669, 8:32
Hannah (——-), 13:235

Joanna,
birth, daughter of Eleazer, Plymouth, 25 November, 1678, 8:67

birth, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 22 July, 1678, 8:67
marriage, 2:79
death, Plymouth, 1 January, 1662, 8:23
children of, 8:7, 14, 16
admitted a freeman, 2:167
deed from Richard Higgens, 12:111
freeman, 8:203
licensed to sell Clark's land, 2:138
propounded as freeman, 2:154
Joseph, 5:83, 84; 13:540
marriage, and Sarah Hickes, Plymouth, 3 June, 1672, 8:33
child of, 8:67
Mary, 8:137
birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 1 August, 1654, 8:16
her complaint against Thomas Doty, 5:83
prosecuted, 5:83, 94
vs. Thomas Doten, 7:173
William, 13:540
freeman, 8:203
Widow, 4:173

CHURCHMAN
Anne,
majriage, 1:120

CILTON
Thomas,
freeman, 8:187

CISSELL
Richard, 3:41

CIVEN
Philip,
estate of, 6:152

CLAPP / CLAP
Abigail,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 29 January, 1659, 8:49
Eleazer, 13:522
estate of, 5:220, 228
Increase, 5:7; 7:162
John Gorham vs., 7:160
vs. Morgan Jones, 7:153
Jane (——), 13:478
Robert, 13:510
Roger, 10:437
and another, vs. Japhet Turner, 7:296
deputy, 6:36, 61, 85, 106, 127, 164, 185, 211, 222, 240, 263, 268
freeman, 8:180, 204
George Russell vs., 7:190
inspector of whales for Scituate, 6:251
paid for services as constable, 5:68
selectman at Scituate, 6:108
Thomas, 2:83; 6:45; 7:41, 130; 12:101, 205
child of, 8:49
admitted a freeman, 2:84
Deacon, of Scituate, 5:220
freeman, 5:275; 8:175, 183, 198, 204
of Dedham, heir of Eliezer Clapp, 5:220
one of Scituate committee, 2:144
propounded as freeman, 2:71
Thomas, Sen., 5:229
——, 13:478
CLARK / CLARKE / CLARCK

Abigail, 2:138; 13:540
Alice, marriage, 2:79
Andrew, 5:263; 6:8
Daniel, 10:235
Dorothy, 6:190, 193, 204
bond to Ephraim Morton, 6:204
petition for divorce, 6:191, 192, 203
Edward, 13:443
Edmund, 8:192
land granted to, 1:150
Faith, 4:8; 12:179
marriage, 1:32
estate of, 4:39
Faith (———), 13:514
George, 1:75; 2:29, 33; 7:27; 8:187
marriage, 1:108
deed from James Skiffe, 12:26
deed from William Hoskine, 12:55
his land to be sold, 2:138
vs. Edward Dotey, 7:5, 6
Henry, 4:39; 6:99, 236; 8:126, 128
admitted a freeman, 3:137
fined for stopping highway, 5:10
presented for neglecting public worship, 3:10
Thomas Clarke, Sen., vs., 7:171
James, 4:103; 5:62, 82; 6:41; 7:154, 157, 163, 169, 177, 205, 217; 8:127, 197
marriage, and Abigail Laythorpe, Plymouth, 7 October, 1657, 8:17
fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:15
freeman, 5:274; 8:202
Joseph Bartlett vs., 7:172, 174
vs. Samuel Ryder, 7:195
vs. Sarah Barlow and another, 7:148
James, Sen., 6:207
John, 6:75; 13:207-209
Joseph, 10:45
Latham, 7:293, 295
Martha, 2:134; 6:126
Nathaniel, 6:155, 158-160, 163, 171, 173, 181, 184, 208
and wife, 6:190, 191
chosen Secretary, 6:170
deed from Wood's heirs, 6:162
recognized to answer, 6:207
Richard,
a servant assigned by master, 1:100
Sarah, 5:205
Susan (Ring), 13:16
Susanna,
marriage, and Barnabas Laythorpe, Plymouth, 3 November, 1658, 8:22
admitted a freeman, 6:240
allowed to build at Mannomett, 1:135
arbitrator, 7:42
bound to prosecute R. Clough, 1:91
deed from Abraham Peirce, 12:7
deed from Ralph Wallen, 12:17
deed to William Bradford, 12:7
deputy from Plymouth, 3:79, 99
Edward Winslow vs., 7:8
fined for extortion, 1:137
freeman, 5:274, 8:174
his land laid out, 2:7
his suit against Matthew Fuller, 2:37
his suit against William Powell, 2:73
John Barnes vs., 7:28
land granted to, 1:15, 41, 57, 70, 83, 138; 5:89
licensed as retailer, 2:163
loans wheat to the country, 3:106
one of Plymouth committee, 2:167
presented, 3:17, 75
presented for several offences, 1:98, 118
Richard Clough vs., 7:9
sale to him by Ralph Wallen, 1:25
suit against George Barlow, 3:190
suit against Samuel Jenney, 3:171
suit against widow Warren, 1:36
vs. Constant Southworth, 7:212
vs. Daniel Wing, administrator, 7:141
vs. John Freeman, Sen., 7:218
vs. Morgan Jones, 7:153, 154
vs. Ralph Smith, 7:69
vs. Samuel Knowles, 7:268
vs. Thomas Ewer's administrator, 7:279
vs. Thomas Huckens, 7:83
vs. William Powell, 7:37

Thomas, Sen.
vs. Henry Clarke, 7:171
vs. Samuel Smith, 7:249
vs. William Shurtleff, 7:236, 254
William Shurtleff vs., 7:234, 244

estate of, 4:8
grant of land to, 3:183
land granted to, 2:26
presented for lending gun to Indian, 2:140

Thurston, the elder,
  presented to John Dunham, Jun., 12:179

Thurston, Jun., 8:187
  presented for neglecting public worship, 3:10

Thurston, Sen., 7:171
  inquest upon, 4:12

Tristram / Tristoon, 1:47, 82; 7:26
  lands granted him, 1:46, 69, 76

  marriage, and Sarah Woolcott, Plymouth, 1 March, 1659, 8:22
  admitted a freeman, 3:48, 137
  and another, vs. John Richmond and another, administrators, 7:282
  Cape Cod fishery leased to, 6:139, 218
  constable of Yarmouth, 1:135
  deed from William Collier, 12:182
deputy, 6:36
deputy from Plymouth, 5:144
fined for drunkenness, 2:138
freeman, 5:274, 275; 8:185, 202, 203
informs about mackerel, 6:198, 203
lands of, 4:95, 160, 161
Nash's estate given to, 6:126
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:141
propounded as freeman, 3:31
selectman at Plymouth, 6:59, 129
suit against John Washburne, Jun., 3:202
to provide for the Governor and magistrates' diet, lodging, 6:93
vs. Edward Sturgis, 7:118
vs. Edward Sturgis, Sen., 7:123
vs. John Andrewes, 7:195
vs. John Mendall, Sen., 7:282
vs. John Wasburne, Jun., 7:97
vs. Robert Bowker, 7:122
William, Sen.,
  John Bradford vs., 7:237
Father, 13:474
Goodman, 13:337
  land granted to him, 2:129
Goodwife, 13:290
Mr., 8:167; 10:47

CLARY
  John,
    freeman, 8:185

CLAUSON
  Josiah, 6:165

CLAY
  Thomas, 8:191

CLEARE
  George, 13:104
    marriage, 1:98
    deed to Francis Goulder, 12:36
    his land, 1:17

CLEG|HO|RNE / CLAG|HO|RNE / CLEG|UE|HORNE, see also GLEGHORNE
  Elizabeth, 5:249
    birth, daughter of James and Abigail, (Lumbert), Barnstable, April, 1658, 8:42
  James, 13:426
    birth, son of James and Abigail, (Lumbert), Barnstable, 29 January, 1654, 8:42
    children of, 8:42
    freeman, 8:179
    marriage, and Abigail Lumbert, Barnstable, 6 January, 1654, 8:42
    inquest upon the wife of, 5:249
  Mary,
    birth, daughter of James and Abigail, (Lumbert), Barnstable, 28 October, 1655, 8:42
  Robert, 5:249
    birth, son of James and Abigail, (Lumbert), Barnstable, 27 October, 1661, 8:42
  Sarah,
    birth, daughter of James and Abigail, (Lumbert), Barnstable, 3 January, 1659, 8:42

CLEMES
  Ralph, 8:190

CLIFTON
  Thomas, 2:116
    propounded as freeman, 2:125

CLOAKE
  Thomas (Indian), 5:150

CLOGH|OU|F / CLU|FF / CLU|FF|E / CLOU|FE
  Richard, 1:4, 29, 39, 44, 46, 53, 61, 88, 118, 119; 12:64
    deed from Samuel Eddy, 12:31
    deed to John Jenney, 12:44
    deed to William Dennis, 12:42
    freeman, 8:174
    land granted him, 1:45, 83
    prosecuted for fraud, 1:91, 97
    vs. Thomas Clark, 7:9
CLOY
  John,
    freeman, 8:186

COACHMAN, see CUSHMAN

COAL, see COLE

COBB / COB
  Augustine / Austine, 5:273
    children of, 8:59, 66, 82, 83
  Bethia,
    birth, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 5 April, 1678, 8:83
  Edward, 3:210
    marriage, and Mary Hoskins, Plymouth, 28 November, 1660, 8:22
    estate of, 5:179
    freeman, 8:186
  Eleazer, 13:344
    birth, son of Henry, Barnstable, 30 March, 1648, 8:42
  Elisha,
    birth, son of John, Plymouth, 3 April, 1678, 8:68
  Elizabeth,
    birth, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 10 February, 1670, 8:59
  Gershom, 5:56, 145; 13:344
    birth, son of Henry, Barnstable, 10 January, 1649, 8:42
    burial, Swansea, 24 June, 1675, 8:61
    estate of, 5:180
  Hannah, 13:344
    marriage, and Sarah Hinckley, Barnstable, 12 December, 1649, 8:42
    children of, 8:42
    wife of, 8:42
    and others, Seppekann granted to, 1:108
    chooses a guardian, 6:15
    deed to Manasseh Kempton, 12:65
    deposition of, 4:20, 21
    deputy from Barnstable, 3:9, 162, 187, 198, 214; 4:14
    fined for absence from Court, 2:106
    freeman, 5:277; 8:175, 177
    grant of land to, 3:164, 208, 216
    licensed as retailer, 2:73
    officer of excise, 4:67
    one of Barnstable committee, 2:72, 95, 117
  James, 4:148, 187; 5:60; 6:60; 7:160; 13:344
    birth, son of Henry, Plymouth, 14 January, 1634, 8:42
    birth, son of John, Plymouth, 20 July, 1682, 8:75
    freeman, 5:277; 8:207
  Job, 13:344
    birth, son of Henry, Plymouth, 7 June, 1632, 8:42
    birth, son of John, Plymouth, 24 August, 1662, 8:23
    birth, son of John, Taunton, 31 March, 1678, 8:69
    marriage, and Martha Nelson, Plymouth, 28 April, 1658, 8:17
    marriage, and Jane Woodward, Taunton, 13 June, 1676, 8:69
    child of, 8:69
    children of, 8:23, 68, 75
    fined for slander, etc., 5:10
    freeman, 5:276
    James Rogers against, 3:84
  John, of Taunton, 8:126, 128, 130
    freeman, 8:186, 187, 205
  John, Jun., 12:234
  Jonathan, 13:377
    birth, son of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley), Barnstable, 10 April, 1660, 8:42
chooses a guardian, 6:15

Mary, 5:179; 13:433
  birth, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 24 March, 1637, 8:42
  marriage, and Jonathan Dunham, Plymouth, 15 October, 1657, 8:17
  complaint against, 3:210

Mehitable,
  birth, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley), Barnstable, September, 1651, 8:42
  burial, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley), 8 March, 1652, 8:42

Mercy,
  birth, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 12 August, 1680, 8:82

Morgan,
  birth, son of Augustine, Taunton, 29 December, 1673, 8:59

Patience, 13:344
  birth, daughter of Henry, Barnstable, 19 March, 1641, 8:42
  burial, wife of Henry, Barnstable, 4 May, 1648, 8:42

Samuel, 6:32
  birth, son of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley), Barnstable, 12 October, 1654, 8:42
  birth, son of Augustine, Taunton, 9 November, 1675, 8:66

Sarah,
  birth, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley), Barnstable, 15 January, 1658, 8:42
  burial, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley), buried 25 January, 1658, 8:42
  estate of, 6:32

William, 7:13

Widow,
  marriage, and Samuel Phillips, Taunton, 15 May, 1676, 8:70

COBLEIGH / COBLY / COBLEY / COBLECH / COBLEICH

John, 4:164; 5:138; 6:118; 7:196
  birth, son of John and Mary, Swansea, 5 January, 1672, 8:49
  child of, 8:49
  estate of, 6:55
  Simon Cooper vs., 7:214

COCHMAN
  Robert,
  land of, 12:4

COCHO / COCO / QWOQUE (Indian sachem), 10:47

COCKSHALL
  Joshua, 4:12

CODMAN / CADMANE
  George, 7:293, 295

COE
  Mr., 10:49

COFFIN
  Tristram, 7:104
    Hugh Cole vs., 7:104
    Jonathan Hatch vs., 7:104

COGELEYS (Indian), 9:104

COGGAN / COGGEN / COGGIN
  Abigail, 13:177
    marriage, and John Phinney, Barnstable, 10 June, 1650, 8:47
    child of, 8:47
    administratrix of her husband's estate, 2:147
  Bathsheba, 4:5, 10
    freeman, 8:183
    his children, complaint against Finney, 3:156, 160, 166
    his suit against Waterman, 2:72
land of, to be sold, 4:64

takes oath of fidelity, 2:72

John, 3:166; 4:64

discharge of, to his guardians, 4:77

his choice of guardian, 3:161

vs. Joseph Hull, 7:33

Thomas, 2:75; 4:5; 8:195; 13:263, 271

burial, son of Abigail, Barnstable, 26 January, 1658, 8:47

land of, sold, 4:10

Mr., 2:112

COGWell

Robert, 10:68

COITE

John, 1:108

COLBRON

William, 13:326

COLBY / COLEY

Elizabeth, 6:13, 14

James,

estate of, 6:13

inquest upon the body of, 6:8

John, 6:13

COLE / COAL / COALE

Anna,

birth, daughter of Hugh, Plymouth, 14 October, 1664, 8:72, 74


children of, 8:15, 27

admitted a freeman, 2:84

deed to Edmund Weston, administrator of Thomas Howell, 12:175

deputy, 3:49, 63

deputy from Eastham, 3:9; 4:122, 148, 180; 5:17, 34, 90, 135

freeman, 5:278; 8:176, 208

his land, 1:144

lands of, 4:160

licensed as retailer, 3:220

on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:124, 127

propounded as freeman, 2:71

selectman at Eastham, 6:59

son of Job Cole, fined, 5:94

Daniel, Jun., 8:139, 141, 143, 145

Daniel, Sen., 11:244

Ephraim,

admitted a freeman, 6:240

George, 13:71

land granted to, 1:150

Henry, 8:192

presented for pilfering, 3:47

vs. Joseph Holley, administrator, 7:152


and wife, presented for lewdness, 3:82, 83

deputy, 6:36, 106, 128, 165, 186, 212

deputy from Swansea, 5:114, 144, 165

freeman, 5:279; 8:181

lands of, 4:159

propounded as freeman, 6:62

vs. Trustrum Coffin, v104

Hugh, Jun., 6:76

birth, son of Hugh, Plymouth, 8 (15) March, 1658, 8:72, 74
Hugh, Sen., 6:145
  marriage, Plymouth, 8 January, 1654, 8:72, 74
  children of, 8:72, 74
Israel,
  birth, son of Daniel, Eastham, 8 January, 1653, 8:15
takes the freeman's oath, 6:257
  birth, son of Hugh, Plymouth, 3 (8) November, 1655, 8:72, 74
  allowance of money to him to fit up his house for an ordinary, 3:166
  and others, vs. John Pococke, 7:290
  bound to appear at Court, 2:119, 120
  deputy from Swansea, 6:240
  Emanuel White vs., 7:23
  fined at Swansea, 6:189
  fined for several offences, 1:61, 156, 162
  freeman, 8:174, 202
  his excise abated, 5:39, 125, 243
  his fine remitted, 2:24
  his license as retailer withdrawn, 1:153
  his suit against Pope, 2:116
  land granted to, 2:26, 48
  lands granted him, 1:49
  licensed as retailer, 2:79, 80
  licensed to keep an ordinary, 3:38
  lieutenant at Swansea, 6:223
  of Swansea, admitted a freeman, 6:86
  presented for breach of peace, 2:162
  presented for entertaining townsmen, 3:17
  propounded as freeman, 6:62
  takes oath of fidelity, 3:58
  vs. James Luxford, 7:26
  marriage, and Mary Tilson, Plymouth, 23 December, 1652, 8:14
  child of, 8:15
  freeman, 5:274; 8:181
  lands of, 4:160, 161
  licensed to keep an ordinary, 5:54
  prosecuted for breach of peace, 4:88
James, Sen., 3:181, 196; 4:184; 5:61; 8:100, 104, 114, 116, 121, 135, 188, 197; 11:222
  and wife, fined for selling liquor to Indians, 5:15
  and wife, fined for keeping disorderly house, 5:15
  claims goods stolen by an Indian, 3:179
  fine remitted, 5:21
  fined, 5:61
  fined for keeping disorderly house, 4:107
  fined for selling wine to an Indian, 3:207
  freeman, 5:274
  John Barnes vs., 7:69
  lands of, 4:18, 94
  presented, 5:81
  suits against several persons, 4:11, 57, 69, 112
  vs. James Shaw, 7:53
  marriage, 1:30
  child of, 8:15
  admitted a freeman, 1:140
  deed to Christopher Wadsworth, 12:216
  deed to Thomas Chillingsworth, 12:195
  deputy from Eastham, 3:50
  freeman, 5:278; 8:175, 176, 208
  lands granted him, 1:85, 91
  propounded as freeman, 1:117
John, 4:176, 187; 5:115, 208; 6:75, 76; 13:34, 55, 67-67, 68
birth, son of Hugh, Plymouth, 15 (16) May, 1660, 8:72, 74
birth, son of John, Eastham, 6 March, 1669-70, 8:57
marriage, and Ruth Snow, Eastham, 10 December, 1666, 8:57
marriage, and Elizabeth Ryder, Plymouth, 21 November, 1667, 8:31
children of, 8:57
estate of, 5:234
freeman, 8:184
his will proved, 1:75
Joseph,
birth, son of Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, 15 May, 1668, 8:72
Martha,
birth, daughter of Hugh, Plymouth, 14 (16) April, 1662, 8:72, 74
Mary, 5:15; 8:127, 128
birth, daughter of James, Jun., Plymouth, 3 December, 1653, 8:15
birth, daughter of Daniel, Eastham, 10 March, 1658, 8:27
Mary, Jun.,
marrige, and John Laythorpe, Plymouth, 3 January, 1671, 8:33
Rebecca, 12:216; 13:68
birth, daughter of Job, Eastham, 26 August, 1654, 8:15
Robert, 10:375, 376
Ruth,
birth, daughter of Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, 8 (17) January, 1666, 8:72, 74
birth, daughter of John, Eastham, 11 March, 1667-8, 8:57
Timothy,
Thomas Baxter vs., 7:197
Tobey (Indian), alias NAUHNCOMWITT, 5:72
Widow, 10:411

COLEMAN / COLMAN / COLLMAN
Edward, 8:139; 13:419
fined for swearing, 5:107
freeman, 5:275; 8:182
John Green, administrator of John Alcocke’s estate, vs., 7:184
propounded as freeman, 3:31, 78
sworn, 1:110
Joseph, Sen., 8:199
admitted a freeman, 3:137
petition of, for land, 5:154
Margaret (Lumbert), 13:419
Thomas, 5:190; 7:308, 309
Zachariah, 5:190
Goodwife, 8:95, 99

COLLAMORE / COLLIMORE / COLIMORE / COLLYMORE / COLLYMER / COLLMORE
Anthony, 5:55; 6:11
complaint against, 6:180
freeman, 5:275
vs. Humphrey Johnson, 7:298
deed to Raph Chapman, 12:47
deed to William Wills, 12:107
freeman, 5:275; 8:183, 204
James Doughtey vs., 7:111
land, 1:164
land granted to, 4:18
summoned to answer, etc., 3:4

COLLE / COLLES / COLEY
John, 5:268-270
Samuel, 5:155

COLLECK, see CULLICK
Elizabeth, 13:68
  marriage, 1:68
Jane, Mrs., 3:177
Mary, 3:177
  marriage, 1:34
Rebecca, marriage, 1:30
Sarah, marriage, 1:30
  a servant provided for, 3:166
  admitted a freeman, 1:21
  and John Balden, agreement, 12:164
  bound for Partrich's estate, 3:134
  chosen coroner, 1:48
  commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:8, 9
  complaint against Joseph Prior, 3:177
  coroner, 2:101
  deed to William Clark, 12:182
  estate of, 5:68, 80
  forty pounds paid him by the government, 3:14
  freeman, 5:274; 8:173, 174
  land granted to, 1:14, 35, 39, 55, 109, 112; 5:14
  land granted to, for his grandchild, 4:159
  lands of, 4:17, 27, 39, 40
  licensed as retailer, 3:195
  one of the council of war, 2:47, 64; 3:26, 138
  sent on a mission to Massachusetts, 2:53
  twenty pounds granted to, 2:169
vs. Samuel Sturtevant, 7:98
Mrs., 13:62

COLLOUNICUS (Indian),
See also CANONICUS
and Pessicus (Indian), letter from, 10:415

COLSTON
Joseph,
  fined, 8:143

COLVEN
John, 7:293, 295

COMBE / COMB / COOMB / COME / COOMBE / COMBES / COMES / COOMBS / COOMES
Deborah, 6:103
Francis, 4:148; 5:15, 144, 165, 172, 222, 273; 6:59, 84; 7:128, 129, 147, 189, 195; 8:121
  administrator of estate of William Clarke and another, vs., 7:282
  and others, the town of Plymouth vs., 7:282
  estate of, 6:103, 112
  freeman, 5:278
  innholder at Middleborough, 5:273
land granted to, 5:14  
lands of, 4:127, 171, 172  
prosecuted by an Indian, 5:85  
selectman at Middleborough, 6:35, 84  
admitted a freeman, 2:71  
and Phinehas Pratt, deed to John Barnes, 12:61  
and wife, their exchange with Thomas Prence, 1:25  
assigns servant to William Thomas, 2:38  
deed from John Holmes, 12:19  
deed from Ralph Wallen, 12:18  
deed to Thomas Prence, 12:44, 78  
fined for intemperance, 1:132  
freeman, 8:173, 174  
his mortgage to Thomas Prence, 1:122  
Josias Cooke vs., 7:11  
land granted to, 2:29  
lands granted him, 1:14, 40, 159  
Thomas Cushman plaintiff against, 1:30  
vs. Thomas Morton, 7:38  
William Bradford vs., 7:11  
Mary, 6:112; 7:282  
licensed to keep an ordinary, 6:141  
Mercy, 6:103  
Sarah, 1:25  
Mr., 1:82, 152; 2:95  
land granted to, 1:56  
Mrs.,  
child of, left with William Spooner, 12:137  
her children placed out, 2:131  

COMUCKE (Indian), 6:22  

CONANT  
Christopher, 12:5  

CONCONWACOO (Indian), 5:72  

CONCOQUITT (Indian), 6:98  

CONNER  
William,  
land of, 12:5  

CONNETT / CONETT / CONNET  
William (Indian), 6:115  
the purchasers of Sepecan vs., 7:254, 258, 271  

CONTACHOHO (Indian), 5:225  

CONVERSE  
Sarah, 13:9  

COO  
Robert, 10:51  

COOKE / COOK  
Ann,  
marriage, and Mark Snow, Eastham, 18 January, 1654, 8:15  
Bethia,  
marriage, and Joseph Harding, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, 8:27  
Caleb, 5:182; 6:196; 8:165  
birth, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 29 March, 1651, 8:12  
freeman, 8:203  
Damaris, 7:57
Elizabeth, 3:37; 5:132
  birth, daughter of Jacob, 18 January, 1647, 8:5
  marriage, and Daniel Wilcockes, Plymouth, 28 November, 1661, 8:23
Francis, 1:3, 8, 10, 28, 31, 46, 52, 58, 74, 87, 103, 147, 152, 155; 2:7, 34, 40, 53, 56, 84, 132, 160, 177; 3:169;
  4:54; 7:7, 13, 14, 16, 31, 32, 34; 8:187, 197; 11:5; 12:5, 9, 14, 44, 51, 175, 186, 196; 13:24, 41, 111, 265, 373-374
  birth, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 5 January, 1662, 8:23
  death, at Plymouth, 7 April, 1663, 8:23
  deed to Jacob Cook, 12:185
  execution against John Brown, 1:60
  freeman, 8:173, 203
  his lands, 2:49, 149, 164; 12:3, 4
  land granted to, 1:112, 163; 5:44
  one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
  vs. Thomas Lettis and others, 7:5
Hester, 12:9; 13:375
  birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 16 August, 1650, 8:10
  marriage, 2:79
  8:187, 197; 12:9; 13:368-369
  birth, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 26 March, 1653, 8:15
  children of, 8:5, 12, 15, 17, 22, 23, 32
  admitted a freeman, 2:123
  and others, William Wood and others vs., 7:292, 295
  deed from Francis Cooke, 12:185
  deed from Thomas Prencé, 12:175
  deed to Monis Truant, 12:185
  demand against estate of, 5:203
  freeman, 5:274; 8:203
  propounded as freeman, 2:114
  Samuel Fuller vs., 5:14
Jacob, Sen.,
  marriage, and Elizabeth Shirtliffe, Plymouth, 18 November, 1669, 8:32
Jane, 12:9
John, 1:4, 28, 39, 52, 60, 147, 152, 159; 2:7, 16, 42, 44, 75, 111, 132, 149; 3:65, 120; 4:109, 146, 173, 185, 186;
  287, 373
  children of, 8:10, 16
  admitted a freeman, 1:21
  assigns his servant to Samson, 2:6
  authorized to solemnize marriage, 6:217
  controversy with Dartmouth, 5:97
  deed from Elizabeth Warren, 12:27
  deed from Phineas Prencé, 12:137
  deed to Nathaniel Morton, 12:153
  deed to Robert Bartlet, 12:28
  deputy, 3:44; 6:10, 36, 61, 106, 186
  deputy from Dartmouth, 4:122, 148, 180; 5:114, 144, 165, 256
  fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:51
  freeman, 5:279
  his complaint against Gilbert, 3:45
  his lands, 1:50, 57; 2:149, 164
  John Smith and others vs., 7:152
  land granted to, 2:29; 4:67, 114; 5:151; 6:115
  magistrate at Dartmouth, 4:153, 163; 6:147
  one of Plymouth committee, 2:40, 59, 74
  petition of, 5:93
  selectman at Dartmouth, 6:10
John, Jun., 2:48, 59, 78, 110; 7:15, 22, 36, 52, 53, 67; 8:187, 197
  marriage, 1:29
  bounds of his land, 12:206
  deed from Phineas Prencé, 12:137
  deed from Thomas Prencé, 12:197
  deed to George Partrich, 12:46
  deed to Thomas Tilden, 12:196
deputy, 3:63
deputy from Plymouth, 1:126
freeman, 8:174
his lands, 1:163; 2:49
one of Plymouth committee, 2:31, 57, 63, 68, 72, 94, 123
John, Sen., 1:28; 8:188
John, the younger, 1:42, 43, 44, 54, 87, 121
birth, son of Josiah, Eastham, 12 November, 1670, 8:58
marriage, 1:35
child of, 8:58
daughter of, death, 24 July, 1656, 8:30
admitted a freeman, 1:48
allowed to sell wine, 2:125
and Samuel Smith, action between, 7:249
deed from Josuah Pratt, 12:81
deed from Stephen Hopkins, 12:39
deed to Gyles Rickett, Sen., 12:107, 114
deputy from Eastham, 3:49, 135, 162, 198, 214; 4:14, 37, 60, 122; 5:55, 135
estate of, 5:132
fined for breach of peace, 1:26
freeman, 5:278; 8:174, 177, 208
his lands, 1:46, 57, 78, 90, 96, 115, 166
his settlement with Dean's children, 3:37
Joseph Hollway vs., 7:34
land granted to, 3:123, 142
lands of, 4:18, 67, 110
magistrate at Eastham, 4:65, 74
on committee to take Treasurer's account, 8:93, 116
one of Nawsett, or Eastham, committee, 2:117, 168
vs. John Combes, 7:11
vs. John Smith, Sen., 7:55
vs. Thomas Roberts, 7:55
Josiah, Sen.,
William Nicarson, Sen., vs., 7:218
vs. Samuel Smith, 7:159
Martha,
birth, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 16 March, 1659, 8:22
Mary, 12:9
birth, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 12 January, 1657, 8:17
marriage, 2:94
Mercy,
birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 25 July, 8:16
Roger, 2:90; 8:196
and another, vs. John Barker and wife, 7:41
Ruth,
birth, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 17 January, 1665, 8:32
Sarah, 12:27, 196; 13:464
marriage, and Arthur Hathaway, Plymouth, 20 November, 1652, 8:14
Thomas, 8:195
inquest upon him, 2:151
Thomas, Jun., 8:195
Wequash, see Wequash Cooke
William, 7:128
Captain,
his proportion of rates, 3:202
Goodman, 1:167

COOLESTOW
Joseph,
fined, 5:156
COOPER

Abijah,
  birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 1 May, 1677, 8:67
  burial, Rehoboth, 22 May, 1677, 8:67

Ann,
  marriage, 2:79

Elizabeth,
  burial, wife of Deacon Cooper, Rehoboth, 1 February, 1680, 8:73

Humility, 12:10
  land of, 12:4

  admitted a freeman, 1:32
  deed to William Wills, 12:96
  fined, 8:119, 193, 200
  fined for misdemeanor, 4:133
  freeman, 5:277; 8:175, 177
  land granted to, 1:81, 96; 6:54, 70
  land granted to, at Saconessett, 3:208, 216
  one of Barnstable committee, 2:46, 57

Judith,
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 11 September, 1673, 8:52
  marriage, and Isaac Williams, Rehoboth, 13 November, 1677, 8:66

Lydia,
  children of, 8:53, 67
  marriage, 1:35

Nathaniel, 5:56, 160, 186, 196
  estate of, divided, 6:141
  freeman, 5:278
  money granted to widow and children of, 5:240
  paid for services in war, 5:215

Neighbor, 5:33

Peter,
  burial, Rehoboth, 28 February, 1677, 8:67

Richard,
  freeman, 8:203

Simon,
  claim of, against Dartmouth, 5:240, 246, 252, 254
  vs. John Cobleich, 7:214

  birth, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 12 July, 1674, 8:53
  child of, 8:52
  deputy, 3:44; 6:222
  deputy from Rehoboth, 3:9, 32, 135; 6:211
  freeman, 5:278; 8:209
  propounded as freeman, 2:84, 154; 3:163
  selectman, 6:206, 241

Thomas, Jun., 4:83; 5:141, 231; 6:8, 61
  freeman, 8:187, 209

Thomas, Sen.,
  freeman, 8:178

Deacon, 13:390
  wife of, 8:73

COPE

Edward,
  deed from Thomas Morris, 12:76
  deed to William Bradford, 12:76

Mr., 9:104, 142

COPELAND

John, 3:124
  a Quaker, 8:95
  a Quaker, prosecuted, 3:127
COPP
John,
licensed to distil liquors, 4:132

CORLETT / CORLET / CORBET / CORBETT / COULETT
Ammi, 10:353
Mr.,
examination of Indian scholars in his school, 10:217
payment to, 10:206
schoolmaster, 10:206, 219, 246, 263

CORNELIUS, An Irishman, see MORE, Cornelius

CORNHILL / CORNALL
Samuel, 7:283, 293, 295
Thomas, 3:41; 7:293, 295

CORNISH
Richard, 12:22

CORNMAN / CORMAN (Indian), 10:283, 361

CORNWALL / CORNWELL
John, 5:125, 133, 254
Samuel, 6:85
Sarah, 5:131, 133
Thomas, 5:56, 131, 132
estate of, 5:132, 133

CORKE
Thomas,
freeman, 8:186

CORREY / COREY
Mary, 7:293, 295

CORVANNELL / CORRANNELL
William,
bound to prosecute Edward Shaw, 1:68
prosecuted for receiving stolen goods, 1:75
prosecution against, for stealing, 1:85

COSEN (Indian), 7:155

COTTERELL
Martha,
marrriage, and Walter Mery, Taunton, 17 February, 1682, 8:86

COTTINGTON / CODDINGTON
William, 9:110
Mr., 9:197
Governor of Rhode Island, letter to, 9:215
his complaint against Sabin, 3:13

COTTLE
Edward, 7:207
and wife, fined, 8:148
and wife, fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:254

COTTNUTTAQUAN (Indian), 12:228

COTTON / COTTEN
Bethia,
birth, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant), 8 June, 1714, 8:89
Hannah,  
  birth, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant), 3 April, 1709, 8:89  

John, 6:77, 10:329, 330, 331, 356; 13:480  
  birth, son of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant), 5 April, 1712, 8:89  
  children of, 8:31, 33, 72  
  complaint against servant of, 6:152  
  freeman, 5:274; 8:202  
  goods consigned to 9:195  

Josiah, 13:viii  
  birth, son of John, Plymouth, 8 January, 1679, 8:72  
  birth, son of Josiah, 19 January, 1719-20, 8:89  
  marriage, and Hannah Sturtevant, Plymouth, 8 January, 1707-8, 8:89  
  children of, 8:89  

Lucy,  
  birth, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant) 19 February, 1717-18, 8:89  

Maria,  
  birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 14 January, 1671, 8:33  

Mary,  
  birth, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant), August 14, 1710, 8:89  

Rowland,  
  birth, son of John, Plymouth, 27 December, 1667, 8:31  
  admitted a freeman, 6:239  

Sarah,  
  birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 5 April, 1670, 8:33  

Theophilus,  
  birth, son of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant), 31 March, 1716, 8:89  

Mr., 6:27; 10:405; 13:155, 336  

Mrs., 10:330  

Sergeant, 13:413  

COTTOYOUSKEEPETT (Indian), 12:237  

COVELL / COUELL  

Ezra, 8:188  
  deed from John Allen, 12:75  

Nathaniel, 4:52, 134, 154, 155, 168, 183; 5:148; 7:132, 134  
  fined, 8:122  
  prosecuted for defaming government, 4:157  
  wife of, fined for quarrelling, 5:254  

COVENTERY  

Jonathan,  
  prosecuted, 3:5  

COWIN / COWINE  

John, 4:105; 5:215; 6:41; 8:155  
  and wife, Anthony Dodson vs., 7:174  
  controversy with Nathaniel Man, 5:44  
  freeman, 8:180  
  John Williams vs., 5:163  
  Nathaniel Man vs., 7:160  
  prosecuted for seditious speeches, 5:54, 61  
  receipts to him from Thomas and Richard Man, 5:174  

Rebecca, 7:174  

COWLES  

Elizabeth, 13:9  

Robert, 13:10  

COX  

Nathaniel, 13:443  

Toby, 13:155
COXALL / COPALL
Joshua, 8:104
a Quaker, his horse taken from him, 3:204

CRABTREE / CRABTRE
Benjamin,
birth, son of John and Mary, Swansea, 12 October, 1673, 8:48
John, 5:232
marriage, and Mary Crabtree, Swansea, 1 November, 1683, 8:84
children of, 8:48, 85
wife of, 8:85
suit against Edmund West, executor, 2:141
Mary,
birth, daughter of John and Mary, Swansea, 25 May, 1683, 8:85
marriage, and John Crabtree, Swansea, 1 November, 1683, 8:84
death, wife of John, Swansea, 31 May, 1683, 8:85

CRACKSTONE / CRACKSTON
John, 2:177; 12:9
heirs of, 8:210
land of, 12:4

CRADOCK / CRADOCKS
Matthew,
deed to Richard Chadwell, receipt, 12:172
Mr., 13:66

Craggs
Edward, 4:84, 85

Crampton
Henry, 2:14

Crane
Benjamin, 10:45
Paul, 5:269, 270

Crawston
Newburrow, 13:314

Crippen
Frances, 4:116
Thomas, 4:116
to give bonds for his appearance, 4:116, 117

Crips
George, 8:187

Crisp / Crispe
George, 3:101; 4:100, 177; 5:31, 91
fined for keeping disorderly house, 4:29
freeman, 5:278; 8:184
prosecuted, 2:81
prosecuted and fined, 2:87
wife of, presented for lying, 4:29
John, 5:256
Mary, 7:154

Croade
Richard, 13:208

Crocker / Crooker / Croocker / Croker / Crucker
Ann, 4:103
Eleazer, 8:161; 13:486
birth, son of William, Barnstable, 21 July, 1650, 8:43
Elizabeth,
  birth, daughter of William, Barnstable, 22 September, 1639, 8:43
  burial, daughter of William, May, 1658, 8:43
  freeman, 8:178
  petitions for leave to marry, 2:112
  proposed as freeman, 3:163
Joan (———), 13:486-487
  birth, son of William, Barnstable, 9 March, 1644, 8:43
  estate of, 5:277, 8:207
  birth, son of William, Barnstable, May, 1637, 8:43
  marriage, and Mary Bottfish, Barnstable, November, 1659, 8:43
  daughter of, 8:43
  admitted a freeman, 2:154
  arbitrator, 7:52
  estate of, 5:21, 213
  freeman, 8:182
  his suit against Thomas Shawe, 2:111
  licensed to keep an ordinary, 2:141
  proposed as freeman, 2:141
  sworn, 1:110
John, Sen., 4:181
Jonathan, 6:165
  admitted a freeman, 6:263
Joseph,
  birth, son of William, Barnstable, 1654, 8:43
  freeman, 8:207
Josiah / Josias, 6:11, 87; 13:486
  birth, son of William, Barnstable, 19 September, 1647, 8:43
  freeman, 8:207
Moses, 4:103
  apprentice to Thomas Hiland, Jun., 4:93
  punished for stealing, 4:33
Samuel, 13:486
  birth, son of William, Barnstable, 3 July, 1642, 8:43
  killed by an Indian, 6:82
  223, 376, 378, 459, 486-487, 543
  child of, 8:43
  children of, 8:43
  son of, 8:43
  deed to Nathaniel Tilden, 12:103
  deputy from Barnstable, 5:34, 55, 144
  freeman, 5:277; 8:182, 206
  proposed as freeman, 2:71; 3:8
  sworn, 1:110

CROFFORD
  Daniel, 12:120

CROFTS
  William, 10:409, 410

CROMWELL
  Oliver, 10:438, 439, 442, 454; 11:80
    honorable mention made of, 10:105
    Lord Protector, 3:223; 10:173

CROSBY / CROSBEY
  John,
    birth, son of Thomas, Eastham, 4 December, 1665, 8:56
Joseph, 
  birth, son of Thnmas, Eastham, 27 January, 1668, 8:56
Sarah, 
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Eastham, 24 March, 1667, 8:56
Simon, 
  birth, son of Thomas, Eastham, 5 July, 1665, 8:56
Thomas, 
  child of, death, 10 February, 1670, 8:56
  children of, 8:56
  propounded as freeman, 4:61
Thomas, Sen., 
  vs. Samuel Mathews, 7:281
  Mr., 4:100
  Rev. Mr., 6:4

CROSSE
  Daniel, 
    indicted for murdering an Indian, 1:96, 97

CROSSMAN / CROSMAN
  Eleazer, 
    birth, son of Robert, Taunton, 16 March, 1663, 8:38
    death, son of Robert, Taunton, 26 October, 1667, 8:38
Elizabeth, 
  birth, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 2 May, 1665, 8:38
John, 5:190
  birth, son of Robert, Taunton, 16 March, 1654, 8:37
    admitted a freeman, 6:130
    freeman, 8:206
Joseph, 
  birth, son of Robert, Taunton, 25 April, 1659, 8:38
Mary, 
  birth, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 16 July, 1655, 8:38
  marriage, and John Gould, Taunton, 24 August, 1673, 8:70
Mercy, 
  birth, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 20 March, 1669, 8:39
Nathaniel, 
  birth, son of Robert, Taunton, 7 August, 1660, 8:38
Robert, 3:40; 6:12, 7:131
  birth, son of Robert, Taunton, 3 August, 1657, 8:38
  child of, 8:38
  children of, 8:37, 38, 39, 58
  deed from Gilbert Brookes, letter of attorney, 12:219
  deed to Joseph Otis, 12:218
  fined, 8:144
  freeman, 8:187
  Henry Andrews vs., 7:131
  propounded, 6:184
  punished, 5:81
  punished for sundry offences, 3:97, 118, 132, 224
Robert, Jun., 
  marriage, and Hannah Brooks, Taunton, 21 July, 1679, 8:83
Robert, Sen., 6:87
  punished, 5:169
Samuel, 
  birth, son of Robert, Taunton, 25 July, 1667, 8:38
Sarah, 
  birth, daughter of John Woodward, Rehoboth, 1675, 8:62
Susanna, 
  birth, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 14 February, 1672, 8:58
Thomas, 
  birth, son of Robert, Taunton, 6 October, 1671, 8:58
CROW / CROWE
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of Elverton, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649, 8:9
Elverton / Yelverton, 2:102; 3:100; 4:117, 150; 7:50; 8:194, 200
children of, 8:9
admitted a freeman, 3:117
and others, Edward Dillingham and others vs., 7:50, 57
deputy from Yarmouth, 4:37, 122, 148
freeman, 5:276; 8:185
John, vs. John Wing, 7:57
land of, 4:128
propounded as freeman, 3:101
John, 1:117; 3:135; 172; 4:170, 183; 8:115, 194, 200
admitted a freeman, 1:155
fined for breach of peace, 4:117
freeman, 5:276; 8:176, 185
magistrate at Yarmouth, 1:155; 2:73
one of Yarmouth committee, 2:16, 40
one of Yarmouth proprietors, 1:108
takes oath of allegiance and fidelity, 1:107
John, Sen.,
one of Yarmouth committee, 2:57
presented for receiving stolen goods, 2:137
Thomas,
birth, son of Elverton, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649, 8:9
freeman, 8:186
William, 3:72; 73, 215; 4:35; 91, 130, 149, 174, 182; 5:15; 19, 22, 34; 56; 65; 66; 86; 91, 113, 129, 130, 143, 164, 195, 222, 230, 257, 268; 6:34; 59; 65; 84; 103, 112; 7:100; 104; 108; 112; 119; 134; 136; 216; 8:188; 13:99; 255, 375, 433
marriage, and Hannah Winslow, Plymouth, 1 April, 1664, 8:25
complains against Plymouth, 6:25
cruelty to servant, 7:75
freeman, 5:274
land granted to, 4:40
selectman of Plymouth, 6:9, 107
Mr., 1:142; 2:24; 5:232
deputy from Plymouth, 5:114
land granted to, 2:128-130

CROWELL
Edward,
fined, 8:126
punished for trespass, 5:8
John, 6:107

CROWNE
William, 10:408

CUBBY
Elizabeth, 13:389

CUCHAMAQUEN (Indian), 10:226

CUDWORTH / CUTWORTH
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Jonathan, Scituate, 8 May, 1674, 8:50
Israel, 5:227, 262; 7:259
freeman, 8:180
admitted a freeman, 1:32
allowance to, 6:52
an Assistant, 3:99, 114; 5:143, 163, 194, 229, 256; 6:9, 34
and others, Constant Southworth, Treasurer, vs., 7:147
and others, Humphrey Johnson vs., 7:87
and others, Seppekann granted to, 1:108
and others, vs. John Williams, Jun., in behalf of the town of Scituate, 7:141
arbitrator, 7:4
bond of, to the Court, 4:114
captain of military company in Scituate, 3:14
captain of troops in Dutch war, 5:136
cashiered for encouraging Quakers, 3:130
chosen Deputy Governor, 6:58
commander-in-chief in Indian war, 5:175
committee from Barnstable, 2:40
committee from Scituate, 2:144, 154, 167
costable of Scituate, 1:48, 54
Constant Southworth vs., 7:135, 136
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
deed to Thomas Ensigne, 12:84
deputy from Barnstable, 1:155
deputy from Scituate, 3:8, 23, 44, 49, 63, 79, 99
disfranchised, and afterwards restored, 3:189
fined for absence as deputy, 3:52
freeman, 8:175, 177
guardian to George Hall, 5:5
his bonds cancelled, 3:198
Humphrey Johnson vs., 7:231
John Hoare vs., 7:178, 185
John Williams vs., 7:164, 165
lands of, divided, 4:138
magistrate at Scituate, 5:125
not allowed to be a deputy, 3:162
on a committee to review and settle the laws, 6:68
on committee concerning Mount Hope, 5:248
on committee to revise the laws, 5:263
one of the council of war, 3:26, 28
paid for services, 5:248
presented for retailing liquors, 1:156
prosecuted for encouraging Quakers, 3:183
prosecuted for seditious writings, 3:188, 198, 199
reestablished as captain of militia, 5:150
restored to privilege of freeman, 5:124
Robert Stanford vs., 7:166
Thomas Byrd vs., 7:30
Thomas Robinson vs., 7:89
Timothy Hatherly vs., 7:15
vs. John Williams, 7:160, 185, 229
vs. Robert Stanford, 7:168
vs. Thomas Byrd, 7:29
James, Jun., 5:58, 146
fined for fornication, 4:106
Jonathan, 7:259
child of, 8:50
and wife prosecuted, 5:43
Mary, 3:220
counterfeit marriage of, 3:209
fine of, remitted, 4:9
fined for disorderly marriage, 3:206
Captain, 4:27, 126; 5:12
General, 6:118
Major,
    auditor, 7:209, 210
Mr., 3:94; 7:8
Mrs., 8:95, 99
CUGLEY
   Hannah, 12:43

CULLEN
   Thomas, 13:347

CULLICK / CULLICKE / COLLECK
   John, commissioner, 10:4, 71, 78, 135, 373
   Capt. [John], 10:108
   desires the commissioners to take into their consideration the instruction of the Indians, 10:128

CURLER / CARLOE
   A. Van., 10:37

CURREN
   Captain, debt due to, from colony, 6:52

CURTIS / CURTICE
   Benjamin, birth, son of Francis, Plymouth, 11 August, 1675, 8:75
   Edward, 3:163
   Elisha, birth, son of Francis, Plymouth, March, 1683, 8:75
   Elizabeth, birth, daughter of Francis, Plymouth, 15 June, 1681, 8:75
   Francis, birth, son of Francis, Plymouth, about 15 April, 1679, 8:75
   marriage, and Hannah Smith, Plymouth, 28 December, 1671, 8:33
   children of, 8:75
   fined for fornication, 5:112
   John, birth, son of Francis, Plymouth, 28 April, 1662, 8:75
   estate of, 6:39
   Richard, admitted a freeman, 3:137
   Joseph Tilden vs., 7:63
   Samuel, 6:24
   Solomon, 6:179
   Thomas, 6:39
   William, admitted a freeman, 3:137
   Zachery, propounded, 6:87

CUSHASINIMON, see CASASINAMON, ROBIN

CUSHAWASHE, see CASHAWASHETT

CUSHING / CUSHEN / CUSHIN / CUSHION
   John, birth, son of John, Scituate, 28 April, 1662, 8:29
   birth, son of John, Scituate, 14 Sept., 1674, 8:50
   children of, 8:29, 50
   and another, John Williams, for Scituate, vs., 7:207
   Assistant, 6:205, 239, 264
   associate in Plymouth county, 6:169, 189
   coroner at Scituate, 6:131
   deputy, 6:10, 85, 106, 127, 164, 185
   deputy from Scituate, 5:196
freeman, 5:275; 8:204
magistrate at Scituate, 5:117; 6:93
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:161
selectman, James Briggs vs., 7:199, 200
selectman at Scituate, 6:9, 185, 187
John, Jun., 6:237
John, Sen., 6:158
Thomas,
  birth, son of John, Scituate, 26 September, 1663, 8:29
Mr., 6:147

CUSHMAN / COACHMAN / COCHMAN
Eleazer,
  birth, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 20 February, 1656, 8:16
freeman, 8:203
Elkanah / Elkanan, 6:98, 154, 201; 7:275, 287
  birth, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 1 June, 1651, 8:12
  admitted a freeman, 6:62
freeman, 8:203
Fear,
  birth, daughter of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 20 June, 1653, 8:15
Isaac, 5:196; 6:107; 7:220, 229, 252, 279
  birth, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 8 February, 1647, 8:5
deputy, 6:205, 211, 221, 222, 240, 263, 268
selectman at Plymouth, 6:167
takes the freeman's oath, 6:110
to look after the colony's property, 6:210
James, 1:106; 8:191; 13:55, 160-161
  freeman, 8:183
Sarah,
mariage, 1:45
  marriage, and Ruth Howland, Plymouth, 17 November, 1664, 8:25
  marriage, and Abigail Fuller, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1679, 8:87
  admitted a freeman, 1:21
  and others, overseers, etc., vs. Constant Southworth, Treasurer, 7:102
deed to Thomas Lettis, 12:77
fined, 8:112
freeman, 5:27, 274; 8:174, 188, 202
  his assignment from Mr. Allerton, 2:133
  his claim against Mrs. Combe, 2:131, 132
  his share of mowing ground, 1:40, 56
land granted to, 5:25
land of, 12:5
time allowed to recover his debts, 2:95
vs. John Combe, 1:30
Thomas, Jun., 5:18; 8:114, 116
  fined for fornication, 4:83
freeman, 8:202
land granted to, 4:27
Thomas, Sen.,
  land granted to, 5:86
  children of, 8:5, 12, 15, 16
  land granted to children of, 4:94
Mr., 13:344

CUTBERT / CUDBERTE / GODBERT
See also GODBERTSON
Samuel, 2:90, 148, 161; 5:208; 12:91, 111, 179
deed to Giles Ricard, Sen., 12:110, 111
deed to Phineas Prate, 12:137
freeman, 8:181, 188
his suits against Bryant and King, 2:176
his suits against Edward Dotey, 2:120
prosecutions against him, 2:81, 87, 170, 172
suit of James King against, 3:42
vs. Edward Gray, 3:76

CUTBERTSONbGODBERTSON

CUTCHAMAKIN / CUTCHAMEKIN (Indian), 9:46, 48, 89, 107
    interpreter, 9:49

CUTING
    John, 10:137

CUTLER
    John, 6:190, 191

CUTTAQUIN / CUTTAQUINE (Indian), 9:144; 10:416

CUTTING
    Mr., 12:124

CUTTLER
    Dr., 6:119

CUTTS
    John, 10:197
    Richard, 10:197
DAILLEBOUT / DALLIBOUST / DELABOUT
   Monsieur,
      Governor of Canada, letter to, 10:422
      Governor of New France, 9:200

DALTON / DOLTON
   Edward, 12:10

DAMAN / DAMMAN / DAMON / DAMMON / DAMMEN
   Daniel, 5:213; 6:38, 69; 7:301
      birth, son of John, Scituate, February, 1652, 8:20
   Deborah,
      birth, daughter of John, Scituate, 25 April, 1645, 8:20
   Hannah, 6:33; 13:77
      birth, son of John, Scituate, 3 November, 1647, 8:20
      marriage, and Catharine Merritt, Scituate, June, 1644, 8:19
      child of, 8:20, 21
      children of, 8:20
      complaint of, against Scituate, 5:170
      deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
      deputy from Scituate, 5:165, 196
      estate of, 6:33, 38, 69
      freeman, 5:275; 8:183
      heir to William Gilson, 2:140-143
      officer of excise, 4:67
      presented for trespass, 3:47
      propounded as freeman, 2:125, 167; 3:8, 78
      prosecuted for smoking tobacco, 2:4
      to train Scituate company, 4:127
   John, Jun.,
      estate of, 5:213
   John, Sen., 5:226
      estate of, 5:237
   Margaret, 6:33
   Martha, 5:237; 6:33
   Mary, 5:213
      birth, daughter of John, Scituate, July, 1651, 8:20
   Silence, 6:33
   Zachariah / Zachery, 5:206, 213
      birth, son of John, Scituate, 1649, 8:20
      death, son of John, Scituate, February, 1649, 8:20, 21
      land confirmed to, 6:47
   Widow, 6:47

DAND
   John, 13:340

DANFORTH / DANFORD / DUNFORD / DAMFORTH / BAMFORD
   John,
      vs. Richard Derby, 7:12
      William Hoskine and wife vs., 7:12
   Samuel,
      freeman, 8:206
      and Mr. Bradstreet, to prepare an epistle to the Indian Bible, dedicatory to Charles II., 10:311
      commissioner, 10:271, 290, 312, 323, 351, 352, 357, 369, 373, 389
      letter to Edward Rawson, 10:464
      payment to, 10:219
      president, 10:357, 410
   Mr., 10:242, 245-247, 262, 331, 384
DANIEL / DANIELL
Robert, 5:265, 269
    letter from Solomon Blackleich to, 5:268
William, 10:106

DANIEL, alias PAQUAHO (Indian), 4:92
    PUMPANHAO (Indian), 4:138
    TUMPASSCOM (Indian), 4:132
    Captain (Indian), 6:98

DANSON
George, 6:70

DARBY / DARBEY, see DERBY

DARISON
George, 8:143, 145, 147

D’AULNEY
Monsieur, 9:24, 25
    questions and answers concerning him, 9:56-59

DAVENPORT
Humphrey, 7:126
    Rachel, 4:113
        her bill of costs, 7:127
        vs. Thomas Little, 4:119
        vs. Thomas Little and another, 7:126
    Lieutenant,
        of Salem, 2:36

DAVID, alias CHOWAHUNNA (Indian), examination of, 5:201-203

DAVIS / DAVIES / DAVES / DAVICE
Andrew, 5:10
    birth, son of Robert, Barnstable, May, 1650, 8:47
Benjamin,
    birth, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt), Barnstable, June, 1656, 8:43
Deborah,
    birth, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, January, 1645, 8:47
Dolor / Dolar, 2:14, 84; 3:9, 48; 5:123; 7:29, 211
    birth, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt), Barnstable, October, 1660, 8:43
        admitted a freeman, 2:101
        and sons, 8:193
        estate of, 5:123, 125
        freeman, 8:177, 182
        his lands, 1:144, 161
        propounded as freeman, 1:117; 2:84
Hannah, 5:39
    birth, daughter of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt), Barnstable, 3 January, 1653, 8:43
    birth, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, September, 1658, 8:47
James, 1:70, 71; 3:106
    deed to William Sherman, 12:24
        his land, 1:50
Joanna, 5:123
    John, 3:101; 5:47, 58, 93, 125, 166; 6:85; 8:194; 9:34; 13:379
        birth, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt), Barnstable, January, 1649, 8:43
        birth, son of Robert, Barnstable, 1 March, 1652, 8:47
        marriage, and Hannah Lynnit, Barnstable, 15 March, 1648, 8:43
        children of, 8:43
        freeman, 8:179
        instructions to, 9:32
        Michael Turner vs., 7:7
    John, Sen., 5:232
Joseph, birth, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt), Barnstable, June, 1656, 8:43
Josias, birth, son of Robert, Barnstable, September, 1656, 8:47
Mary, birth, daughter of Robert, Yarmouth, 28 April, 1648, 8:6
birth, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, May, 1648, 8:47
birth, daughter of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt), Barnstable, 3 January, 1653, 8:43
marriage, and Thomas Lewis, Barnstable, 15 June, 1653, 8:45
Nicholas, see also Marie
administratrix of, Ralph Allin vs., 7:179
estate of, 5:124
set off on execution, 6:69, 70
freeman, 8:179
his house searched for seditious papers, 3:173
John Barnes vs., 7:76
Peter Serjeant vs., 7:182
presented for fornication, 3:6
Thomas Dean vs., 7:178, 179, 181, 182
Philip, a servant of John Cook, 2:6
Robert, 8:194; 13:454
birth, son of Robert, Barnstable, August, 1654, 8:47
child of, 8:6
children of, 8:47
propounded as freeman, 3:163
Samuel, 13:1, 262
birth, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt), Barnstable, December, 1651, 8:43
Sarah, birth, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, October, 1660, 8:47
administratrix, Ralph Allin vs., 7:179
administratrix, Thomas Dean vs., 7:178, 179
portion of, 5:124
Simon, birth, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt), Barnstable, July, 1658, 8:43
inquest upon, 3:146
William, 10:26, 30, 35, 36, 38, 39, 42, 43, 45, 46, 48, 72
appointed Captain, 10:435
Captain, 5:77
commission of, and instructions to, 10:29, 30
sent as agent to the Dutch Governor, 10:26
takes oath of fidelity, 3:58
Captain, 10:147, 437
Mr., 13:337
Widow, 13:435

DAWSON / DAUSON
George, fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:156

DAY
William, inquest upon, 3:213

DE LA MONTAGNEY
Jean, 10:37

DE LA TOUR
Monsieur, 9:24, 25
questions and answers concerning him, 9:56-59
Lady, 9:58

DE MARIE
See also MARIE
Monsieur, 9:57
DEACON

John,
  alias Francis, 12:62
  inquest upon, 1:39
Richard,
  deed to Daniel Salmon, letter of attorney, 12:62

DEAN / DEANE / DEANES / DEANS

Alice, 4:16, 160; 13:497
Alice (———), 13:496
Benjamin,
  marriage, and Sarah Williams, Taunton, 6 January, 1680, 8:82
Bethia,
  birth, daughter of Ezra, Taunton, 14 October, 1679, 8:83
  death, daughter of Ezra, Taunton, 27 November, 1679, 8:83
Elizabeth, 2:141; 13:16, 496
  birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 15 March, 1676, 8:68
  marriage, 1:35
Ezra, 6:60
  birth, son of Ezra, Taunton, 14 October, 1680, 8:86
  marriage, and Bethia Edson, Taunton, 17 December, 1678, 8:83
  children of, 8:83, 84, 86
  freeman, 8:206
Hannah,
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 14 February, 1671, 8:60
Isaac, 5:232; 6:11, 128
  marriage, and Hannah Leanard, Taunton, 24 January, 1677, 8:70
  legacy paid to, 4:16
Israel, 5:18, 101, 146, 196; 13:496
  freeman, 5:276
James, 5:219
  birth, son of John, Taunton, 28 July, 1670, 8:39
  birth, son of John, Taunton, 18 September, 1674, 8:68
  marriage, and Sarah Edson, (of Bridgewater), Taunton, 7 November, 1663, 8:38
  death, son of John, Taunton, 6 August, 1670, 8:39, 55
  child of, 8:39, 55
  children of, 8:36, 37, 39, 51, 68
  admitted a freeman, 1:105
  freeman, 8:176, 206
  one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:20
Joseph, 5:190
  freeman, 8:206
Mehitable,
  birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 October, 1671, 8:54
Rachel,
  marriage, 1:45
Samuel,
  birth, son of John, Taunton, 24 January, 1666, 8:37
  birth, son of Ezra, Taunton, 11 April, 1681, 8:86
  death, son of Ezra, Taunton, 16 February, 1682, 8:86
Sarah,
  birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 November, 1668, 8:36
Seth,
  birth, son of Ezra, Taunton, 3 June, 1683, 8:84
Stephen, 1:3, 10, 26, 27, 97; 2:177; 13:15-16, 55, 59
  allowed to set up a corn mill, 1:8, 22
  deed from Philip Delanoy, 12:7
  deed to Robert Hixe, 12:6
  his children's portions, 3:37
  land of, 12:5
  one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
  sale to him from Godbertson's administrator, 1:25
Susanna, marriage, and Joseph Rogers, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, 8:27

Thomas, 4:71; 5:91, 111, 165; 13:496
birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, 1 February, 1670, 8:60
death, son of Thomas, Taunton, 26 February, 1670, 8:60
child of, 8:60
children of, 8:60
marriage, and Catherine Stevens, Taunton, 5 January, 1669, 8:59
freeman, 5:276; 8:205

admitted a freeman, 1:105
deputy from Taunton, 1:155
freeman, 5:276; 8:176, 205
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:20
selectman at Taunton, 6:10, 185
vs. John Walley, administrator, 7:181, 182
vs. Sarah Davis, administratrix, 7:178, 179
Deacon, 6:5

DECRO
Valentine, 6:175, 176

DELAFOREST
John Armung,
sentencing, 7:305-307

DELANO / DELANOE / DELLANO / DELANOY / DELLANOY / DELANOYES / DELONOY / DALLANOY / DE LA NOYE / DILLANO
Edward, 3:125, 126
Hester, 4:7
John,
freeman, 8:204
propounded as freeman, 6:87
deputy, 6:206, 212, 222
lieutenant at Dartmouth, 6:223
selectman at Dartmouth, 6:186, 207, 246
Mary, 4:58
marriage, and Jonathan Dunham, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, 8:17
marriage, 1:32
admitted a freeman, 1:5
deed to Stephen Deane, 12:7
estate of, 6:91
freeman, 5:274; 8:175
juryman, fined, 7:312
land granted to, 1:67
land of, 12:5
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
Philip, Jun., 6:15
Philip, Sen., 5:256; 6:11, 15
Samuel,
administration granted to, 6:91
freeman, 8:204
Thomas, 5:196; 6:15, 91, 96, 126; 7:231, 233, 265, 275; 8:124
and wife, 8:122
fined, 4:168
freeman, 8:204

DENHAM
Thomas, 10:393
DENISON / DENNISON / DENIS
Daniel, 10:55, 76, 77, 231, 235, 320, 434
  chosen President, 10:272
  commissioner, 10:113, 135, 153, 178, 213, 238, 254, 271
Major [Daniel], 10:53, 126, 145
Major General [Daniel], 10:33, 52, 427
  care of the Dutch stated by, 10:54
Edward, 7:142
  to assist Thomas Stanton in delivering messages to Ninigret and Uncas, 10:172
Captain [George], 10:131, 190, 227, 265, 282, 284, 305, 393
  exhibits a complaint in behalf of Southertown, 10:306
  to assist Indian governors, 10:168

DENNIS / DENIS
Judith, 13:311
Mary, 13:500
  birth, daughter of Robert, Yarmouth, 19 September, 1649, 8:9
  death, son of, Yarmouth, 1649, 8:10
  child of, 8:9
  bound to prosecute Edward Morrell, 2:9
  excise officer, 4:105, 110
  freeman, 8:185
  his attachment against William Norkett, 3:174
  land granted to, 2:128, 129
  propounded as freeman, 2:154
  to divide William Chase's estate, 3:172
  vs. Anthony Thacher, 7:93
  vs. Nicholas Symkins, 7:30
  William Nickarson vs., 7:50
William, 12:49, 69; 13:263, 311
  deed from Richard Clough, 12:42
  deed to Richard Willis, 12:63
  deed to William Dennis, Sen., 12:89
  freeman, 8:181
  his land, 1:115
William, Sen.,
  deed to John Winslow, 12:89
Goodwife, 7:118

DERBY / DERBYE / DARBY / DARBEYE / DARBEY / DARBIE
Abraham, 5:157
  authorizes Lumbert to sell land, 5:158
Anne,
  marriage, and Abraham Blush, Barnstable, 4 January, 1658, 8:41
Christopher, 12:39
Hannah, 5:158
John, 2:115; 5:158; 8:194; 13:97, 104, 263, 305-306
  children of, 8:3, 9
  administration of his estate, 3:96
  complains against Mashantampaine, 3:91
  his land, 1:64, 69
  land granted to him, 2:129
  petitions to be a freeman, 1:79
  vs. John Chipman, 4:98
Mary, 13:403
Matthew,
  birth, son of John, Yarmouth, 8 February, 1649, 8:9
  estate of, 5:160
Richard, 1:96, 97, 99, 100; 2:50; 12:39
  assigns his servant to Edward Dotey, 1:94
  deed from Edward Dotey, 12:20, 46
  deed to Samuel Ring, 12:47
evidence of his will, 4:98
his claim against Willis, 2:50
his land, 1:95
John Danforth vs., 7:12
John Shawe vs., 7:18
prosecuted, 1:120, 128
vs. Edward Dotey, 7:10
Sarah,
  marriage, and Jabez Lumbert, Barnstable, 1 December, 1660, 8:46
Widow of John, 3:96
  birth, son of John Darby, Yarmouth, last of February, 1647, 8:3

DERWELLETS / DERWELLETES / DRWELLETS
Mr.,
  agent of the Governor of New France, 9:200
  sent to preach the gospel to the Indians, 9:201

DEVOL / DEVEL / DEVELL / DEVIL / DEVILE / DEUILL / DEUILL / DEUELL / DEUILE / DEUILLE
Joseph,
  takes oath of fidelity, 4:130
Walter, 2:35, 43, 52
  and others, prosecuted for disorderly living, 1:68
  John Joyce vs., 7:30
  Mr. Gray vs., 7:29
  prosecuted by Massatumpaine, 2:20
  vs. Nicholas Simpkins, 7:19, 20
  vs. William Chase, 7:24
Wat, 1:109
  William, 1:159; 13:207, 211
  and wife, and others, prosecuted for meeting from house to house on Lord's day, 2:162

DEWSBURY
Hester,
  marriage, 1:32

DEXTER
Elizabeth, 7:222, 223
John, 5:181; 6:172
Mary,
  birth, Sandwich, 11 August, 1649, 8:9
Philip, 8:157
  Thomas Hinckley vs., 7:235
  and another, agents for Sandwich, vs. Samuel Fuller, Sen., 7:192, 194
  and Richard Chadwell, reference and award, 12:148, 149
  and wife, vs. Robert Lawrance, 7:222, 223
  bounds settled, 6:51
  deed to Thomas Dexter, the younger, 12:210
  evidence concerning his bark, 2:142
  land granted to, 1:57, 150
  licensed, 6:51
  prosecuted, 2:96
  vs. Henry Saunders, 7:97
Thomas, Jun., 2:115; 3:10, 115; 13:493
  Benjamin Nye vs., 7:51
  ensign of Sandwich company, 3:80
  John Green vs., 7:61
  lands of, 4:132, 155, 161
  prosecuted, 2:135
  suit of Robert Ransom against, 3:63
  vs. Ralph Allin, Jun., 7:77
Thomas, Sen., 2:173; 3:9, 27, 73, 75, 162, 200; 5:41; 7:56, 79; 8:200
  admitted a freeman, 3:136
  controversy with Barnstable, 3:108
lands of, measured, 4:133
Nathaniel Willis vs., 7:43
vs. Anthony Wright and another, 7:44
vs. inhabitants of Sandwich, 4:70
vs. Lieutenant Fuller and others, 4:21
vs. Miss Joane Swift, 7:44
vs. Nathaniel Hedge, 7:43
vs. Nathaniel Willis, 7:44
vs. Richard Chadwell, 7:45
vs. William Palmer, 7:44
vs. William Wood, 7:44

Thomas, the younger,
deed from Edmund Freeman and others, 12:210
William, 8:200
freeman, 5:277; 8:179, 207
Ensign, 5:181
to train Sandwich military company, 4:39
Mr., 2:137; 4:68
commissioned to redress wrongs of Indian, 3:132
prosecuted, 2:137
Mr., Jun., 4:70
Mr., Sen., 4:40
bounds of his lands to be settled, 3:41

DICKENSON
John, 10:91

DICKERSON / DIKARSON
John,
mongraphic, and Elizabeth Hickes, Plymouth, 10 July, 1651, 8:13

DICKSEY
Elizabeth,
mongraphic, and John Faireweather, 8:51

DIDCUTT
John, 2:31
freeman, 8:184

DIDENT
John,
takes oath of fidelity, 1:113

DIER
Mr., 10:29, 51

DIKES
Mr., 13:83

DILLINGA
Richard,
fined for breach of peace, 5:65

DILLINGHAM / DILLINGHAME / DILLINGAM
and others, vs. John Crow and others, 7:50
attorney for Jonathan Fish, 7:79
deed to Thomas Dexter, the younger, 12:210
estate of, 4:155
freeman, 8:183
his lands, 1:57, 150
one of Sandwich committee, 2:46, 63
presented for abusing an officer, 3:124
vs. William Nickarson, 7:50

Hannah, 6:154

fine for several offences, 3:168, 191
freeman, 8:180, 205
his wife fined for attending Quaker meeting, 3:200
wife of, 8:103

John, 3:32; 4:155; 5:114; 13:444
marriage, and Elizabeth Feake, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, 8:11
freeman, 8:186

Oseah, 2:112
Mr., 2:137; 13:71
to redress the wrongs of an Indian, 3:132

Sergeant,
lieutenant of Yarmouth company, 5:150

DIMMACK / DIMMACK / DIMMACK / DIMACK / DIMMACK / DIMMACK / DIMMICK / DIMICK

Shubael / Shuball, 5:18, 246, 256; 6:107, 186; 7:208
deputy, 6:164, 186, 205
freeman, 5:277; 8:186
selectman at Barnstable, 6:168

admitted a freeman, 1:137
deputy from Barnstable, 1:126, 137, 135
freeman, 8:176
lieutenant of Barnstable company, 2:63, 105
magistrate at Barnstable, 1:155; 2:73
one of Barnstable committee, 2:16, 40, 63, 123, 144, 154
one of the council of war, 2:47
presented for not exercising soldiers, 2:97

DINGLEY

Jacob, 5:21, 36
freeman, 5:277; 8:207

deed from Richard Church, 12:197
fine, 1:107
freeman, 5:277; 8:177, 184, 267
land granted to, 1:149
propounded as freeman, 2:69

DISBURROW

Samuel, 10:194

DIX / DIXE / DIXIE

Anthony, 12:6
W., 12:62

DOANE / DOAN / DONE / DUNNE

Apphia,
birth, daughter of Ephraim, Eastham, 28 July, 1670, 8:57

Constant,
birth, son of Daniel, Eastham, 7 March, 1669-70, 8:57

Daniel, 4:100, 176; 5:93, 115, 231
son of, 8:57
child of, drowned, 4:169
freeman, 8:208

Ephraim, 8:104, 107, 110, 129
marriage, and Mercy Knowles, Eastham, 5 February, 1667, 8:57
children of, 8:57
admitted a freeman, 6:130
complaint of, against Indians, 4:46
fined for supplying Indians with liquor, 4:32, 33
freeman, 8:184, 209
Isaac,
birth, son of John, Eastham, 2 June, 1670, 8:57
son of, 8:57
admitted a freeman, 2:71
agent for the church of Plymouth, deed from Ralph Smyth, 12:79
buys land of John Coombe, 1:25
Deacon, freed from office of Assistant, 1:5, 23
deed to John Reynor, 12:87
deed to William Bradford, 12:79
deed to William Hanbury, 12:133
deputy, 3:44; 6:85, 128, 164, 168, 211, 222
deputy for Plymouth, 1:126
deputy from Eastham, 3:24, 32, 162
freeman, 5:278; 8:173, 177, 184, 208
guardian of Mary Browne, 1:18
his agreement with Mary Brown, 2:76
his lands, 1:65, 69, 111, 154, 166
his sale to John Atwood, 1:47
his suit against Helen Billington, 1:41, 42
land granted to, 3:123, 142; 6:70
lands of, 4:27, 131
licensed as retailer, 1:127
magistrate at Eastham, 4:43
one of Nawsett, or Eastham, committee, 2:144, 154, 168
one of Plymouth committee, 2:31, 40, 45, 57, 59, 63, 68
selectman at Eastham, 6:10
freeman, 5:278; 8:208
officer of excise, 4:67
John, Sen., 6:242
Lydia,
marrige, 2:88
Patience,
birth, daughter of Ephraim, Eastham, 28 January, 1668, 8:57
Stephen, 12:13
William,
vs. William Halloway, 7:22
Mr., 1:54, 62, 66, 77, 83, 99, 102, 111, 159; 2:11, 48, 60, 75; 7:34; 11:26; 13:25, 39
his lands, 1:56
presented, 1:156

DODSON / DUDSON
marriage, and Mary Williams, Scituate, 12 November, 1651, 8:17
children of, 8:18
and Mary, (executrix to John Williams, Sen.) vs. Edward Williams, 7:146, 149, 152
Edward Williams vs., 7:156
vs. John Cowin and wife, 7:174
vs. Michael Peirse, 7:174, 175
Gershom, 13:417
birth, son of Anthony, Scituate, February 14, 1653, 8:18
Jonathan, 13:417
Mary, 4:175; 7:146, 149, 152, 156, 259
Mary, Sen., 6:176
Mary (Williams), 13:473
Sarah,
birth, daughter of Anthony, Scituate, August 26, 1652, 8:18
JOHN DOGGETT / DOGGET / DOGED / DOGGED / DOGHED / DOGHEAD

John, 2:125, 127; 3:135; 5:93, 145; 6:85, 166

- marriage, of Martha's Vineyard, and Bathsheba Prat, Plymouth, 29 August, 1667, 8:31
- and another, Thomas Willett vs., 7:151
- fined for lying, 4:43
- one of Rehoboth committee, 2:123
- presented, 7:151
- propounded as freeman, 2:125
- suit against Martin's Vinyards, 4:27
- vs. George Robinson, 7:145, 147
- vs. the town of Martin's Vineyard, 7:104
- John, of Rehoboth, 8:108
  - freeman, 8:179, 207
- John, Sen.,
  - freeman, 5:274
- Joseph, 6:235
- Samuel, 6:148, 165
  - freeman, 8:208
  - his bounds settled, 3:62, 90, 98, 105

DONE, see DOANE

DOTTERICH

Philip, 8:127

- fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:15

DOTY / DOTEY / DOTEN / DOTTEN / DOUGHTEN / DOUGHTY / DOUGHTY / DOUGHTEY / DOUGHTEY / DOWTY

Desire, 4:164


- birth, son of John, Plymouth, 28 June, 1671, 8:32
- marriage, and Sarah Faunce, Plymouth, 26 February, 1662, 8:23
- marriage, 1:32
- death, Plymouth, 23 August, 1655, 8:17
- children of, 8:5, 12
- Bridget Fuller vs., 7:16
- claim of Gray and Cutbert against, 2:161
- deed from Joshua Pratt, 12:81
- deed to Richard Derby, 12:20, 46
- deed to Stephen Bryan and John Shaw, Jun., 12:91
- fined for breach of peace, 1:26, 75, 81
- freeman, 8:174
- George Clarke vs., 7:5, 6
- grant of land to, 2:26
- his lands, 1:40, 56, 69, 76, 99, 166
- his suit against George Clarke, 2:33
- his suit against James Shaw, 2:149
- his suit against Joseph Beedle, 1:44
- his suit against Thurston Clarke, 2:30, 32
- his suit against William Almey, 2:18
- indebted to Manasseh Kempton, 2:67
- John Holmes vs., 7:56
- John Shaw, Jun. vs., 7:48
- John Shaw vs., 7:15
- land granted to, 4:27
- lands of, 4:94, 160, 161
- prosecutions against him, 1:6, 7, 12
- Richard Derby vs., 7:10
- suit against Francis Sprague, 1:29
- to indemnify Thomas Symons, 2:33
- vs. John Holmes, 7:7
- vs. John Shaw, Jun., 7:47
vs. James Luxford, 7:26
Edward, Sen., 6:148, 196, 197
freeman, 8:203
Faith, 4:39, 164
marriage, and John Phillips, Plymouth, 14 March, 1666, 8:31
marriage contract of, 4:163
Francis, 2:9, 17, 135
John Gilbert, Jun., vs., 7:35
presented for selling powder to Indians, 2:8
Isaac,
birth, son of Edward, Plymouth, 8 February, 1647, 8:5
Jacob,
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 24 May, 1673, 8:32
James, 3:136; 4:15; 5:19, 120, 227; 6:45, 63, 70; 7:70, 88, 107; 8:98, 122, 124; 13:523
freeman, 8:178
John Williams vs., 7:184
punished for misdemeanor, 4:168
vs. Peter Collymore, 7:111
John, 5:57, 166, 182, 272; 6:8, 35, 142, 154, 236, 237; 7:265, 275, 294, 298
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 24 August, 1668, 8:32
children of, 8:32
bound to keep the peace, 5:25
freeman, 5:274; 8:203
his demand against Cook's estate, 5:203
John Barnes vs., 7:127, 137
land of, 4:160, 161
suit against John Bradford, 6:202
vs. John Bradford, 7:304
vs. Nathaniel Southworth, 7:239, 245, 246, 250, 253
vs. Robert Ranson, 7:239
Joseph, 5:88; 6:77; 7:228
birth, son of Edward, Plymouth, last of April, 1651, 8:12
ensign at Rochester, 6:238
propounded as freeman, 6:188
prosecuted by Elizabeth Warren, 5:156
Mary, 5:239
Robert, 6:199 (Indictment in Plymouth Colony Deeds 6:96)
Samuel, 4:177; 5:26
Thomas, 4:158; 5:87, 88, 94, 133
birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 22 July, 1679, 8:67
child of, 8:67
Mary Churchill vs., 5:83; 7:173
Mr., 10:45, 46
Widow,
suit against Thomas Lucas, 3:110

DOUGLAS / DUGLAS
Jane, 2:119

DOWNING
Benjamin, 6:98
John, Sen., 7:207

DOXEY
Elizabeth, 5:53
her complaint against Nathaniel Tilden, 5:43

DRAKE
Mr., 10:169

DRAYTON / DRATON / DRAITON / DREYTON / DREATON
Henry, 3:27, 104; 8:196; 13:55, 164, 199, 213-214
inquest upon, 3:70
settlement of his estate, 3:4
DREW
Elizabeth,
  birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 5 February, 1673, 8:67
John, 5:83, 84
  child of, 8:67
Samuel,
  inquest upon, 5:262

DROVILLETTY
Mr., 10:422, 423

DRUCE
John,
  burial, Swansea, 2 July, 1675, 8:61

DUCH
Robert,
  propounded, 6:87

DUCKINGS
Ever, 10:66

DUDLEY / DUDLY
Joseph,
  commissioner, 10:369, 389, 410, 411
Thomas, 9:8, 118, 159, 160; 10:420, 421, 423, 424, 428
  chosen President, 9:84, 139
  commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:8, 9, 16, 84, 139
  Governor of Massachusetts, 1:160

DUDSON/DODSON

DUNFORD
John, 1:121
  sent out of the government, 1:128

DUNHAM / DUNHAME / DONHAM / DONHAME / DOWNHAM
Abigail, 13:480-481
  marriage, 2:79
Abigail, Sen., 5:22
Benajah, 4:169, 176; 5:18; 13:480
  marriage, and Elizabeth Tilson, Plymouth, 25 October, 1660, 8:22
  admitted a freeman, 4:61
  freeman, 5:278
  presented for an assault, 3:97
Daniel, 5:57; 13:480
  freeman, 5:274
Eleazer,
  freeman, 8:203
  Nicholas Meades vs., 7:251
Hannah,
  marriage, and Giles Rickard, Jun., Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, 8:13
  child of, 8:10
  and wife, vs. Joseph Howland, 7:260
  deed from Edmund Tilson, 12:110
  deed to James Glasse, 12:150
  deed to Samuel Dunham, 12:149
  deputy from Plymouth, 1:126, 154
  freeman, 5:274; 8:174, 202
  land confirmed to, 12:27
  land granted to, 1:40, 56; 2:30
  land released to the town of Plymouth by, 12:27
  one of Plymouth committee, 2:45, 63, 72, 74, 117
vs. Adam Wright, 7:216
vs. Joseph Howland, 7:269

children of, 8:10, 13
admitted a freeman, 2:33
bound for his good behavior, 2:108
deed from Thurston Clarke, the elder, 12:179
deed to Nathaniel Masterson, 12:155
deed to Samuel Donham, 12:202
freeman, 8:174, 207
his suit against Samuel Edie and others, 2:110
land granted to, 2:26; 3:164, 216; 4:67, 94, 5:150
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:20
propounded as freeman, 2:24
prosecuted for abusing his wife, 4:104
vs. James Luxford, 7:27

death, Plymouth, 2 March, 1668, 8:32
administration of his estate, 5:22
complaint against Plymouth raters, 3:179
deed from Nathaniel Sowther, 12:114
deed from Samuel Donham, 12:203
deputy, 3:63
deputy from Plymouth, 3:8, 31, 49, 79, 99, 162, 187, 198, 214; 4:14, 60
fined for absence as committee, 2:106
his complaint against John Dotey, 5:25
land granted to, 1:163
one of Plymouth committee, 2:94, 144, 154
recognized to appear at Court, 5:40
John, the elder, 1:46, 54, 78, 82, 87; 2:32; 12:91
land granted to, 2:26
John, the younger, 1:78, 82; 4:103, 104
deed to Henry Wood, 12:91
land granted to, 1:46

birth, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 12 August, 1650, 8:10
marriage, and Mary Delanoy, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, 8:17
marriage, and Mary Cobb, Plymouth, 15 October, 1657, 8:17
death, son of John, Plymouth, 26 August, 1650, 8:10
admitted a freeman, 3:117
bounds of land of, 5:65
deputy, 5:135
freeman, 5:279
lands granted to, 4:95

Joseph, 5:182, 263; 6:8, 74; 7:151, 215, 245, 298; 8:148, 197
marriage, and Mercy Morton, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, 8:17
marriage, and Esther Wormall, Plymouth, 20 August, 1669, 8:32
wife of, 8:31
admitted a freeman, 3:137
fined, 5:253
freeman, 5:274; 8:181, 202
lands granted to, 4:95
presented for lewdness, 3:210
vs. Hester Rickard, 7:96
vs. Samuel Mylam, 7:175
Mary, 7:260; 13:344
Mercy,
death, wife of Joseph, Plymouth, 19 February, 1666, 8:31
Persis,
marriage, and Benajah Prat, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, 8:17
birth, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 25 February, 1651, 8:13
marriage, and Martha Falloway, Plymouth, 29 June, 1649, 8:8
  twin children of died Plymouth, 1651, 8:13
  twin sons born, Plymouth, 29 December, 1651, 8:10, 13
  admitted a freeman, 2:123
  deed from James Glasse, 12:150
  deed from John Dunham, 12:149, 202
  deed to James Glasse, 12:150
  deed to John Dunham, Sen., 12:203
  deputy, 4:180
  freeman, 5:274; 8:202
  lands granted to, 4:94
  propounded as freeman, 2:114
  under marshal and jailer, 6:187, 216
  William Bradford, Treasurer, vs., 7:251
  vs. John Andrews, 7:272
  vs. John Andrews, execution levied, 7:310
  Samuel, Jun., 8:142
  Samuel, Sen., 5:221; 6:82
  alias Shingleterry, Jonathan, 6:113, 114
  bound for Samuel Waldron, 5:149
  Sarah,
    birth, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 10 April, 1650, 8:10
  Thomas, 2:73, 125; 8:188; 13:171, 480
    deed from Anthony Snow, 12:112
    fined, 8:158
    fined for breach of peace, 2:73
    forbidden to visit Martha Knott, 2:136
    propounded as freeman, 2:114
  Mr., 13:188

DUNKOMBE
  Mr., 13:151

DUNSTER
  Henry,
    his petition, 9:93
  Mr., 9:105
    motion of, concerning bad peag passed to the English by the Indians, 9:136
    President of Harvard College, 9:216

DURAND
  John,
    freeman, 8:180

DURING
  John,
    inquest upon the body of, 6:46

DWELLEY / DWELLY
  John, 1:160
    vs. Abraham Jackson, Jun., 7:297
  Richard, 4:107, 123, 177; 5:127, 166, 206; 6:42, 46, 116; 7:118, 262; 8:118, 122, 126, 128
    bond of, forfeited, 5:9
    fined for drunkenness, 4:162, 191
    his bond forfeited, 8:126
  Richard, Sen., 6:107

DYE / DIE
  William, 5:240, 246, 252, 254

DYER / DIER
  Maher,
    John Barnes vs., 7:120, 121
  Mary,
    persons prosecuted for bringing to Plymouth, 3:178
EAMES / AIMES
See also AMES
admitted a freeman, 3:30
deed from Francis Godfrey, 12:206
deputy, 3:44, 63
deputy from Marshfield, 3:32, 49, 80, 99, 115, 133, 214
freeman, 5:277
one of the council of war, 3:117
propounded as freeman, 3:8; 6:42
David,
freeman, 8:208
John, 4:15, 183; 5:36, 114, 256; 7:154, 186, 196
freeman, 5:278
John, Sen., 5:58
Jonathan, 6:196, 200, 201
admitted a freeman, 6:86
propounded as freeman, 6:62
vs. Nathan Gannett, Jun., 7:217
Justus, 5:18, 106, 231; 6:60; 7:219, 228, 294, 295
admitted a freeman, 6:62
vs. Samuel Sprague and wife, 7:124
Mark, 3:10, 73, 75; 4:113, 182; 6:35, 59, 89, 103; 7:175; 8:201; 13:243, 473, 512
admitted a freeman, 3:30
deed from Francis Godfrey, 12:206
deputy, 6:10, 36, 61
deputy from Marshfield, 4:14, 37, 60, 90, 122, 148, 180; 5:17, 34, 55, 90, 114, 144, 165, 196, 214, 256
freeman, 5:277
land granted to, 4:67, 110, 160; 5:86
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:110, 132, 133, 140, 143
one of the council of war, 5:64, 73; 6:67
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:20
propounded as freeman, 3:8
selectman at Marshfield, 6:10
Ensign, 4:76, 150, 124; 5:35, 60, 92, 195, 222
ensign at Marshfield, 3:80
one of the council of war, 3:153
Justice,
receives from Thomas Doged his wife's portion, 3:217
Lieutenant,
selectman, 6:108
Mr., Sen., 4:103

EARLE
Dorothy,
five pounds allowed to, 6:88
Ralph, 5:36; 7:293, 296; 8:109, 111, 113, 116, 120, 124, 126-128, 130, 133
fined for abusing an officer, 5:10
punished for abusing wife, 4:47
takes oath of fidelity, 4:185
William, 5:124, 131, 133, 145; 6:107; 7:293, 295
Nathaniel Thomas and others vs., 7:247
prosecuted for abusing Indians, 5:159

EASTERBROOK / EASTERBROOKE / EASTABROOKE
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of Thomas and Sarah, Swansea, 19 December, 1673, 8:48
Thomas, 6:11, 75, 76
daughter of, 8:48
ensign of Swansea company, 5:130
propounded as freeman, 6:62
selectman at Swansea, 6:59
EATON

Benjamin, 5:40; 8:115, 187; 13:317
  marriage, and Sarah Hoskins, Plymouth, 4 December, 1660, 8:22
  apprentice to Bridget Fuller, 1:36, 37
  complaints against, 2:59, 138, 172
  freeman, 8:181
  land laid out, 5:129
  lands of, 4:95
Christian, 1:19; 12:12, 99, 100
  marriage, 1:31
Daniel, 7:308
Elizabeth, 12:145
Francis, 3, 7, 10, 15, 24, 36, 43, 70; 2:117, 177; 8:210; 12:12, 15, 18, 48, 100, 144; 13:41-44, 55
  deed to Edward Winslow, 12:16
  deed to William Brewster, 12:16, 17
  his estate settled, 1:19, 20
  land of, 12:4, 16
  sale to Kanelm and Josias Winslow, 1:8
John,
  arbitrator, 7:291
Rachel, 12:12
  marriage, 2:94
Samuel, 2:122, 135; 3:18; 4:136; 8:187; 12:12
  marriage, and Martha Billington, Plymouth, 10 January, 1660, 8:22
  admitted a freeman, 4:38
  and Love Brewster, agreement, 12:99
  apprentice to John Cooke, 1:43
  declaration of, concerning conveyance to Love Brewster, 12:99
  deed from Sarah Brewster, executrix, 12:205
  deed to Love Brewster, 12:144
  deed to the heirs and assigns of William Brewster, confirmation, 12:100
  freeman, 5:279
  his grant to Love Brewster, 2:79
  his land measured, 2:147
  presented for dancing, 2:174
  punished for stealing, 3:4
Sarah, 5:40
Theophilus, 9:8, 172
  chosen President, 9:61, 192; 10:113, 135
  commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:8, 9, 16, 31, 61, 84, 109, 139, 161, 192 10:4, 72, 78, 113, 135, 153, 178
  Governor,
    answer to said protest by, 9:62
    protest against New Haven sent by the Dutch Governor to, 9:61
Mr. [Theophilus], 10:169, 170
  case of the Dutch, stated by, 10:53
  speaks in behalf of the Montackett sachem, 10:169
Thomas, 7:293, 295
Goodwife, 3:18
Mr., 9:79, 111, 199

ECOADNO / TOMASQUASH, alias the Old Honest Man, 10:379
  See also TOMASQUASH

EDDENDEN / EDDINGDEN
Edmund, 7:20, 41; 8:191; 12:68; 13:127-128
  admitted a freeman, 2:15
  excused from serving on the grand jury, 2:84
  freeman, 8:175, 182
  licensed as retailer, 2:73
  one of Scituate committee, 2:16, 40, 57
  propounded as freeman, 2:3
  sworn, 1:110
Edward, 2:50, 51, 75, 85
Alice,  
birth, daughter of Zachariah, Jun., Plymouth, 28 November, 1684, 8:76

Caleb, 5:115, 258; 6:75  
birth, son of Caleb and Elizabeth, Swansea, 29 May, 1672, 8:49  
birth, son of Zachariah, Plymouth, 21 September, 1678, 8:75
children of, 8:49, 61, 81
propounded as freeman, 6:62, 86

Ebenezer,  
birth, son of Zachariah, Sen., Plymouth, 8 February, 1675, 8:75
birth, son of John, Taunton, 16 May, 1679, 8:83

Eleanor,  
birth, daughter of Zachariah, Jun., Plymouth, 16 May, 1686, 8:76

Eleazer,  
birth, son of John, Taunton, 16 October, 1671, 8:85, 86

Elizabeth, 2:112  
birth, daughter of Zachariah, Plymouth, 3 August, 1670, 8:33
presented for travelling on Lord's day, 3:186

Elizabeth, Sen.,  
presented for breach of Sabbath, 2:173

Hannah,  
birth, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 23 June, 1647, 8:4
birth, Taunton, 5 July, 1676, 8:83

Hasadiah,  
birth, daughter of Obadiah, Plymouth, 10 April, 1672, 8:34

John, 3:223; 4:77  
birth, son of Zachariah, Plymouth, 10 October, 1666, 8:31, 75
birth, son of Obadiah, Plymouth, 22 March, 1669, 8:34
birth, Taunton, 19 January, 1670, 8:83
marriage, and Susanna Paddocke, (of Dartmouth), Taunton, last of November, 1665, 8:38
marriage, Taunton, and Deliverance Owin, (of Braintree), Taunton, 1 May, 1672, 8:83
marriage, Taunton, and Susanna Paddocke, (of Dartmouth), 12 November, 1665, 8:82
children of, 8:37, 83, 85, 86
wife of, 8:83
apprentice to Francis Goulder, 2:82

Joshua,  
birth, son of Zachariah, Plymouth, 21 February, 1680, 8:75

Mary,  
birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 14 March, 1666 or '67, 8:37, 83

Mercy,  
birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 5 July, 1673, 8:83

Obadiah, 3:190; 4:85; 5:114, 167; 6:11, 60, 107, 166; 7:304  
birth, son of Zachariah, Plymouth, 2 September, 1683, 8:75
children of, 8:34
propounded, 6:86
selectman at Middleborough, 6:242
takes the freeman's oath, 6:110

birth, son of Zachariah, Sen., Plymouth, 3 (4) June, 1673, 8:34, 75
birth, son of Caleb, Swansea, 15 July, 1675, 8:61
child of, 8:4
admitted a freeman, 1:1, 5
deed from Experience Michell, 12:18
deed from John Allen, 12:90
deed from Nicholas Snow, 12:31
deed to Experience Michell, 12:151
deed to John Tompson, 12:134
deed to Richard Clough, 12:31
freeman, 5:274; 8:174
land granted to, 1:46; 2:26; 3:164
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
suit against John Dunham, Jun., 2:107

Susanna,  
death, wife of John, Taunton, 14 March, 1670, 8:83
Zachariah / Zachary, 5:58, 231; 6:75, 115
  birth, son of Zachariah, Plymouth, 10 April, 1664, 26, 8:75
  birth, son of Caleb, Swansea, 28 January, 1682, 8:81
  marriage, and Alice Padduck, Plymouth, 7 May, 1663, 8:23
  death, son of Caleb, Swansea, 26 February, 1682, 8:81
  children of, 8:26, 31, 33, 34, 75
  apprentice to John Browne, 2:113
  freeman, 5:279
  land granted to, 5:128
  lands of, 4:95, 128, 192
  propounded as freeman, 6:62
Zachariah, Jun.,
  children of, 8:76
  marriage, and Mercy Baker, Swansea, 13 February, 1683, 8:84
Zachariah, Sen., 6:76

EDGE
  See also HEDGE
  William, 8:194
    assigns servant to Thomas Prence, 1:102
    freeman, 8:184
  Mr.,
    land granted to, 1:149

EDMONDS
  Andrew, 6:143
  Captain, 6:229

EDSON / EDDSON / EDSONS
  Bethia,
    marriage, (of Bridgewater), and Ezra Dean, Taunton, 17 December, 1678, 8:83
  Josiah,
    deputy from Bridgewater, 6:263, 268
    deputy, 5:214
    freeman, 8:185
    juryman, fined for non-appearance, 4:107
  Samuel, Jun., 5:115
  Samuel, Sen., 6:59
    selectman at Bridgewater, 6:10, 186
  Sarah,
    marriage, (of Bridgewater), and John Dean, Taunton, 7 November, 1663, 8:38

EDWARDS
  Cornelius, 6:75, 76
  Edmund,
    a servant, assigned by master, 1:132
  Edward, 8:188; 12:88
    deed from John Barnes, 12:87
    deed to Thomas Whitney, 12:88
  John,
    apprentice to Edmund Chandler, 1:110
  William, 10:222

EECHEE
  John (Indian), 12:243

EGLESTON / EGGLESTONE
  Joseph,
    prosecuted for stealing, 5:168

EINEMO (Indian), 9:28, 41, 45, 47, 75
ELDRIDGE / ELDREDGE / ELDRED / ELDREAD / ELDRICH / ELDRITT

See also ALDREDGE

Ann, 2:97
Elizabeth, 6:104, 105
John, 4:170
Nicholas, 6:86, 104, 105; 7:259
birth, Yarmouth, 18 August, 1650, 8:12
takes the freeman's oath, 6:258
marriage, and Elizabeth Nicarson, Yarmouth, October, 1649, 8:10
a servant, assigned by master, 1:122
and others, Josias Winslow and others vs., 7:132, 134
Constant Southworth vs., 7:149
Edward Sturgis vs., 7:63
estate of, 6:104
freeman, 8:185
Nathaniel Souther vs., 7:39
prosecuted for defaming government, 4:157
takes oath of fidelity, 3:117
vs. Edward Sturgis, 7:67
Samuel, 10:449
Sarah,
birth, Yarmouth, 10 October, 1650, 8:12
William, 2:97; 3:100; 4:15; 5:146, 166, 232; 7:50, 115
child of, 8:7
freeman, 8:186
Widow, 7:289

ELIOT / ELLIOT / ELIOTE / ELIATE / ELLIATT / ELIOTT / ELLIOTT

Francis, 10:189
salary of, 10:167, 189
goods sent to, from England, 10:137
may give or lend guns, etc., to the Indians, 9:137
petition and letter received from, 9:203
the commissioners' letter to, 9:203

Rev. Mr. [John],
£40 allowed to, 10:141
about one hundred of his Indians can read in the Bible, 10:242
and Mr. Chauncy, to remove Indian youths to Cambridge, 10:190
and Mr. Mayhew, move either of them for two new Indian towns, 10:189
answer to his petition, 10:424
font of letters tendered to, in part of his salary, 10:331
his account concerning Indian stock, 10:139
his brother employed as a missionary, 10:107
his brother's salary, 10:378
his eldest son, salary of, 10:205, 218
letter from, to the commissioners, 10:383
maintenance of his brother to be continued, 10:123
motion of, for reprinting the Indian Bible referred to the next meeting of the commissioners, 10:366
New Testament translated by, into the Indian language, dedicated to Charles II., 10:256
one thousand copies of his catechisms to be printed, 10:265
petition of, that Indians taken in Philip's war might not be sold into slavery, 10:451
petition to the General Court of Massachusetts, 10:423
renews his motion for reprinting the Indian Bible, 10:410
requested to use the best helps in translating the Scriptures into the Indian language, 10:123
salary, 10:167, 189, 205, 218, 262, 277
the commissioners' letter to, 10:121, 140, 318
translates the Bible into the Indian language, 10:240, 314

John, Jun., 10:245, 296, 330
salary, 10:262, 277
Joseph, 10:207, 218, 245

ELLIS / ELLICE / ELLES / ELSE

Benet,
  birth, Sandwich, 27 February, 1648, 8:6
Elizabeth, 2:85; 5:235
  and another, vs. Ephraim Morton, 7:227, 228
Henry,
  prosecuted for abusing an Indian, 5:255
  birth, son of Roger, Yarmouth, first of December, 1648, 8:7
  child of, 8:11
  licensed to keep an ordinary, 3:161
  lieutenant of Sandwich company, 3:38
  Matthew Mahew vs., 7:145
  oil restored to him, 3:182
  punished for fornication, 2:85
  to train Sandwich military company, 3:188
  vs. John Ewen, 7:156
John, Jun.,
  administration of estate of, 5:235
Joseph,
  inquest upon the body of, 5:225
Manoah, 8:154
Mary, 8:154
Matthias, 6:166
Mordecai, 5:196, 235, 256; 7:205, 246-249
  birth, son of John, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, 8:11
Roger, 7:50; 8:194
  child of, 8:7
  Anthony Gilpin vs., 7:21
Lieutenant, 5:47; 8:145
  lands of, 4:131
  presented for tumultuous conduct, 3:130

ELMAR

Edward, 9:69

ELMES / ELLMES / ELMS / EALMES

Hannah,
  birth, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 25 December, 1653, 8:28
Joanna,
  birth, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 28 March, 1651, 8:28
John,
  birth, son of Rodulphus, Scituate, 6 July, 1655, 8:28
Joseph,
  birth, son of Rodulphus, Scituate, 16 March, 1658, 8:28
Mary,
  birth, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 9 June, 1648, 8:28
  children of, 8:28, 29
  admitted a freeman, 3:137
  deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
  fined for attending Quaker meeting, 3:200, 206
  freeman, 5:275; 8:183, 204
  propounded as freeman, 2:167; 3:7
Sarah,
  birth, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 29 September, 1645, 8:28
Waitstill, 6:45
  birth, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 9 February, 1660, 8:29

ELSON

Thomas, 3:100

ELY

Samuel, 10:390
John, 1:49, 143; 12:66, 68, 82
- deed to Nathaniel Tilden, 12:102, 103
- freeman, 8:183
- Josias Winslow vs., 7:15
- prosecuted and fined for sundry offences, 1:48, 49, 118, 131

Thomas, 8:190
- Ensign
- freeman, 8:183

- chosen President, 10:4, 197
- commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:61, 84, 109; 10:4, 197
- commissioner to settle bounds between Plymouth and Massachusetts, 9:1
- letter from Governor Peter Stuyvesant to, 10:425

Major,
- the chief of the English governors, 10:441

John,
- inquest upon, 1:88
- Josiah, 5:132
- William,
  - drowned, inquest on him, 2:175

Benjamin,
- propounded, 6:87

Elizabeth, 5:211
- vs. Thomas Summers, 7:126
- Elizabeth (———), 13:410
- Hannah, 13:410
- John, 4:55, 139, 149; 5:55, 122, 145; 13:408, 410
  - estate of, 5:211
  - his choice of guardian, 3:148
- John Hoare vs., 7:179
- Sarah, 13:410
  - punished for fornication, 4:106
- Thomas, 2:34, 41, 84; 3:92, 100, 148; 7:179; 12:71; 13:249, 266, 408, 410
  - marriage, 1:108
  - deed from James Cudworth, 12:84
  - deed from Timothy Hatherly, 12:70, 158
  - deed from William Betts, 12:194
  - estate of, 4:55
- John Hoare vs., 7:62
- John Hoare's complaint against, 3:35
  - propounded as freeman, 1:116; 2:3, 167; 3:7, 78

Henry,
- and family, sent out of the colony, 1:106
- land granted to, 1:150
EVANS / EVENS / EVANCE / EVAN
John, 12:120, 121, 123
   deed from Arthur Mansfield, letter of attorney, 12:122
   deed to Edmund Freeman, letters, 12:122-124
   deed to William Paddy, letter, 12:125
Richard, 7:293, 295
   birth, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 10 August, 1681, 8:77
   child of, 8:77
Thomas, 13:55, 61-62
William, 2:12; 8:195
   freeman, 8:187

EVERSON
Martha,
   marriage, (of Plymouth), and Hugh Brigg, Taunton, 1 March, 1683, 8:84

EWANGHOS (Indian), 9:47

EWELL / EWILL
Abiah,
   birth, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 27 September, 1653, 8:28
Deborah,
   birth, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 4 June, 1663, 8:29
Gershom, 7:259
   birth, son of Henry, Scituate, 14 November, 1650, 8:20
   and others, John Williams vs., 7:266
   vs. Jonathan Jackson, 7:272
Hannah,
   birth, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 22 June, 1649, 8:20
Henry, 1:62; 2:34, 41; 3:116; 4:130; 7:115, 130; 8:193, 198
   marriage, 1:108
   children of, 8:20, 28, 29
   admitted a freeman, 3:117
   freeman, 5:275; 8:182, 204
   Nathaniel Tilden vs., 7:10
   propounded as freeman, 2:17
   prosecuted for not paying rates, 5:40
   sworn, 1:110
   vs. Joseph Silvester, 7:242
Ichahod,
   birth, son of Henry, Scituate, June, 1659, 8:49
John,
   fined for fornication, 5:27

EWEN
John, 4:84; 7:145; 8:129
   John Ellis vs., 7:156

EWER / URE
Hannah, 13:459
John, 13:55, 223
   administration of his estate, 3:15
   deputy from Taunton, 3:9
Mary,
   marriage, and John Jenkens, Barnstable, 2 February, 1652, 8:45
Mary (———), 13:223
Thomas, 7:108; 8:93, 96-98; 13:266, 459, 504
   administrator of, Thomas Clarke vs., 7:141, 279
   estate of, settled, 4:151, 153
William Swift vs., 7:108
FAIRWEATHER
  John,
  marriage, and Elizabeth Dicksey, 8:51

FALL
  John,
  burial, Swansea, 24 June, 1675, 8:61

FALLON / FALLEN / FALLAND / FALAND / FALLAN / FOLLON
  Thomas, 2:20, 155, 162, 163; 3:79; 8:194, 200; 12:143
  admitted a freeman, 2:23
  and another, William Nicarson vs., 7:193
  Anthony Gilpin vs., 7:21
  deputy, 3:115
  freeman, 5:276; 8:176, 185
  one of Yarmouth committee, 2:60
  propounded, 6:86
  propounded as freeman, 1:140
  Thomas, Jun., 6:60
  suit against William Nickarson, 6:197
  vs. William Nickerson, 7:299
  Thomas, Sen.,
  land of, 4:96, 102
  William, 13:306

FALLOWELL / FALLOWAY / FALLOWEY / FOLLOWELL / FALLOWEY / FOLLOWAY / FALLOWED
  Anne,
  marriage, 1:63
  Catherine,
  administration of estate of, 5:204
  Catherine (———), 13:466-467
  death, Plymouth, 28 Dec., 1667, 8:31
  admitted a freeman, 1:161
  ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
  complaint of, against Indians, 4:82
  freeman, 8:174, 181
  his lands, 1:82, 83, 152
  land of, 4:94
  propounded as freeman, 1:140
  John, 5:114; 6:163
  marriage, and Sarah Wood, Plymouth, 13 February, 1667, 8:31
  estate of, 5:188
  freeman, 5:274
  inquest upon the body of, 5:182
  Jonathan, 13:466
  estate of, 5:213
  Martha,
  marriage, and Samuel Dunham, Plymouth, 29 June, 1649, 8:8
  Sarah, 5:188
  William, 1:82, 88; 7:23, 24, 27, 28, 37; 8:189
  marriage, 1:153
  freeman, 8:181
  his lands, 1:69, 136, 158
  land granted to, 2:26
  propounded as freeman, 2:23
  sale to him from Samuel Grave, 1:43
  Goodman, 8:121

FAREWELL
  Thomas, 8:195
FARMER  
John, 5:10

FARNISEED / FARNESEED / FARNYSEEDE / FARNESEEDE / FARNISSIDE  
Elizabeth, 2:97  
John, 2:97, 107, 108, 116; 8:190

FARRELL  
Thomas, 1:128  
propounded as freeman, 1:132

FARROW  
John,  
and another, the town of Marshfield vs., 7:175

FAUNCE / FANS / FANCE / FLAUNCE  
Elizabeth,  
birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 23 March, 1647, 8:5  
death, daughter of John, Plymouth, 3 March, 1649, 8:8  
Hannah,  
birth, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 12 June, 1679, 8:68  
John, 1:4, 10, 28, 52; 2:146, 177; 7:8, 9; 8:189; 12:5, 9; 13:55, 147, 248  
birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 16 September, 1678, 8:72, 74  
death, Plymouth, 29 November, 1654, 8:16  
child of, 8:8  
children of, 8:15  
administration of his estate, 3:46  
deed from Manasseh Kempton, 12:26  
freeman, 8:174  
his lands, 1:14, 40, 56, 116  
John, Sen., 5:6  
Joseph, 7:217, 246-249, 265, 298  
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 14 May, 1653, 8:15  
marrige, and Judith Rickard, Plymouth, 3 January, 1677, 8:68  
child of, 8:68  
Manassah, 12:5  
Martha,  
birth, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 17 December, 1680, 8:72, 74  
Mary,  
marrige, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 15 July, 1658, 8:21  
Mercy,  
birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 10 April, 1651, 8:12  
marrige, and Nathaniel Holmes, Plymouth, 29 December, 1667, 8:31  
Patience, 3:46  
birth, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 7 November, 1673, 8:72, 74  
marrige, and John Holmes, Plymouth, 20 November, 1661, 8:22  
Patience (———), 13:248  
Sarah,  
marrige, and Edward Doty, Plymouth, 26 February, 1662, 8:23  
Thomas, 5:11, 145, 249; 6:36, 82, 110, 128; 7:50  
marrige, and Jane Nelson, Plymouth, 13 December, 1672, 8:33  
children of, 8:72, 74  
freeman, 8:203  
heir to John Faunce, 5:6  
inspector of whales for Plymouth, 6:251  
selectman of Plymouth, 6:241, 264

FEAKE / FEAK  
Elizabeth,  
marrige, and John Dillingham, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, 8:11  
Henry, 1:132, 147, 150; 2:41; 8:192  
freeman, 8:176, 184  
his land, 1:57  
land granted to, 1:149  
one of Sandwich committee, 2:57, 60
propounded as freeman, 1:126
John,
admitted a freeman, 2:40
Mr.,
land granted to, 1:150

FEAUX
Mr., 10:60

FEKUWISH (Indian), 10:250

FELIX (Indian), 2:118; 5:72; 6:81
See also PELEX
land of, 12:230

FENDER
Thomas, 5:267

FENN / FEN
Benjamin,
commissioner, 10:254, 271, 290

FENNER / FENNOR
Arthur, 10:394
Robert, 10:14
Captain, 10:454, 455

FENNERY
John, 7:46

FENWICK / FENWICKE / FERWIKE / FENWEKE / FENWIX / PHENWIX / FENUICK
George, 9:8
commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:8, 9, 16, 31
Mr., 9:19, 21, 79, 121, 150-152, 154

FERNISIDE / FERNESYDE / FARNYCE / FARNESEEDE
John, 7:32, 40; 13:453

FESENDEN / FRISENDEN / PHISENDEN
Goodman, 10:262
payment to, 10:206, 246

FIELD / FEILD
John, 5:231; 13:490
selectman of Bridgewater, 6:242
Thomas, 6:22

FINNEY, see PHINNEY

FIPPS, see PHIPS

FISH / FISHE
Ambrose, 5:245; 6:152, 165
Ambrose, of Sandwich, 8:165
Caleb,
birth, Sandwich, 18 August, 1649, 8:9
burial, Sandwich, 28 February, 1649, 8:9
Cecilia, 5:28
birth, son of Nathaniel, Sandwich, 13 April, 1651, 8:13
estate of, 4:58
freeman, 8:179, 184
land granted to, 1:150
Nathaniel Souther vs., 7:40
Numquid Nummack vs., 7:40
Thomas Tobye vs., 7:65
Jonathan, 2:75, 84, 168; 3:8; 8:192; 12:189
child of, 8:11
freeman, 8:184
John Green vs., 7:79
land granted to, 1:150
Stephen Wing vs., 7:79
Lydia, 5:245
Mary, 2:75
birth, Sandwich, 27 November, 1648, 8:6
birth, son of Jonathan, Sandwich, 18 December, 1650, 8:11
child of, 8:13
deposition of, 4:85
fined for abetting an unruly servant, 3:64
fined for refusing to aid the marshal, 3:213
freeman, 8:179
land granted to, 1:150
Syselia, 4:58
Syselia (———), 13:405
Thomas,
inquest upon, 4:84, 85
Mistress, 13:404

FISHER
Daniel,
children of, 8:36, 58, 60, 68, 69, 86
Eleazer,
birth, son of Daniel, Taunton, 12 May, 1673, 8:58
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 1 February, 1666, 8:36
Israel,
birth, son of Daniel, Taunton, 27 March, 1680, 8:86
John,
birth, son of Daniel, Taunton, November, 1667, 8:36
Mary,
birth, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 30 May, 1675, 8:68
Mercy,
birth, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 12 December, 1677, 8:69
Nathaniel,
birth, son of Daniel, Taunton, 9 February, 1681, 8:86
Samuel,
birth, son of Daniel, Taunton, 3 December, 1669, 8:60

FITCH
Hannah,
marrige, and Joseph Browne, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1680, 8:72
James, 10:356
James, Jun., 10:413, 414
Jeremiah,
death, Rehoboth, 15 October, 1676, 8:63
John, 3:79, 215; 4:83, 84; 5:36, 209; 6:42, 143
selectman of Rehoboth, 6:241
John, Jun.,
burial, Rehoboth, April, 1676, 8:63
Rebecca,
marrige, and Moses Read, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, 8:66
Sarah,
marrige, and Noah Mason, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, 8:66
Mr., 10:353, 354

FITZRANDALL / FITZRANDLE / FITSRANDALL
children of, 8:43
admitted a freeman, 1:87, 96
Hannah, birth, daughter of Edward, Barnstable, April, 1649, 8:43
Hope, birth, daughter of Edward, Barnstable, 2 April, 1661, 8:43
John, birth, son of Edward, Barnstable, 7 October, 1653, 8:43
Joseph, birth, son of Edward, Barnstable, 1 March, 1656, 8:43
Mary, birth, daughter of Edward, Barnstable, May, 1651, 8:43
Nathaniel, fined, 5:140, 265
fined for fornication, 4:42
prosecuted for not paying rates, 5:31
Thomas, birth, son of Edward, Barnstable, 16 August, 1659, 8:43

FITZRANDOLPH
Edward,
deed to John Chipman, 12:180

FLAVELL
Thomas,
and his son, land of, 12:5
Goodwife, 12:5

FLECNAV
Gregory,
freeman, 8:178

FLATNE / FLAUNE
Thomas, 2:128; 8:194
freeman, 8:185
land granted to, 2:171

FLINT / FLYNT
Henry, 13:468
Mary, 13:468
Thomas, 10:420, 423

FLOOD / FLUDD
Edmund, 12:5, 12

FLOWER
———,
marrige, 1:36

FLOYD / FLOYDE
John, 13:247
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:204
his complaint against Jane Douglas, 2:119
vs. Isaac Bucke, 7:74
Noah, 6:128
Grissel Taldervile vs., 7:290
propounded as freeman, 6:62
Mr., 7:49

FOBES / FOBBES / FORBES / VOBES / VOABES / VORBES
Edward, 4:193; 6:60, 107, 142, 196, 197; 7:304, 310
propounded as freeman, 6:42
deed from George Partridg, 12:178
deed from William Mericke, 12:178
freeman, 8:182
land granted to, 1:45, 66; 4:18
propounded as freeman, 2:95
widow of, land granted to, 3:195
William, 6:98, 126, 141, 176, 201; 7:265, 298; 8:168

FOGGE
Ralph, 1:4, 28; 13:33
land granted to, 1:18, 24
Mr., 13:23, 43
land granted to, 1:14

FOLGER / FORLER / FULGER / FOLGUME / FOULGUM
Peter, 10:210, 245, 262
salary of, 10:167, 205, 210, 218

FOLKE
John, 7:110

FORD / FORDE / FOARD / FOARDE / FOORD
Andrew, 7:310
Ebenezer,
suit against James Ford, 6:197
vs. James Foord, 7:299
Edmund, 4:177
James, 6:197
Ebenezer Foord vs., 7:299
controversy with Jonathan Brewster, 2:6
his land, 1:165
Martha, 12:11
marriage, 1:153
freeman, 5:277; 8:207
admitted a freeman, 3:7
deed from Stephen Bryant, 12:216
deed from William Hiller, 12:109
presented for fraud as miller, 2:112
propounded as freeman, 2:167
vs. John Silvester and others, 7:134
William, Jun., 4:15, 123; 5:21, 82, 146; 7:143, 144, 157, 163, 169, 189, 195; 8:201
admitted a freeman, 3:136
freeman, 5:277; 8:178, 207
fined for breach of Sabbath, 4:29
freeman, 5:277
selectman of Marshfield, 6:168
Widow,
land of, 12:5

FOOT
Mr., 12:168, 201

FORRETT
Mr.,
a Scotchman, 10:377

FOSBROOK
Mr., 13:71

FOSTER / FORSTER
Benjamin, 6:152, 201
prosecuted, 5:16
admitted a freeman, 1:48
and others, Seppekann granted to, 1:108
deed to George Russell, 12:183
deputy from Scituate, 1:126, 155
fined for extortion, 1:61
freeman, 8:175
his will proved, 2:73, 75
one of Scituate committee, 2:16
Elizabeth, 13:439
George, 13:9
John, 5:18, 21, 22, 224, 232; 6:166; 7:201, 255, 304, 310
freeman, 5:277; 8:207
selectman of Marshfield, 6:241
freeman,
John, Jun.,
freeman, 8:208
Lettice,
mans. 1:134
Lettice (———), 13:127-128
Mary,
birth, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 8 March, 1652, 8:14
marriage, and Jonathan Morrey, Plymouth, 8 July, 1659, 8:22
Richard, 2:90; 3:127; 13:150
marriage, and Mary Bartlet, Plymouth, 10 September, 1651, 8:13
child of, 8:14
Timothy, 4:139; 13:127

FOWLER
Christopher,
a runaway servant, 4:39

FOXON / FAUXSON (Indian), 9:146; 10:154, 158, 159, 172
Uncas's deputy, 9:97-99

FOXWELL
John, 1:162; 2:90; 8:193
Martha,
birth, daughter of Richard, Barnstable, 24 March, 1638, 8:43
marriage, and Samuel Bacon, Barnstable, 9 May, 1659, 8:41
Mary, 3:82
birth, daughter of Richard, Barnstable, 17 August, 1635, 8:43
Nelson, 13:471
children of, 8:43
deed to William Wills, 12:97
estate of, 4:192
freeman, 8:179, 183
Ruth, 13:471
birth, daughter of Richard, Barnstable, 25 March, 1641, 8:43

FRANCIS
Richard,
deed to Daniel Salmon, letter of attorney, 12:62, 63

FRANCIS, (Indian sachem), 3:142; 4:26, 179, 191; 5:178; 8:123, 124, 128
alias John Deacon, 12:62
testimony of, 12:236

FRANKLIN / FRANCKLEN
William, 7:72

FREAKE
John, 10:286
FREELOVE
Morris, 6:92
recognizes to appear at Court, 6:92
Richard Smith vs., 7:250, 255

FREEMAN / FREMAN / FREEMAND
Alice,
marriage, 1:134
Appiah,
birth, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 11 December, 1660, 8:27
death, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 19 February, 1660, 8:27
birth, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 1 January, 1666, 8:57
Constant,
birth, son of Samuel, Eastham, 31 March, 1669, 8:57
admitted a freeman, 6:263
David,
marrige, and Margaret Ingraham, (of Swansea), 4 April, 8:88
12:120, 141, 143, 240; 13:81, 247
birth, son of John, Eastham, June, 1657, 8:26
admitted a freeman, 1:74
an Assistant, 1:140; 2:8, 15, 33, 40, 52, 56, 63, 71, 83
attorney, deed to Timothy Hatherley, 12:90
attorney of John Beauchamp, conveyances to, 12:127-133
deed from John Beauchamp, letter of attorney, 12:127
deed from Richard Chadwell, 12:118
deed from William Almy, 12:84
deed from William Paddy, 12:143
deed to Arthur Howland, 12:151
deed to Ephraim Hicks, 12:183
deed to Stephen Payne, 12:179
deed to Thomas Dexter, the younger, 12:210
deed to Thomas Tupper, 12:188
deed to William Bradford and others, 12:132
fined for absence from Court, 2:106
fined for being defective in arms, 1:107
freeman, 8:175, 205, 209
land granted to, 1:57
land of, 4:97
magistrate at Sandwich, 1:155
one of Sandwich committee, 2:104
one of the council of war, 2:47
presented for lending a gun to an Indian, 2:36
propounded, 6:87
selectman at Sandwich, 6:10
to hold Courts in several towns, 2:73
to try a person for stealing, 2:24
marriage, 2:98
deputy, 6:61
deputy from Sandwich, 5:17, 55, 144
fined for refusing to aid the marshal, 3:173
land of, 4:128
freeman, 5:276; 8:180
propounded as freeman, 2:3
selectman at Sandwich, 6:59
agreement with Sandwich committee, 12:211, 212
and wife, presented for absence from public worship, 2:173
deed from Thomas Tupper, 12:188
deed from William Bradford, 12:210
deed from William Paddy and Thomas Willet, 12:132
deed to Ephraim Hickes, 12:147
deed to the town of Sandwich, 12:212
deed to Thomas Chillingsworth, 12:154

deed to Thomas Tupper and Edmund Freeman, the younger, 12:189
deed to William Paddy and Thomas Willet, 12:133
freeman, 5:276
land of, 4:40, 45
selectman at Sandwich, 6:107

Edmund, the younger,
deed from Edmund Freeman, Sen., 12:189
Edward,
  admitted a freeman, 6:239
  fined, 1:107
  land granted to, 1:149
Edward, Jun., 8:97

Elizabeth, 3:191; 7:100
James, 8:106; 13:1, 262
  chairman of a committee to examine the Old Colony Records, 10:369

Rev. Dr. [James], 10:406
  birth, son of John, Eastham, 2 February, 1650, 8:26
  birth, son of John, Eastham, December, 1651, 8:26
  marriage, and Mercy Prence, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, 8:26
  marriage, and Mary Prence, Sandwich, 14 February, 1649, 8:9
  death, son of John, Eastham, 8:26
  children of, 8:26, 56
  admitted a freeman, 3:7
  agent for Eastham, vs. Ralph Smith, 7:99
  an Assistant, 4:122, 147, 179; 5:17, 34, 55, 90, 112, 13, 163, 194, 229, 256
  and another, vs. William Nicarson, 7:132, 134
  Captain, chosen major, 6:169
  chosen Assistant, 6:9, 34, 58, 83, 106, 127, 164, 185, 264
  constable, 6:60
  deputy, 3:63
  deputy from Eastham, 3:99, 214; 4:14, 37, 60, 90
  ensign of military company, 3:74
  freeman, 5:278; 8:208
  inspector of whales for Eastham, 6:251
  land of, 4:96, 102
  lieutenant of troop of horse, 3:174
  officer in Indian war, 5:74
  on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:140, 141
  one of the council of war, 3:153
  propounded as freeman, 2:167
  vs. Thomas Starr, 7:148

John, Jun., 6:167

John, Sen.,
  Thomas Clarke vs., 7:218

Mercy,
  birth, daughter of John, Eastham, July, 1659, 8:26

Nathaniel,
  birth, son of John, Eastham, 20 March, 1669, 8:56

Prence,
  birth, son of John, Eastham, 3 February, 1665, 8:56

Rebecca,
  buried, Sandwich, 23 March, 1647, 8:3

  children of, 8:27, 57
  admitted a freeman, 3:137
  freeman, 5:278; 8:208

Samuel, Jun.,
  takes the freeman's oath, 6:257
Sarah, 6:98
Thomas, 6:61, 85, 88
   birth, son of John, Eastham, September, 1653, 8:26
Captain, 5:175, 222, 263; 6:100; 7:237; 8:145, 161
   on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:110
   and others, to pay Indians for corn injured, 3:89

FRENCH
Ebenezer,
   birth, son of Joseph, Taunton, 27 June, 1682, 8:86
Hannah,
   birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 October, 1679, 8:86
John,
   birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 13 April, 1681, 8:77
   marriage, and Mary Palmer, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1678, 8:71
   children of, 8:77, 86
   grant from Eldred Kingsley, executor, 6:4
Joseph, 6:107
   children of, 8:82, 86
   John Richmond and others vs., 7:311
Nathaniel,
   marriage, and Mary Tisdell, Taunton, 9 January, 1676, 8:70
Richard, 3:161; 5:120
   executor, vs. Benjamin Church, 7:196
   freeman, 8:178
   Hepzihah Andrews vs., 3:165, 176
   recognized to appear, etc., 3:161
Thomas,
   birth, son of Joseph, Taunton, 12 December, 1680, 8:82
   burial, son of Joseph, Taunton, 29 December, 1680, 8:82

FREND
John,
   land granted to, 1:149

FREY
Anthony, 5:196, 250; 11:245

FULLER
Abiel,
   birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 30 December, 1676, 8:62
Abigail,
   marriage, and Thomas Cushman, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1679, 8:87
Andrew, 13:13
Bridget, 1:37; 12:6, 11, 164
   marriage, 2:23
   agreement with Nehemiah Smith, 2:13
   her lands, 1:50, 143, 166
   her suit against Josias Winslow, 2:50
   land granted to her, 2:26
   vs. Edward Dotey, 7:16
Elizabeth,
   birth, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 12 May, 1678, 8:71
   marriage, and Moses Rowley, Barnstable, 22 April, 1652, 8:47
Frances, 5:272, 273
Hannah,
   marriage, and Nicholas Bonham, Barnstable, 1 January, 1658, 8:41
John, 5:190
   birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 8 September, 1674, 8:53
   marriage, and Abigail Titus, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1673, 8:52
   death, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1676, 8:63
   children of, 8:62
   acquittance of, to Sandwich, 6:47
estate of, 5:212
Jonathan, 5:145; 6:89
  children of, 8:52, 71, 73, 76, 87
  freeman, 8:209
  selectman of Rehoboth, 6:241, 264
Mary, 5:234, 273
  birth, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 1 October, 1681, 8:76
  marriage, and Ralph James, Plymouth, 17 April, 1650, 8:10
  admitted, etc., 3:31
  allowance to, 5:175
  and another, vs. Stephen Skiffe and another, 7:185
  Captain, freeman, 12:164
  chosen sergeant, 2:61
  deed from Samuel Fuller, 12:164
  deed to Andrew Ringe, 12:64
  deputy from Barnstable, 3:24
  land granted to, 2:48
  lieutenant of Barnstable company, 3:17
  one of the council of war, 3:153; 5:73
  presented for seditious speeches, 3:150
  propounded as freeman, 2:45; 3:8
  prosecuted and fined, 2:87
  Richard Church vs., 7:31
  Serjeant, general in Dutch war, 5:136
  takes oath of fidelity, 3:26
  Thomas Hinckley vs., 7:188
Mercy, 13:9-10, 12
Noah,
  birth, son of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 12 February, 8:87
Robert, 3:10, 158, 213; 4:78, 84, 181; 5:85, 197, 200, 234, 237; 13:428
  birth, son of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1673, 8:52
  wife of, 8:63
  freeman, 5:278; 8:178
  propounded as freeman, 3:78
Samuel, 1:3, 4, 28, 52, 72, 98, 104, 126; 2:6, 9, 15, 177; 3:49, 70, 83; 4:50, 123; 5:14, 37, 62, 187, 190, 272; 6:35;
  death, Rehoboth, 15 August, 1676, 8:63
  burial, child of, February, 1658, 8:43
  admitted a freeman, 6:239
  complaint of, against Jacob Cook, 5:14
  deed to Matthew Fuller, 12:164
  estate of, 5:234, 237
  freeman, 5:274; 8:175, 202
  his will proved, 1:18
  lands of, 4:27; 12:4
  minister at Middleborough, 5:273
  releases Scauton Neck to Sandwich, 6:46, 47
  selectman of Middleborough, 6:35
  vs. Peter Brown, 1:8
Samuel, of Barnstable, 8:122
Samuel, Jun., 12:11
  admitted a freeman, 3:30
  and others, suit against Joseph Billington, 3:127
  fined for selling liquor to Indians, 4:162
  goods of William Pitman delivered to, 3:72
  land granted to, at Saconeeset, 3:208, 216
  land of, 12:4
  one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
  propounded as freeman, 3:8
Samuel, Sen., 1:9; 4:162; 5:221; 7:185
  child of, birth, Barnstable, 8 February, 1658, 8:43
  children of, 8:43
  and Matthew, controversy with Sandwich, 5:96, 105
the town of Sandwich vs., 7:192, 194
Sarah,
  birth, daughter of Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, 14 December, 1654, 8:43
  death, wife of Robert, Rehoboth, 14 October, 1676, 8:63
Thomas,
  birth, son of Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, 18 May, 1650, 8:43
Wallen (———), 13:9
Captain, 5:37, 62, 221
  estate of, 5:272
  officer in Indian war, 5:74
Dr., 8:121, 125
Lieutenant, 4:21; 5:273
  one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
Mr., 8:120; 13:33
  his meadow lands, 1:14
  her lands, 1:40, 50, 56, 80
Widow, 1:28

FURNELL / FURNILL
Strong, 2:152, 153
  his acknowledgment to Mr. Prence, 2:152
GAGER
John,
answer to petition of, 10:225

GAGE / GADGE
Thomas, 3:64, 136; 4:124, 149, 170, 181
death, Yarmouth, son of, 1650, 8:12
freeman, 8:186
presented for breach of Sabbath, 3:47

GAILLE
Elizabeth,
marrige, and George Robinson, Rehoboth, 12 November, 1680, 8:72

GALLOP / GOLLOP
Esther,
marrige, and Henry Hodgis, Taunton, 17 December, 1674, 8:82
John, 2:168; 8:195; 13:240

GALLOWAY
George, 13:71

GANNETT / GANETT / GANNATT
Hannah, 13:431
admitted a freeman, 3:137
freeman, 5:275; 8:180, 204
to keep an ordinary at Scituate, 5:110
vs. John Sutton, 7:268
Matthew, Jun.,
Jonathan Eames vs., 7:217
Matthew, Sen.,
John Sutton, Sen., vs., 7:272
Richard, 8:191
Sarah (———), 13:284-285
Thomas, 2:135, 168; 8:190; 13:263, 284-285
administration of his estate, 3:88
deed from Edward Hall, 12:88
Goodwife,
presented for lewdness, 2:170, 172
———, 6:15; 8:152

GARDNER / GARDENER / GARDINER / GUARDINER / GAURDINER
John,
a servant, assigned by master, 1:37, 44, 94
his land, 1:165
Richard,
land of, 12:4
Samuel, 6:254
birth, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 27 Sept., 1683, 8:75
marriage, and Susanna Shelley, Plymouth, 20 December, 1682, 8:75
child of, 8:75
admitted a freeman, 6:130
deputy from Freetown, 6:242
freeman, 8:203
selectman, Freetown, 6:241
Lieutenant, 10:149, 10:250

GARRETT / GARRET / GARRAT
Harmon, see HARMON GARRETT
James, 10:162
John, 5:119
Joseph, 5:119, 206
  marriage, and Ruth Bucke, Scituate, 17 January, 1676, 8:50
Lydia, 12:162; 13:439
  licensed as retailer, 4:44
Mary, 5:119
  and wife, deed to Joseph Tilden, release, 12:162
  John Hoare and others vs., 7:74
Mr., 3:157; 8:192; 10:202
  fined for retailing liquors, 1:119, 137

GAUNT / GANT
  See also GRAUNT
  Annaniah, 7:293
  Hananiah, 7:283
Israel, 5:190
John,
  birth, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 21 January, 1677, 8:67
Lydia, 3:221, 222
Mary, 2:112
Peter, 2:101, 105, 116, 124, 125; 3:74, 204, 224; 5:232; 8:103, 192; 13:71, 175, 404
  and wife, presented for absence from public worship, 2:173
  fine remitted to, 3:209
  fined, 1:107
  fined for attending Quaker meeting, 3:130, 200
  freeman, 8:184
  land granted to, 1:149
  recorded for harboring Quakers, 3:213
Thomas,
  child of, 8:67
Goodman, 3:190; 7:97

GENKINS / GINKENS
  See also JENKINS
  Thomas, 6:206

GENNOR
  Mr.,
    his library paid for, 9:196, 198, 205

GENNY, see JENNY

GEORGE / GORGE WAMPEI (Indian), 5:168, 225
  examination of, 5:201-203
  leave granted to, to purchase a gun, 7:309
  testimony of, 12:232

GIBBONS / GIBBENS / GIBBS / GIBONS
  Edward,
    appointed commander-in-chief, 9:37
    instructions to, 9:38
  Major General Edward,
    order of the Council of Massachusetts to, 10:421
      to impress men and horses, 10:434
      to raise forces against Ninigret, 10:434
  Major, 2:95, 142; 9:58, 105; 10:145
  Major General, 10:126
  Mr., 13:451

GIBBS / GIBBS / GIBS
  Bethia,
    birth, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Sandwich, 10 December, 1675, 8:81
  Job,
    birth, son of John, Sandwich, 27 April, 1676, 8:64
John, 4:85; 5:18; 6:107, 196, 200; 7:186
child of, 8:64
ensign of Sandwich company, 6:55
freeman, 8:184
Richard, Sen., 5:145
Robert, 6:6
Samuel,
  birth, Sandwich, 22 June, 1649, 8:9
  freeman, 8:179
Thomas, Jun., 5:166
  child of, 8:81
Thomas, Sen., 5:19

GIBSON
John (Indian), 5:150

GIDION, alias WEWEKEUETT (Indian), 10:267

GIFFORD
Christopher, 7:293, 295
  fined, 6:94
  punished for several offences, 6:180, 181
John, 4:85
Robert, 7:283, 293, 295
  and another, George Barlow vs., 7:89
  and wife, fined for fornication, 5:221
  fined for abusing the marshal, 3:173
  fined for attending Quaker meetings, 3:200
  fined for not taking oath of fidelity, 3:191, 201

GILBERT / GILBER
  freeman, 8:187, 206
  prosecuted for several offences, 4:56, 66
Hannah,
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 28 September, 1677, 8:70
Jane, 5:233
  deputy from Cohannet, 1:126
  John Throckmorton vs., 7:32
  messenger to Uncas, instructions to, 10:117
  one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:20
John, Jun., 2:87; 8:195
  complaint against, for felony, 2:82, 83
  vs. Francis Doughty, 7:35
John, Sen., 1:53, 141
  admitted a freeman, 1:105
  Henry Andrews vs., 2:67; 7:36
  land granted to, 2:98
Jonathan,
  his return, 9:67
  messenger to Ninigret, brings an answer from Ninigret, 10:125
  messenger to Ninigret, instructions to, 10:115
  messenger to Sequasson, instructions to, 9:66
  messenger to the Indians, Instructions to, 9:69, 70
  messenger to Uncas and Woweque, instructions to, 10:116
  return, 9:70
Joseph, 13:323-324
  freeman, 8:187
Mary, 13:324
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 11 August, 1679, 8:82
Sarah,
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 11 August, 1679, 8:82
Thomas, birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, 11 July, 1681, marriage, 1:143
marriage, and Anna Blacke, (of Milton), Boston, 18 December, 1676, children of, 8:70
admitted a freeman, 2:167
complaint against, as an appraiser, 3:42, 45
deputy from Taunton, 3:9
estate of, 5:233
freeman, 8:186, 206
his servant provided for, 3:46
presented, 2:140
propounded as freeman, 2:57, 141
Thomas, Jun., complaint against, 3:119
Winifred, 13:325
Winifred (———), 13:324
Mistress, 13:496
Mr., 1:104; 10:259
Mrs., 3:132
Young, 8:100

GILDERSEIVER
Richard, 10:51

GILLUM
Benjamin, 5:120, 121

GILPIN
Anthony, 13:263, 279-281
administration of his estate, 3:83
vs. Roger Ellis, 7:21
vs. Thomas Falland, 7:21
vs. William Nicholson, 7:21

GILSON / GYSON
Frances (———), 13:77, 79, 29, 39
James,
son of, 8:53
Nathaniel,
birth, son of James, Rehoboth, 24 January, 1674, 8:53
William, 1:3, 7, 9, 18, 19, 26, 27, 31, 52, 54, 72, 104; 2:89; 7:4; 12:58; 13:55, 77, 79
and others, Seppekann granted to, 1:108
freeman, 8:175
his estate, 2:140-143
one of the Council, 1:5
vs. John Lewes, 7:13
Mr., 1:13, 14, 61, 62, 67; 13:23
his estate settled, 1:141

GINGELL / GUNGILL
John, 8:195
freeman, 8:186

GININGS
Richard, 13:489

GINKINS
Edward, 13:82

GLASS / GLASSE / GLASE
Amy,
marrige, 1:134
Hannah,
  birth, daughter of James, Plymouth, 2 June, 1647, 8:4
  death, daughter of James, Plymouth, 15 June, 1648, 8:5
James, 8:189; 12:149; 13:55, 235, 237
  marriage, 2:88
  child of, 8:5
  children of, 8:4, 7, 13
  a servant, assigned by master, 1:139
  admitted a freeman, 2:123
  deed from Samuel Dunham, 12:150
  deed to Samuel Dunham, 12:150
  drowned, inquest upon, 3:16
  propounded as freeman, 2:114
Mary (———), 13:235, 237
Roger, 5:18; 13:162
  discharged from his master, 1:141
  freeman, 8:181, 204
  vs. Thomas Bonney, 7:76
Wybra,
  birth, daughter of James, Plymouth, 9 August, 1649, 8:7
  ———, 8:192

GLEGHORNE / GLEAGHORN, see also CLEGHORNE
  James, 3:93; 5:16
    and his wife, presented for fornication, 3:75

GLOVER
  Elizabeth,
    executrix, vs. John Combe, 1:151
  John, 6:49; 10:3
    divorced, 6:190
    propounded as freeman, 6:130
  Joseph, 1:151
  Mary, 6:190
    marriage, and Thomas Hinckley, Barnstable, 16 March, 1659-60, 8:44
  Mr., 10:424, 427, 428
  Mrs., 12:44

GODBERTSON / GODBERSON / GODBARSON / GODBERSOM / GADBERTSON / GOBERTSON / CUTBERTSON / CUDBARTSONE
  See also CUTBERT / GODBERT
    and wife, their estate, 1:18-20, 25
    execution of Isaac Allerton against, 3:98
  Samuel, 12:9
    apprentice to Richard Higgens, 1:29
    assigned by master, 1:129
    land granted to, 1:167
  Sarah, 1:18-20; 12:9
    her estate settled, 2:119
  Sarah (———), 13:30
  Goodman,
    his share of mowing ground, 1:14

GODDEN
  William,
    punished, 1:159

GODFREY / GODFREE / GODFRAY / GODFRY
  Edward, 10:216, 217
  Elizabeth, 13:488
  Elizabeth (———), 13:488-489
Francis, 1:95, 135; 8:189; 13:266, 488-490
deed from Thomas and Constant Southworth, 12:163
deed to Anthony and Mark Eames, 12:206
deed to Roger Chandler, 12:109
freeman, 8:185
his land, 1:95
Hannah, 6:201
Jane,
  marriage, and Israel Woodward, Taunton, 4 August, 1670, 8:69
John,
  judgment granted to, 7:131
  receipt of, to Ormsbey's administrator, 4:164
  vs. John Pecke, 7:131
  vs. John Pecke, administrator, 7:130
Richard,
  punished for slander, 5:88
Richard, Jun.,
  marriage, and Mary Richmond, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, 8:83
Robert, 6:20, 201
Susanna,
  marriage, and Edward Cetill, Taunton, 10 July, 1682, 8:86
Goodman, 1:109
Lieutenant, 9:65
  brings letters from the Dutch Governor, 9:76
Monsieur, 9:200

GOFFE
  William,
    one of the judges of Charles I., the commissioners' order for apprehending, 10:269

GOGEIS
  ———, 10:298

GOGGEN, see COGGEN

GOLDEN
  Captain, 6:120

GOLOPE
  John, 2:12

GOODMAN
  John,
    land of, 12:3, 4
  Richard,
    vs. Christopher Winter, 1:115
  Thomas, 1:156; 2:12

GOODSPEED
  Benjamin,
    birth, son of Roger, and Allis, (Layton), Barnstable, May 6, 1649, 8:44
  Ebenezer,
    birth, son of Roger and Allis, (Layton), Barnstable, latter end of December, 1655, 8:44
  Elizabeth, 5:42
    birth, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton), Barnstable, May, 1658, 8:44
  John, 5:111
    birth, son of Roger and Allis, (Layton), Barnstable, middest of June, 1645, 8:43
  Mary,
    birth, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton), Barnstable, the latter end of July, 1647, 8:43
  Nathaniel,
    birth, son of Roger, and Allis, (Layton), Barnstable, October 6, 1642, 8:43
    estate of, 5:42, 43
  Roger, 2:168; 3:5; 7:119; 8:193, 200
    marriage, and Allis Layton, Barnstable, December, 1641, 8:43
    children of, 8:43, 44
acknowledgment of, to John Jenkens, 5:104
admitted a freeman, 2:167
freeman, 5:277; 8:206
John Jenkins vs., 7:173
will of, 6:170
Ruth,
- birth, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton), Barnstable, 10 April, 1652, 8:44

GOODYEAR / GOODYEARE / GOODYER / GOODYEER / GOODIEAR / GOODIEUR
- Stephen,
  - commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:31, 61, 84, 161, 192
  - Mr., 10:17, 62, 169, 377

GOOKIN / GOKIN / GOKEN / GOOKEN / GOOKINS / GOKENS / GUGINGE
- Daniel, 10:356, 381, 382, 384, 386, 390, 434
  - letter to the commissioners, 10:381

GOOLE
- Francis, 8:190
  - his suit against John Shaw, Jun., 2:79
  - his surrender to William Hanbury, 2:78
  - prosecuted, 2:87

GOOWIN
- Joseph, 5:269

GORE / GOARE
- John,
  - vs. Abner Ordway, 7:51

GORHAM / GOARAME / GOARAM / GORAM / GORAME / GOAROME / GORUM / GOARUM / GOOAME / GROOME / GROOMES
- See also GROOM
  - Desire, 5:188; 6:124
    - birth, daughter of John, Barnstable, 2 April, 1644, 8:44
    - marriage, Barnstable, 7 October, 1641, 8:44
    - estate of, 6:124
  - Elizabeth, 6:124
  - Hannah, 6:124
  - Jabez, 5:249; 6:35, 107, 124
    - birth, son of John, Barnstable, 3 August, 1656, 8:44
    - takes the freeman's oath, 6:110
    - wounded in the war, 5:233
  - James, 5:22, 24, 56, 61, 113, 137, 144, 166, 175, 183, 188, 233, 246; 6:124, 125
    - birth, son of John, Barnstable, 28 April, 1650, 8:44
    - freeman, 8:207
    - grants of land to, 5:20, 95, 109
    - lieutenant in Dutch war, 5:136
    - birth, son of John, Barnstable, 20 February, 1651, 8:44
    - marriage, 2:79
    - burial, Captain, Swansea, 5 February, 1675, 8:61
    - children of, 8:44
    - admitted a freeman, 2:154
    - captain in Canada expedition, 6:251
    - deed from John Howland, 12:165
    - deputy, 6:205, 211, 221, 222, 229, 240, 263, 268
    - deputy from Yarmouth, 3:23
    - estate of, 5:188
    - freeman, 5:277
    - his land, 1:85, 107
  - James Hunkins vs., 7:34
  - Kenelme Winslow vs., 7:39
land of, 4:41
lands granted to heirs of for his services in the war, 5:241
propounded, 6:87
propounded as freeman, 2:125
vs. Abraham Jackson, 7:194
vs. Encrease Clap, 7:160
John, Sen.,
deposition of, 5:157
John Otis and another vs., 7:162
Joseph, 6:124
birth, son of John, Barnstable, 16 February, 1653, 8:44
freed from military duty, 6:103
Lydia, 6:124
birth, daughter of John, Barnstable, 11 November, 1661, 8:44
Mary,
birth, daughter of John, Barnstable, 20 January, 1658, 8:44
Mercy, 6:124
Ralph, 2:37
his claims against Clarke and Combe, 2:37
land granted to, 1:66
presented, 1:118
presented for lewdness, 3:97
punished for breach of peace, 1:128
Ralph Smyth vs., 7:19
receipt given to, for oil, 3:86
vs. Francis Sprague, 7:8
vs. Ralph Smyth, 7:17
Shubael, 6:124, 125
Stephen, 6:11
Temperance, 6:124
birth, daughter of John, Barnstable, 5 May, 1648, 8:44
Mr., 4:93; 5:171; 13:474
estate of, 5:187
———, 7:27

GORTON / GOARTON
Samuel, 9:80, 160
and Company, Massachusetts commissioners' declaration about, 9:218
and Company, Massachusetts commissioners desire advice how to deal with them, 9:170, 171
and Company, to be proceeded against by Massachusetts, 9:12
punished for sedition, 1:100, 105, 106
vs. Thomas Clark, 1:137
Samuel, Jun., 10:361
Thomas, 1:61

GOSMER
John, 9:143
Mr., 9:167

GOULD
Hannah,
birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 November, 1677, 8:70
John, 5:273
marriage, and Mary Crossman, Taunton, 24 August, 1673, 8:70
children of, 8:70
Mary,
birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 19 June, 1674, 8:70
inquest upon the body of, 5:273

GOULDEN
Roger,
Captain, of Rhode Island, land granted to, for services in war, 5:214
obstructed in his possession, 5:212
GOULDER
Catherine, 2:82
death, Plymouth, 16 March, 1650, 8:11
Francis, 1:167; 2:29, 82, 125; 8:188, 197; 12:213
death, Plymouth, 17 May, 1664, 8:25
admitted a freeman, 2:154
deed from George Cleare, 12:36
freeman, 8:181
land granted to, 1:95, 99, 101
propounded as freeman, 2:71, 114, 153

GOULDING
Peter, 7:166, 168

GRABBAM
See also WINTER
alias WINTER, Christopher, 5:21

GRAFTON
Joseph, 9:57, 58

GRAINE
Jasper, 9:210

GRANGER / GRAUNGER
Elizabeth, 13:166
Grace, 13:55, 166
John, 3:28; 13:166, 263, 295
administration of his estate, 3:98
found dead, fact presented by grand jury, 3:97
Thomas,
administration of his estate, 2:50
tried and executed, 2:44

GRAUNT
See also GAUNT
David,
birth, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 2 February, 1682, 8:79
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 April, 1681, 8:76
John, 1:20
Thomas,
child of, burial, of Rehoboth, buried September, 1676, 8:64
children of, 8:76, 79

GRAUSE
William, 8:194

GRAVE
Samuel,
sale to William Fallowell, 1:43

GRAY / GRAYE
Anna,
guardian appointed for, 6:147
Benjamin,
birth, son of John, Yarmouth, December, 1648, 8:7
Desire,
birth, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 6 November, 1651, 8:12
marriage, and Nathaniel Southworth, Plymouth, 10 January, 1671, 8:33
Dorothy, 6:66, 76, 77, 98, 103, 125, 141, 147, 149
administratrix, 7:280
birth, son of Edward, Plymouth, 31 January, 1666, 8:31
marriage, and Mary Winslow, Plymouth, 16 January, 1650, 8:11
marriage, and Dorothy Lettice, Plymouth, 12 December, 1665, 8:31
children of, 8:12, 15, 22, 31, 32
administratrix of, vs. Isaac Harris, 7:280
and others, suit against Nathaniel Thomas and others, 5:21, 22
claims goods stolen by an Indian, 3:179
deputy, 6:10
deputy from Plymouth, 5:196, 231
estate of, 6:65, 66, 78, 81, 97, 103, 125, 141, 147, 149
exchange of, with George Watson, 6:76
fined for slander, 4:187
freeman, 5:271; 8:181
land of, at Titicut, 5:141
lands of, 4:19, 36, 94, 173
licensed as retailer of liquors, 5:259
selectman at Plymouth, 6:34
suit of Samuel Cutbert against, 3:76
tar returned to, 5:8
vs. John Pococke, 7:221
vs. John Russhel, 7:135, 136
vs. Joseph Billington, 4:137
vs. Joseph Ramsden, 7:145
vs. Robert Ransome, 7:222

Elizabeth,
  birth, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 8:22
Ephraim,
  birth, son of Joseph, Taunton, 20 June, 1673, 8:59
deoath, son of Joseph, Taunton, 21 June, 1675, 8:70

Hannah, 6:141
John, 8:132, 133, 135, 194
  birth, son of Edward, Plymouth, 1 October, 1661, 8:22
child of, 8:7
estate of, 5:139
  fined for several offences, 5:53, 61
Nicholas Sympkins vs., 7:28
  presented, etc., 2:97

John, Sen.,
  vs. Edward Sturgis, Jun., 7:117

Joseph, 8:111
  birth, son of Joseph, Taunton, 31 December, 1673, 8:58, 59
  marriage, and Rebecca Hill, Taunton, 25 February, 1667, 8:38
child of, 8:70
children of, 8:58, 59
wife of, 8:70
  and others, complaint against Taunton, 4:57
  bound to good behavior, and fined, 4:56, 66
  to be assisted by Taunton, 3:132, 134

Lydia, 6:141
Mary,
  birth, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 18 September, 1653, 8:15

Mehitable,
  birth, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 21 February, 1668, 8:39

Rebecca, 6:141
  death, wife of Joseph, Taunton, 13 May, 1676, 8:70

Samuel, 6:141
  birth, 8:22
  prosecuted for breach of Sabbath, 5:53

Sarah,
  birth, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 12 August, 1659, 8:22

Susanna,
  birth, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 15 October, 1668, 8:32

Thomas, 6:141; 8:187
  death, Plymouth, 7 June, 1654, 8:16
  a servant, assigned by master, 1:121
William, 6:94; 8:161, 165
  birth, Yarmouth, 5 October, 1650, 8:12
Mr., 2:128; 4:28; 5:259; 13:111
  committed to prison, 2:42
  land of, found to be conquest land, 5:239
  presented, 2:37
  vs. Walter Devell, 7:29
Mrs.,
  petition of, for relief, 5:162

GRAYHAM
  John, 6:145

GREAT
  John, 5:120

GREAT HARRY (Indian), 6:153

GREAT TOM (Indian), 7:155

GREEN / GREENE
  Henry, 8:109, 111
    estate of, 5:213; 6:6
    fined for breach of peace, 4:50
  John, 6:22, 120; 8:192; 13:266, 492-493
    administrator of, vs. Henry Saunders, 7:98
    administrator of John Alcocke's estate, vs. James Doughtey, 7:184
    freeman, 8:180
    vs. Jonathan Fish, 7:79
    vs. Nathaniel Turner, 7:169, 187
    vs. Thomas Dexter, Jun., 7:61
  John, Jun., 9:218
  Joseph, 3:29; 8:189
    land granted to, 3:201
    vs. Anthony Callimer and others, 7:311
    vs. Edmund Brough, 1:164
  Samuel, 10:410
    account of paper received of Mr. Usher by, 10:310
    account of utensils for printing, in his custody, 10:281
  Mr. [Samuel], 10:219, 220, 243, 244, 247, 261, 264, 265, 318, 448
    paid for distributing the font of letters and printing, 10:245
    paid for printing the Psalms and Mr. Pierson's Catechism, 10:219
    to be called on for an account or inventory, and an agreement to be made with for printing the Bible, 10:246
  William, 5:121; 6:125
  Captain, 6:119
  Mr.,
    printer, grant to, 5:25

GREENFIELD / GREENFEILD
  Thomas, 2:90; 3:115, 138; 8:93, 95, 192
    excluded from Sandwich, 3:153
    prosecuted for bringing Mary Dyer to Plymouth, 3:178
    vs. Henry Saunders, 4:54

GREENHAM
  Mr., 13:187

GREGORY
  John, 12:64
    his lands, 1:109

GREGSON
  Thomas, 9:8
    commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:8, 9, 16
GRFFIN / GRIFFEN
John, 9:69
  messenger to the Indians, instructions to, 9:69
  return, 9:70
William, 4:28; 8:132
  and wife, 8:109
  and wife, fined, 4:47
  fined for fighting, 5:53

GRFFITH / GRIFFETH
William, 8:157; 13:443
William, Sen.,
  John Nickerson vs., 7:289
  Joseph Nickerson vs., 7:288

GRIGGS
John,
  Joshua Scottowey vs., 7:135, 136

GRINDER
Alice,
  servant to Isaac Allerton, 1:20

GROOM / GROOMES / GROME / GROMES
See also GORHAM
John, 2:67, 76; 8:188
  bound to appear at Court, etc., 2:120
  freeman, 8:181
  his land, 1:85, 107
  his suit against Thomas Clark, 2:122
  land granted to, 2:26, 29, 48
  propounded as freeman, 2:75
  sworn, 2:76
Mr., 1:137; 13:104, 180

GROSSE / GROWSE
Joseph, 1:158; 12:34
William, 2:95

GROVER
———, 10:199

GURNEY
Isaac,
  punished for pilfering, 4:51

GYLES
Edmund, 13:20, 40
Goodman, 13:20, 104
HACK / HACKE / HACKES
Mary, 4:153; 13:451-452
   petitions for leave to marry, 4:156
Samuel, 6:155
William, 4:156; 13:266, 452
   birth, son of William, Taunton, 15 November, 1663, 8:54
   son of, 8:54
   estate of, settled, 4:151, 155

HACKETT / HATCKETT
Hannah,
   birth, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 25 January, 1666, 8:36
Jabez, 5:228
   birth, son of Jabez, Taunton, 12 September, 1656, 8:36
   children of, 8:36
   fined for receiving stolen goods, 5:228
   freeman, 8:187
John,
   birth, son of Jabez, Taunton, 26 December, 1654, 8:36
Mary,
   birth, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 9 January, 1659, 8:36
Samuel,
   birth, son of Jabez, Taunton, 29 July, 1664, 8:36
Sarah,
   birth, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 13 July, 1661, 8:36

HADDAWAY / HADDAWEY / HADAWAY
See also HATHAWAY
Arthur, 8:196
John, 3:157; 8:125
   birth, son of, born 1657, 8:45
   birth, son of John, August, 1658, 8:45
   marriage, and Hannah Hollet, Barnstable, 1 July, 1656, 8:45
   children of, 8:45
      burial, first born son of John, Barnstable, 1657, 8:45

HADDEN / HADEN
      ————, 8:190; 10:65

HADDON
Ferman, 2:165

HAILSTONE / HAILSTON / HAILSTONES
   admitted a freeman, 2:71
   fined for not serving as juror, 3:11, 131
   freeman, 5:276
Jonathan Briggs vs., 3:51, 90, 103, 105, 107
   propounded as freeman, 2:52, 69
   vs. James Walker, 5:96
   vs. Jonathan Briggs, 7:103
   vs. the selectmen of Taunton, 7:143
      fine remitted, 8:97

HAKENS
Job, 12:147

HALE
Sir Edward, 12:194
HALES
George, 1:143

HALL / HALLE / HAUL
Benjamin,
   birth, son of John, Taunton, 6 December, 1677, 8:69
Ebenezer,
   birth, son of Samuel, Taunton, 19 March, 1677, 8:69
   attachments against, 3:20, 21, 34
   deed to Thomas Gannett, 12:88
   deed to William Wetherell, 12:41
   freeman, 8:178, 182
   land granted to, 1:66, 168
   licensed to build, 1:112
   presented for selling timber for exportation, 2:174
   punished for swearing, 2:9, 12
   suit against Miles Standish and others, 2:110
Esther,
   marriage, and Thomas Jordaine, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1674, 8:53
   birth, son of Samuel, Taunton, 25 January, 1680, 8:81
   admitted a freeman, 2:84
   freeman, 5:276; 8:176
   guardian to, appointed, 5:2
   his lands, 1:66
   one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:20
   propounded as freeman, 2:52, 69
Gershom, 5:95, 231; 6:74; 7:245
   admitted a freeman, 6:263
   deputy, 6:263
James,
   birth, son of John, Taunton, 8 December, 1675, 8:66
   birth, son of Samuel, Taunton, 19 October, 1666, 8:37
   birth, son of John, Taunton, 27 June, 1672, 8:66
   marriage, and Hannah Peniman, Taunton, 4 February, 1667, 8:66
   children of, 8:66
   deputy, 6:211, 222, 263, 268
   freeman, 5:276; 8:187
   selectman of Taunton, 6:129
John, Jun., 5:95; 7:259; 12:143
Joseph, 4:170; 5:56, 166, 231; 6:42
   birth, son of John, Taunton, 7 April, 1674, 8:66
   freeman, 8:206
Mark, 13:520
Mary,
   birth, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 3 October, 1672, 8:59
Nathaniel, 4:170; 5:95, 220, 246, 250; 6:36, 201; 7:208; 8:144, 166, 168
   fined for misdemeanor, 5:162, 169
   pension granted to, 6:65, 112, 130, 132, 169
   Thomas Brattle's administrator vs., 7:280, 284
Nicholas,
   birth, son of Samuel, Taunton, 28 October, 1670, 8:39
Samuel, 3:83, 88; 4:61, 170; 5:95, 123, 197, 213; 6:8, 11, 107; 7:193
   birth, son of Samuel, Taunton, 11 December, 1664, 8:37
   child of, 8:45
   children of, 8:37, 39, 55, 59, 69, 81
   freed from military duty, 6:145
   freeman, 8:186, 206
   propounded, 6:184
   suit against William Nickerson, 6:197
vs. William Nickerson, 7:299
Samuel, Sen., 5:111; 6:107  
  child of, 8:82  
  admitted a freeman, 6:86  
Samuel, Sen., of Taunton,  
  freeman, 8:206  
Samuel, Sen., of Yarmouth,  
  freeman, 8:206  
Sarah,  
  birth, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 14 October, 1674, 8:55  
  birth, daughter of Samuel, Sen., Taunton, 2 March, 1679, 8:82  
  death, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 26 May, 1677, 8:68  
William,  
  freeman, 8:205  
Goodwife,  
  presented, 2:174  
Sergeant, 7:170  

HALLET / HALLET / HALLOT / HELLOT / HOLLETT / HOLLOWET / HOLLET / HOLLOT  
  child of, 8:3  
  and Mrs. Warren, case betwixt, 7:12  
  claim of Massatumpaine against, 2:20  
  deed from Thomas Starr, 12:49  
  deed to William Paddy and William Hanbury, 12:74  
  freeman, 8:184, 185  
  his lands, 1:121, 130, 135, 149  
  land granted to, 2:128  
  Samuel Harvey vs., 7:42  
  suit against John Alden and others, 2:58  
  William Hanbury vs., 7:33  
Andrew, Jun., 2:53; 8:194  
Andrew, Sen., 8:194  
  gives a cow to poor of Yarmouth, 2:70  
Elizabeth, 4:141  
  birth, Yarmouth, 11 December, 1650, 8:12  
  admitted a freeman, 3:137  
  contract with his servant, 3:220  
  deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158  
  freeman, 5:275; 8:183  
Jonathan, 6:128  
  birth, son of Andrew, Yarmouth, 20 November, 1647, 8:3  
Joseph, 8:119, 120, 124, 127, 129  
  and wife, fined, 4:141, 162  
Josiah, 3:64  
  presented for breach of Sabbath, 3:47  
Josias, 8:107  
  freeman, 8:179  
  punished for abusing John Doane, Jun., 4:31  
Samuel, 8:194  
  administration of his estate, 2:156  
Mr., 2:128, 130  
  land formerly granted to, to be laid out, 2:20  
  land granted to, 2:128  

HALLEY / HALLEE / HATTEE  
Alice,  
  marriage, and Jonas Pickles, Scituate, 23 December, 1657, 8:49  
Joseph, Jun., 6:238  

HALLOWELL / HALLOWAY / HALLOWEY / HALWAY / HALLWAY / HOLLOWELL / HOLIWAY / HOLLEYWAY / HOLLOWAY  
Esther,  
  birth, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 14 May, 1673, 8:65  
Grace, 3:45  
  portion of, paid her, 4:136
Hannah,
  birth, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, March, 1667, 8:37
Jane, 4:187; 5:41, 263; 8:126, 128
  her complaint against Jonathan Briggs, 5:31, 32
  prosecuted for abusing husband 5:29, 31
John,
  birth, son of Samuel, Taunton, 24 February, 1674, 8:65
Joseph, 1:147, 150; 2:115; 13:56, 149, 150
  fined for breach of peace, 2:42
  land granted, 1:149
  vs. Joseph Hull, 7:34
  vs. Josiah Cooke, 7:34
Malachi, 5:102; 6:166
Nathaniel,
  birth, son of Samuel, Taunton, 2 July, 1670, 8:65
Rose,
  marriage, and William Newland, Sandwich, 19 May, 1648, 8:6
Rose (———), 13:150
Samuel, 5:31, 41
  birth, son of Samuel, Taunton, 14 September, 1668, 8:65
  marriage, and Jane Brayman, Taunton, 26 March, 1666, 8:38
  children of, 8:37, 65
  his petition for divorce, 5:32, 41
Thomas, 1:61
  prosecuted for stealing, 1:93
Timothy, 3:182; 7:83; 8:107-109, 111, 113, 116, 195
  fined for several offences, 4:29, 42, 50
  freeman, 8:187
  James Wiatt vs., 7:86
  presented for an assault, etc., 3:102
  vs. Francis Street, 7:59
William, 1:75; 2:84; 4:136; 8:195, 196; 13:56, 151, 248
  admitted a freeman, 2:71
  bound to appear at Court, 2:58
  fined for misdemeanor, 1:80
  freeman, 8:176
  his claim against Taunton, 2:103
  presented for fighting, 2:147
  propounded as freeman, 2:52, 69
  settlement of his estate, 3:22, 45
  William Dunne vs., 7:22
Mr.,
  propounded as freeman, 1:132
Widow, 3:45

HAMANS
  William
  Humphrey Turner vs., 7:6

HAMLEN / HAMBLEN / HAMBLENE / HAMBLIN
  Bartholomew,
    birth, son of James, Barnstable, April, 1642, 8:45
Eleazer,
    birth, son of James, Barnstable, 17 March, 1649, 8:45
    freeman, 8:207
Israel,
    birth, son of James, Barnstable, 25 June, 1655, 8:45
    children of, 8:45
    freeman, 8:177, 207
    propounded as freeman, 2:34
James, Jun., 5:60; 6:86
    freeman, 5:277; 8:267
James, Sen.,
    freeman, 5:277; 8:206
John, birth, son of James, Barnstable, 26 June, 1644, 8:45
freeman, 8:207
Sarah, birth, daughter of James, Barnstable, 7 November, 1647, 8:45

HAMMOND / HAMOND / HAMONDS / HAMMON / HAMON
Benjamin, 3:8, 75; 5:18, 88, 116, 165; 7:50; 8:194; 13:403
Elizabeth, birth, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 24 September, 1661, 8:52
John, 8:191
admitted a freeman, 6:240
lieutenant of military company at Rochester, 6:238
Mary, 2:163
presented for lewdness, 2:137
Robert, 7:61, 64, 66; 12:160
freeman, 8:183
Samuel, 6:208
admitted, 6:208
propounded as freeman, 6:188
selectman at Rochester, 6:242
takes the freeman's oath, 6:257
Thomas, 12:207
William, 1:30
burial, Swansea, 29 June, 1675, 8:61
child of, 8:52
Mr., 5:121

HAMPTON
Thomas, 1:133; 13:34, 55, 71
his will proved, 1:97, 118

HANBURY / HANBERY / HANBERRY / HANBERY / HANDBURY / HAMBROW
Peter, 2:42; 8:192
bound to appear, etc., 2:121, 122
fined for stealing, 2:73
marriage, 2:23
Abraham Pearse vs., 7:35
admitted a freeman, 2:52
and William Paddy, deed from Andrew Hellett, 12:74
arbitrator, 7:42
deed from John Browne, 12:60
deed from John Done, 12:133
deed to Christopher Winter, 12:145
deed to William Browne, 12:146
freeman, 8:174
his agreement with Francis Goole, 2:78
his suit against Abraham Perce, 2:44
his suit against Francis Billington, 2:119
John Jenkins vs., 7:35
land granted to, 2:48, 49
propounded as freeman, 2:45
Robert Wickson and another vs., 7:39
vs. Abraham Pearse, 7:35
vs. Andrew Hellett, 7:33
vs. John Shaw, 7:31
vs. Robert Wickson and another, 7:39
Mr., 2:52, 105, 169; 7:22, 13:94, 164

HANDY
Richard,
apprentice to James Skiffe, Jun., 4:149
deposition of, 4:95
HANFORD / HANKFORD
Egline, 12:71
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:71
Richard, 13:56
Thomas, 8:190; 13:128, 439

HANMORE / HANDMORE / HANMER / HANDMER / HANMOR
Elizabeth,
marrige, and Daniel Hickes, Scituate, 19 September, 1657, 8:49
George, 1:106
Isaac, 6:6; 8:151, 152
admitted a freeman, 3:137
deed to Joseph Tilden, 12:167
deed to William Kempe, 12:57
freeman, 5:275
his lands, 1:109, 165
land granted to, 4:18
lands of, 4:75, 131
John, Jun., 5:220
John, Sen.,
estate of, 5:220
Lydia, 6:6

HARDING
John, 8:190
Joseph, 4:91, 100; 8:136
marrige, and Bethiah Cooke, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, 8:27
freeman, 5:278; 8:184, 208
presented, 3:10
prosecuted for abusing constable, 5:85
Martha, 8:158;
her estate, 1:18
Phebe,
marrige, 1:26
Winifred,
marrige, 1:134
Captain, 2:126; 9:42, 43; 13:151
instructions to, 9:41
Widow, 1:11

———,
son of Martha Harding, 1:18

HARDY
John, 13:150

HARLOW / HARLOWE
Bathsheba,
birth, daughter of William, Plymouth, 21 April, 1667, 8:32
Hannah,
birth, daughter of William, Plymouth, 28 October, 1666, 8:31
Joanna,
birth, daughter of William, Plymouth, 24 March, 1669, 8:33
John,
birth, son of William, Plymouth, 19 October, 1662, 8:23
Judith,
birth, daughter of William, Plymouth, 2 August, 1676, 8:35
Mary,
birth, daughter of William, Plymouth, 19 May, 1659, 8:22
death, wife of William, Plymouth, 4 October, 1664, 8:25
Mehtable,
birth, daughter of William, Plymouth, 4 October, 1672, 8:34
Nathaniel,
  birth, son of William, Plymouth, 30 September, 1664, 8:25
  apprentice to Nathaniel Morton, 5:10
  juryman, fined, 7:312
Rebecca,
  birth, daughter of William, Plymouth, 12 June, 1655, 8:17
Repentance,
  birth, daughter of William, Plymouth, 22 November, 1660, 8:22
Samuel, 6:148; 7:298
  birth, son of William, Plymouth, 27 January, 1652, 8:14
  freeman, 8:203
Thomas, 12:34, 35
  birth, son of William, Plymouth, 5 October, 1650, 8:10
  birth, son of William, Plymouth, 2 June, 1657, 8:17
  marriage, and Rebecca Bartlett, Plymouth, 20 December, 1649, 8:8
  marriage, and Mary Faunce, Plymouth, 15 July, 1658, 8:21
  marriage, and Mary Shelley, Plymouth, 25 January, 1665, 8:26
  death, son of William, Plymouth, 26 October, 1650, 8:10
  son of, 8:10
  children of, 8:10, 14, 17, 22, 23, 25, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35
  wife of, 8:25
  admitted a freeman, 3:48
  fined, 1:107
  freeman, 5:274; 8:184, 202
  land granted to, 1:150; 4:67, 94
  officer of excise, 4:67, 182
  one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:20
  propounded as freeman, 1:117; 3:31
  selectman at Plymouth, 6:107, 264
William, Jun.,
  freeman, 8:203
William, Sen., 6:165
  deputy from Plymouth, 5:135, 165

HARMER
  Ephraim,
  estate of, 6:122

HARMON / HARMAN
  Edmund, 1:46
  John, 2:90; 6:54, 71, 74, 94, 113; 8:187; 12:228
    See also Taunton
      apprentice to Francis Cooke, 1:46
      deed from William Browne, 12:113
      deed to Webb Adey, 12:113
      freeman, 8:181
      Mary (Blise), 13:141
      Nathaneel, 13:141
      Nicolas, 13:141

HARMON GARRETT, alias CASHAWASHETT / CASHAWASHED, 10:283, 284, 298, 305, 321, 450
    See also CASHAWASHETT
      complains of Uncas, 10:297
      continued in office as Governor, 10:285

HARPER / HARPPER
  Mercy,
    birth, daughter of Robert, Sandwich, 12 June, 1675, 8:81
  Robert, 3:138; 5:105; 8:93, 96-99, 102, 103
    child of, 8:81
    and wife, 8:103
    and wife, fined for attending Quaker meeting, 3:200
fined for not taking oath of fidelity, 3:154, 168, 176, 181, 191, 201
punished for several offences, 4:51
punished for slander, 5:43
Thomas, 8:105

**HARRIS / HARIS / HARRISS / HARRISON**

— admitted a freeman, 3:137
— estate of, 6:12
— freeman, 5:278
— his lands, 1:153, 160
— land granted to, 3:193
— land of, 4:96, 189, 190
— Robert Latham and wife vs., 7:151
ARTHUR
— Asher, 13:229, 232
— Isaac, 6:12, 13, 141, 173; 8:157
— Edward Gray's administratrix vs., 7:280
— ordered to provide for his wife, 5:10
— Robert Latham vs., 5:23
— Martha, 6:12, 13
— Nathaniel, 12:43
— Richard, 12:128
— Walter,
— a servant, assigned by master, 1:12
— William, 5:248
— action of, against Green and Holden, 6:22
— a soldier, buried, 6:119

**HARRISON**

— Arthur,
— freeman, 8:182
— William,
— vs. Thomas Lewis, Sen., 7:282

**HARROD**

— John, 5:138

**HARRY**

— (Indian), 4:82; 5:72; 12:229
— alias MATWATACKA, 12:229
— alias WOSAKO, 12:229
— deed to his son Sam Hary, 12:228
— Sam (Indian), 4:191
— Samuel (Indian), 4:82; 5:85

**HART**

— Arthur, 7:70
— Edward, 10:43
— Nicholas, 8:195
— Thomas,
— punished for stealing, 5:51

**HARTOPP / HARTUB**

— William, 8:189, 190

**HARVEY / HARVY**

— Elizabeth (———), 13:240
— Jonathan, 5:190
— Samuel, 2:108
— vs. Andrew Hellot, 7:42
— Thomas, 5:102, 136; 8:195
— deposition of, 12:38
— Thomas, Jun.,
— freeman, 8:206
Thomas, Sen., 5:257
freeman, 8:206

marriage, 1:120
admitted a freeman, 3:101
deputy, 6:240
deputty from Taunton, 4:60, 90, 122, 148, 180; 5:17, 34, 55, 90, 114, 135, 165, 196, 231
freeman, 5:276; 8:186, 205
on committee to take Treasurer’s account, 8:127
Philip’s mortgage transferred to, 5:101
propounded as freeman, 3:31
selectman at Taunton, 6:10, 107, 241

HARWOOD
Mr., 10:243, 244
and Mr. Usher, letter of attorney granted to, 10:194
informs of a legacy given to the people of New England, 10:194

HASSELL / HAZELL
John, 2:49, 87; 2:170
bound to take oath of fidelity, 2:50
land granted to, 2:141
presented for meeting with others from house to house on Lord’s day, 2:162
prosecuted, 2:43, 44
Robert Morris vs., 7:32

HASTINGS
Francis, 13:188

HATCH / HACH
Abigail, 3:114
Abigail (———), 13:320
Ann,
marrige, 2:66
marrige, and James Torrey, Scituate, 2 November, 1643, 8:17
Bethia,
birth, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 31 March, 1661, 8:29
Damaris, 13:217
Grace (———), 13:504
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 13 March, 1650, 8:20
marrige, and Samuel Utley, Scituate, 6 December, 1648, 8:29
James,
birth, son of Jeremiah, Scituate, 4 May, 1674, 8:50
Jane, 13:217
birth, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 7 March, 1655, 8:21
marrige, and Thomas King, Scituate, 31 March, 1653, 8:19
Jane (———), 13:217
child of, 8:50
admitted a freeman, 3:137
and another, vs. William Randall, 7:117
and another, William Randall vs., 7:116
deputy, 6:10, 36, 205, 241
deputy from Scituate, 5:165, 214
fined, 5:149, 153
freeman, 5:275; 8:180, 204
guardian of Nathaniel Man, 4:105
selectman at Scituate, 6:9
Jeremiah, Sen., 7:311
John, 8:192
complaint against, 3:138
fined for selling liquor to Indians, 5:39
freeman, 8:179
licensed, 6:170
presented for furnishing a gun to an Indian, 3:6
presented for hiring land of Indians, 2:173
proprietor of Succoneeset, 6:171
punished as a vagrant, 2:36
punished for misdemeanor, 4:117
to live with Stephen Hopkins, 2:38
vs. Trustrum Coffin, 7:104
Jonathan, Jun.,
admitted a freeman, 6:258
ensign at Succoneeset, 6:218
Jonathan, Sen., 6:181
admitted a freeman, 6:258
inspector of whales for Succoneeset, 6:251
Joseph, 13:217
Lydia, 13:440
birth, daughter of William, Scituate, 28 April, 1653, 8:28
birth, daughter of William, Sen., Scituate, 7 January, 1654, 8:20
death, daughter of William, Scituate, 2 May, 1653, 8:28
marriage, and Henry Tayler, Barnstable, 19 December, 1650, 8:47
punished for lewdness, 2:35
Nathaniel, 5:233
Phebe, 3:114; 13:320
Rodulphus,
birth, son of Thomas, Scituate, 26 December, 1674, 8:50
Samuel, 7:296
birth, son of Walter, Scituate, 22 December, 1653, 8:18
Sarah, 6:45, 147
child of, 8:50
estate of, 4:31; 6:147
freeman, 8:180, 185
inquest upon child of, 6:45
John Sutton vs., 7:96
propounded as freeman, 1:108, 116; 2:17
marriage, and Elizabeth Holbrooke, Scituate, 6 May, 1650, 8:19
children of, 8:18, 20, 21, 29
admitted a freeman, 3:137
complaint of, against Scituate committee, 5:162
freeman, 5:275; 8:180, 204
vs. John Silvester, 7:117
marriage, and Susanna Annible, Scituate, 13 May, 1652, 8:28
child of, 8:28
arbitrator, 7:9
bound to appear, etc., 2:25
Comfort Starr vs., 7:3
estate settled, 3:114
fined for neglect of duty as constable, 5:155, 149, 153
freeman, 8:175, 204
his suit against his servant, 2:69
John Meriam vs., 7:13
land granted to, 1:95
lieutenant of Scituate company, 2:63
one of Scituate committee, 2:46, 94
presented for trespass, 1:62
prosecuted for seditious speeches, 2:24, 25
to train Scituate inhabitants, 11:31
executor, vs. Joseph Tilden, 7:59
freeman, 8:183
erient for John Hoare, 7:61, 64, 66
William, Sen., 5:250, 251; 6:23
death, Scituate, 6 November, 1651, 8:21
child of, 8:20, 28
Gowen White vs., 7:40
Joseph Tilden vs. executors of, 7:59
William, the elder,
deed to Joseph Tildine, 12:170
marriage, daughter of William, Scituate, 2 November, 1643, 8:17

HATHAWAY / HATHAWEY / HATHEWAY / HATHERWAY / HATHWAY / HATHWEY / HADAWAY
See also HADAWAY
marriage, and Sarah Cooke, Plymouth, 20 November, 1652, 8:14
children of, 8:15, 16
admitted a freeman, 3:137
freeman, 5:279, 8:181
magistrate at Dartmouth, 5:68
petitions for lands of John Barnes, 3:76
selectman of Dartmouth, 6:10, 108
to exercise the men in arms in Dartmouth, 4:153
birth, son of Arthur, Plymouth, 17 September, 1653, 8:15
complaint of, against Indians, 4:92, 93
deputy, 6:36, 61, 85, 106, 127, 268
fined for breach of peace, etc., 4:43, 187
freeman, 5:276; 8:179, 187, 205
presented for lending gun to Indian, 2:147
selectman at Taunton, 6:59, 263
to take care of oyster fishery, 6:44
vs. Indian Philip, 5:80
John, Jun., 6:128
admitted a freeman, 6:86
freeman, 8:206
licensed, 6:131
John, Sen., 7:248
Samuel Lucas vs., 7:278
selectman at Taunton, 6:129
William Paule vs., 7:170
Sarah,
birth, daughter of Arthur, Plymouth, 28 February, 1655, 8:16

HATHERLY / HATHERLEY / HATHERLEE / HATHERLE / HATHERLYE / HATHARLY / HATHELEY
Lydia, 13:450
Lydia (———), 13:439
Susan, 12:70
Thomas, 13:410
allowed to set up an iron mill, 2:127, 156
assigns over his servant, 1:31
bounds of farm of, 6:177, 198
commissioner of the United Colonies, 2:88, 100, 166; 9:61, 192
deed from John Beauchampe, 12:90
deed from John Lothrope, 12:66
deed to Charles Chansy and others, 12:158
deed to Christopher Blackwood, 12:67
deed to Egline Hanford, 12:71
deed to John Floyde, 12:204
deed to Thomas Ensigne, 12:70
estate of, 5:140
estate of, settled, 4:138, 155
freeman, 8:173, 175
his sale to Edward Holman, 1:8
land of, laid out, 4:30, 46, 99, 104
lands at Scituate granted to him and others, 1:68, 72, 81
lands granted to, and laid out, 3:52, 53, 103, 165
lands of, at Accord Pond, 5:129
magistrate at Scituate, 4:22, 43
one of the council of war, 2:47, 100; 3:26, 28, 138
sent on mission to Massachusetts, 2:46
sues Francis Sprague, 1:30
to have the care of Scituate military company, 3:11
to marry persons, and administer oaths, at Scituate, 3:152, 166, 192
Treasurer, 1:140
vs. James Cudworth, 7:15
vs. John Hoare, 7:45
Wampatuck's release to, 4:185
with others, purchases Indian lands, 2:157
writ of division of land granted to, 1:143

HAUGHTON
James, 5:124

HAVENS
Jack (Indian), 5:225

HAVIS
Richard, 5:120

HAWARD / HARWARD
See also HAYWARD, HEWARD, HOWARD
Daniel, 5:242
George,
   freeman, 8:179
James,
   vs. Samuel Packer, Jun., 7:278
   and others, Stephen Bryant and wife vs., 7:57
deputy, 6:106
deputy from Bridgewater, 5:256
freeman, 5:278
John Barnes vs., 7:137
land granted to, 4:18
lands of, to be divided, 5:242
Lieutenant, 6:218
to keep an ordinary at Bridgewater, 5:105
John, Jun., 3:215; 4:192; 6:11, 141; 11:133
propounded, 6:86
John, Sen., 3:160; 4:193; 5:58
ensign of Bridgewater company, 4:73
freeman, 5:278

Jonathan,
birth, son of William and Sarah, Swansea, 8 April, 1672, 8:49

Joseph, 5:258; 6:85
propounded, 6:86

Margery,
birth, daughter of William and Sarah, Swansea, 10 September, 1673, 8:48

Mercy,
birth, daughter of William and Sarah, Swansea, 30 January, 1680, 8:48

Nathaniel, 3:160
propounded, 6:86

Robert, 8:190
Sarah,
land granted to, 4:159

Susanna, 7:57

admitted a freeman, 3:137
associate for Plymouth county, 6:243, 247
deputy, 6:106, 211, 222
freeman, 8:185

lieutenant of Bridgewater company, 4:73

Thomas, Sen., 3:49; 4:155, 193; 8:202
land granted to 3:193
land of, 4:96, 189, 190

William, 5:115; 6:12, 265
children of 8:48, 49, 84

Ensign, 5:257

Lieutenant, 5:23, 35, 37, 57, 59, 92, 113, 144
deputy, 6:61, 85
selectman at Bridgewater, 6:84

HAWES / HAWS

admitted a freeman, 2:80
deed to Robert Carver, 12:75
deed to Thomas Burne, 12:174
fined for absence from Court, 2:106
freeman, 5:276; 8:176, 182, 206
land granted to, 1:66, 165
land of, 4:96, 102
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:93, 141
one of Yarmouth committee, 2:94, 95, 117, 123, 144, 168
propounded as freeman, 2:71
selectman at Yarmouth, 6:10, 186

Edward, 13:247

John, 4:183; 5:18, 53, 231, 276; 6:42; 7:214, 231, 233, 312; 11:245
ensign of military company at Yarmouth, 6:97
freeman, 8:206
indicted for murder, and acquitted, 3:205
punished for slander, 4:11

Richard,
Thomas Lucas vs., 7:57

Captain,
deputy, 5:214

Mr., 2:128, 130; 5:35, 92; 6:108; 11:187
land granted to, 2:128
officer of excise, 4:67, 105
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:110, 113
HAWKES / HAUKE
Ludowick / Lodowick, 4:85; 5:56; 13:404
   fined for refusing to aid marshal, 3:221
   freeman, 8:180

HAWKINS / HAUKNES / HAUKE / HOKINS
   Job, 13:340-342
   petitions for land of William Holmes, 3:51, 131
   John, 1:160
   Thomas, 5:120, 121; 13:342
   Captain, 9:56, 58, 59
   Dr., 6:119
   Mr., 9:21

HAWLEY
   Thomas,
   vs. William Allin and another, 7:110

HAWNER
   Ephraim,
   burial, Rehoboth, 27 August, 8:88

HAWTHORNE / HATHORNE / HAWTHERNE / HAYTHORNE
   William, 9:196; 10:55, 445
   commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:16, 139, 161, 192; 10:4, 71, 78, 351, 352, 373
   Captain [William], 10:52, 58
   Captain, 9:118, 204, 205
   Major, 3:189
   Mr., 9:56

HAYBELL
   Elizabeth, 1:65

HAYLE
   William, 2:90; 8:196

HAYMAN
   Nathaniel, 6:165

HAYNES / HEYNES / HAINES
   John,
   commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:61, 161; 10:71
   Mr., 9:66, 68, 99; 10:11, 12, 23, 28, 67, 71, 149, 234, 418

HAYWARD / HEYWARD / HAYWOOD / HEYWARD / HEWARD
   See also HAWARD, HEWARD, HOWARD
   Elizabeth,
   marriage, 2:88
   John, 1:61; 8:188, 190
   admitted a freeman, 6:130
   land granted to, 2:48
   selectman at Bridgewater, 6:242
   Joseph, 6:196, 197
   Joseph, Sen., 6:196
   Martha,
   fined for lewdness, 2:170, 172
   Thomas, 2:80, 102, 123, 139; 6:129; 12:103; 13:488
   admitted a freeman, 2:114
   Captain, 6:218
   deputy, 6:128
   freeman, 8:175, 182
   his lands, 1:101, 144, 161
   propounded as freeman, 2:101
   prosecuted by an Indian, 2:89
   selectman at Bridgewater, 6:242
Thomas, Jun., 8:190
Thomas, Sen., 2:160; 8:190
William,
  deputy of Swansea, 6:206, 212

HAZARD
  Robert, 4:168; 5:98

HAZELL
  John, 13:56, 155, 207-211

HAZELRIG / HESILRIGE
  [Sir Arthur], 10:455

HEAD
  H.,
    deputy, 6:212
  Henry, 6:182, 225
    deputy, 6:106, 128, 165, 206, 222
    selectman, 6:242

HEARD
  William, 12:6

HEARKER
  John, 1:61; 12:92, 107
    punished for misdemeanor, 1:156
    vs. Josiah Checkett, 2:66; 7:36

HEATH
  Thomas,
    deed to Robert Hicks, 12:43
  William, 12:43

HEDGE / HEDGES / HEDG / HEDGIS / HEDGGIS
  See also EDGE
  Abraham, 4:115, 152, 153, 183; 8:109, 111, 113, 133, 136, 139, 140, 161
    bound to good behavior, 5:111
    fined for pound breach, 4:51
    Francis Baker vs., 7:230
  Anne, 6:54
    fined for selling liquor to Indians, 5:43, 48
    liquors of, forfeited, 4:82
    punished for misdemeanor, 4:31, 32, 41, 42
  Eliza, 4:183
  Elizabeth,
    birth, daughter of William, Yarmouth, 21 May, 1647, 8:3
    marriage, and Jonathan Barnes, Plymouth, 4 January, 1665, 8:31
  Henry, 13:273
  John, 13:239, 273-274
  Marcy,
    guardian to, appointed, 5:124
  Mary, 13:263, 273, 275
    birth, daughter of William, Yarmouth, 1648, 8:7
  Mary (———), 13:273
  Mary (Andrews), 13:239
  Nathaniel,
    Thomas Dexter, Sen., vs., 7:43
  Tristram / Trustrum, 4:134, 154; 6:54, 56; 7:132, 134
    vs. William Nicarson, Sen., 7:205
    William Nicarson vs., 7:207, 208
  Will (Indian), or Webaquequan,
    deed from Quachattasset, 12:226
birth, daughter of, 8:3, 7
admitted a freeman, 2:167
captain of Yarmouth company, 3:169; 4:15
deceased, estate of, 5:43, 47
ensign of Yarmouth company, 3:38
fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:53
one of the council of war, 3:153
presented, 2:137
presented for letting gun to Indian, 2:137
presented for several offences, 3:17, 150
propounded as freeman, 2:141
prosecuted by James Walker, 2:135
to exercise Yarmouth company, 3:87
vs. Robert Nash, 7:47
Captain, 5:43
Mr., 2:62; 4:28, 52; 7:29; 13:306
fined, 1:107

HEEDERSHAM
Mr., 13:349

HEERMAN
Augustine, 10:59, 72

HENRY VIII., 6:137

HERCULES / HURCULUS (Indian), 5:178

HERNES
Mr., 13:118

HERONS
Mr., 13:187

HESBONE
———, 2:58

HESQUEPEST (Indian), 12:225

HEWAQUIN (Indian), 5:225

HEWARD
See also HAWARD, HAYWARD, HOWARD
John, 3:16
child of, 8:4
Sarah,
   birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 20 August, 1647, 8:4
Thomas, 12:155
Thomas, Sen., 7:53

HEWES / HEWS / HEWIS, see HUGHES

HEWETT / HEWITT
Humphrey, 1:48
   freeman, 8:181
John, 5:145, 190
   admitted a freeman, 6:61
   freeman, 8:207
   petitions for divorce, 5:21, 23
   propounded as freeman, 6:42
Martha,
   punished for fomication, 5:13, 14, 21
Thomas, 5:13
HIACOMES / HIACOMBS / HIACOMS / I-A-COOMES / JACOMOES / JACOMES / JACOMS (Indian), 10:210, 262, 277, 405

Indian schoolmaster, and teacher on the Lord's day, 10:245
interpreter, salary of, 10:167

HIBBINS
William, 10:3, 6, 420, 421, 423
Mr., 10:424, 427-429

HICKS / HICKES / HICK / HICKE / HECKES / HEEKES / HEEKS / HIX / HIXE / HICX
Daniel, 4:76; 5:226; 13:249
  marriage, and Elizabeth Hanmore, Scituate, 19 September, 1657, 8:49
  freeman, 8:180
  John Williams, administrator, vs., 7:206
Daniel, Jun., 5:226
Dorcas,
  birth, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 14 February, 1651, 8:13
Elizabeth,
  marriage, and John Dickarson, Plymouth, 10 July, 1651, 8:13
  deed to Margaret Hicks, 12:183
  marriage, and Elizabeth Howland, Plymouth, 13 September, 1649, 8:8
  death, Plymouth, 12 December, 1649, 8:8
  administration of his estate, 2:148
  admitted a freeman, 2:123
  deed from Edmund Freeman, 12:147, 183
  deed to John Rogers, 12:155, 156
  propounded as freeman, 2:114
  settlement of his estate, 3:202
Ephraim, the younger, 3:217
Lydia, 8:103; 12:13; 13:436
  fined for attending Quaker meeting, 3:200
  birth, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 9 March, 1654, 8:16
  controversy with Samuel Hickes, 3:206, 217
  deed from Elizabeth Hicks, 12:183
  estate of, 4:117
  to have the improvement of her late husband's estate, 3:202, 203, 217, 218
Margaret (———), 13:147, 249
Phebe, 12:13
  and Samuel, their lands, 1:166
  deed from Clement Briggs, 12:34
  deed from Edward Bompass and Moses Simonson, 12:7
  deed from George Sowle, 12:45
  deed from John Barnes, 12:45
  deed from Stephen Dean, 12:7
  deed from Thomas Heath, acquittance, 12:43
  deed to his son, Samuel Hickes, 12:54
  deed to George Partrich, 12:115
  deed to John Reynor, 12:80
  deed to John Smyth, lease, 12:51
  deed to William Bradford, 12:79
  deed to William Brett, 12:80
  deposition concerning, 12:34, 35
  freeman, 8:173
lands of, 12:5
  divided, 4:27
  one of the purchasers of Cushenah and Accoaksett, etc., 3:186
  wife and children, land of, 12:6
  marriage, 2:88
  children of 8:13, 16
  admitted a freeman, 2:33
deed from Edward Banges, 12:208
deed from Robert Hickes, 12:54
freeman, 5:279; 8:174, 177
his goods attached, 3:169
land granted to, 2:48
one of Nauset committee, 2:123, 144
propounded as freeman, 2:24
vs. Josiah Winslow, 7:10
wounded by Indians, 4:132, 138
Sarah,
  marriage, and Joseph Churchill, Plymouth, 3 June, 1672, 8:33
Thomas, 3:37; 12:217, 218; 13:56, 249
deceased, his estate, 3:37
freeman, 8:183
widow of, 3:37
Zachariah, 13:249
  presented, 2:165
Mr., 1:14, 90, 115; 7:26; 13:10, 23, 43, 44, 67, 347
  his share of mowing ground, 1:40, 56
Mrs., 13:11-12, 181
Widow, 7:130
HIELAND / HILAND, see HYLAND

HIFERNEY
  William, 3:220

HIGGINS / HIGNS / HIGGENS / HIGGINES
  Alexander, 1:48; 12:24
    freeman, 8:181
Benjamin, 4:169, 176, 177; 5:168, 169, 196; 6:165
    birth, son of Richard, Plymouth, July, 1640, 8:27
    children of, 8:58
    Peregrine White vs., 7:153
    petitions for land at Saconet, 5:169
    selectman at Eastham, 6:242
Eliakim,
    birth, son of Richard, Eastham, 20 October, 1654, 8:27
Jadiah,
    birth, son of Richard, Eastham, 5 March, 1656, 8:27
Jonathan, 5:246; 6:20; 7:208; 8:153
    birth, son of Richard, Plymouth, July, 1637, 8:27
    marriage, and Elizabeth Rogers, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, 8:28
    child of, 8:57
    ensign of Eastham company, 5:172
    freeman, 8:184, 208
Jonathan, Jun.,
    admitted a freeman, 6:257
Joseph,
    birth, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 14 February, 1666, 8:57
Joshua,
    birth, son of Benjamin, Eastham, 1 October, 1668, 8:58
Lydia,
    birth, daughter of Benjamin, Eastham, May, 1670, 8:58
Mary,
    birth, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 27 September, 1652, 8:27
    marriage, 1:32
    children of, 8:27
    and John Smaly, exchange, 12:59
    deed to Gyles Ricket, 12:107
deed to John Churchwell, 12:111
deputy, 3:44
deputy from Eastham, 3:32, 78, 115, 135, 187, 198; 4:90
freeman, 8:174
his lands, 1:16, 24, 56, 115, 166, 168
land granted to, 3:123, 142
petition of, for land, 4:96
Thomas,
  apprentice to John Jenney, 1:21
William,
  birth, son of Richard, Eastham, 15 December, 1654, 8:27
Ensign,
  resigns, 6:19, 20

HIGGINSON / HIGGENSON / HIGENSON
  John, 10:210
  Richard,
    freeman, 8:177
    one of Nausett committee, 2:117
  Mr., 9:204

HILL / HILLS
  Frances,
    marriage, (of Unketey), and Josiah Allin, Sen., Taunton, 14 December, 1667, 8:38
  Hercules, 2:90
    freeman, 8:183
  John, 13:94, 489
  Jonathan, 6:173
  Joseph, 10:76, 77
  Prudence,
    marriage, 1:110
  Ralph, 1:152
    marriage, 1:107
    deed to Stephen Wood, 12:95
    freeman, 8:181
    land granted to, 1:93
  Rebecca,
    marriage, and Joseph Gray, Taunton, 25 February, 1667, 8:38
  Thomas, 1:53, 61, 76, 90, 155; 7:12; 12:87
    admitted a freeman, 1:60
    deed to John Barnes, 12:68
    freeman, 8:174
    land granted to, 1:76
  Mr., 1:57

HILLIARD / HILLYARD / HILLER / HILLAR / HILLIER
  Hugh, 2:73
    alias Tilly / Tillie, 8:194
    freeman, 8:185
  Robert, 6:75
  William, 1:88; 2:43; 8:189; 12:141
    marriage, 1:153
    and George Pollard, and the town of Duxbury, agreement, 12:72
    and George Pollerd, deed from Rowland Leighorne, 12:49
    bound to keep the peace, 1:119
    deed from John Irish, 12:74
    deed from Richard Wright, 12:30
    deed to Constant Southworth, 12:139
    deed to Mark Mendlove, 12:48
    deed to Nathaniel Sowther, 12:85
    deed to William Foard, 12:109
    his lands, 1:145, 158
    Josiah Winslow vs., 7:31
    one of Duxbury mill owners, 1:152
    purchases Robert Mendame's land, 2:77
    to pay John Holmes's charges, 2:6
    William Poole vs., 7:36
HILLIES
Deborah,
birth, daughter of Hugh and Rose, Yarmouth, 30 October, 1643, 8:45
Hugh,
children of, 8:45
Samuel,
birth, son of Hugh and Rose, Yarmouth, July, 1646, 8:45

HILLMAN / HILMAN
Josiah,
vs. John Buck, 7:206

HILTON
Robert, 12:12
William,
land of, 12:5
wife and children, land of, 12:6

HINCKLEY / HINKLEY / HINCKLY / HINCELY / HINCKLEE / HINKLE
Admire,
birth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Glover), Barnstable, 28 January, 1661, 8:44
burial, child of Thomas, Barnstable, 16 February, 1661, 8:44
Bathsheba, 13:377
birth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards), Barnstable, 15 May, 1657, 8:44
Bridget (———), 13:376, 378
Ebenezer,
birth, son of Thomas and Mary, (Glover), Barnstable, 22 February, 1662, 8:44
Elizabeth, 13:377
marriage, and Elisha Parker, Barnstable, 15 July, 1657, 8:47
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards), Barnstable, 15 April, 1651, 8:44
birth, son of Samuel, Barnstable, 24 May, 1644, 8:44
freeman, 8:207
Mary, 6:47, 123; 13:377
birth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards), Barnstable, 3 August, 1644, 8:44
burial, wife of Thomas, Barnstable, 25 June, 1659, 8:44
Mehitable,
birth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards), Barnstable, 24 March, 1658-9, 8:44
Melatiah,
birth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards), Barnstable, 25 December, 1648, 8:44
birth, son of Samuel, Barnstable, 4 July, 1642, 8:44
birth, son of Thomas and Mary, (Richards), Barnstable, 14 February, 1652, 8:44
marriage, and Bridget Botfish, Barnstable, December 15, 1657, 8:44
children of, 8:44
wife of, 8:44
admitted a freeman, 1:74
arbitrator, 7:4
freeman, 8:175, 177, 207
land granted to, 3:164, 208, 216
presented for hiring land of Indians, 2:173
vs. Joseph Hull, 2:44; 7:30, 31
will of, proved, 4:36
Samuel, Sen., 5:231
Sarah, 13:377
birth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards), Barnstable, 4 November, 1646, 8:44
burial, wife of Samuel, Barnstable, August 19, 1656, 8:44
marriage, and Henry Cobb, Barnstable, 12 December, 1649, 8:42
Susanna, 13:377

birth, son of Thomas, and Mary, (Richards), Barnstable, 5 December, 1654, 8:44
marriage, and Mary Richards, Barnstable, 4 December, 1641, 8:44
marriage, and Mary Glover, Barnstable, 16 March, 1659-60, 8:44
daughter of, 8:44
wife of, 8:44
children of, 8:44
admitted a freeman, 2:84
allowance to, 6:52
an Assistant, 3:134, 162, 187, 214; 4:13, 36, 60, 90, 122, 147, 179; 5:17, 34, 55, 90, 112, 143, 163, 194, 229, 256
and another, agents, 7:254
and another, agents, vs. William Connett, 7:271
and Josiah Winslow, narrative of the beginning of Philip's war presented by, 10:362
and Nathaniel Bacon, to purchase all the land they can of the Indians, 3:216
appointed steward of the school at Plymouth, 5:108
auditor, 7:209, 210
authorized to marry persons, 2:155
chosen Assistant, 6:9
chosen commissioner of the United Colonies, 6:9, 34, 59, 83, 106, 127, 185, 212, 239, 264
governor, 6:58, 83, 106, 127, 164, 185, 264
compensation made to, by an Indian, 2:60
deputy from Barnstable, 3:24, 44, 49, 63, 80, 155, 170
deputy Governor, 6:34
fined for absence from Court, 2:106
freeman, 5:277, 8:177, 183, 206
guard kept at house of, 5:181
lands granted to, 3:164, 216
lands of, 4:96, 102, 135, 160
magistrate of Barnstable, 3:118
on a committee to review and settle the laws, 6:68
on committee concerning Mount Hope, 5:248
one of Barnstable committee, 2:95, 123, 144
one of the council of war, 3:138, 153; 4:142
one of the purchasers of tar, 5:46
paid for services, 5:247, 248
propounded as freeman, 2:71; 6:87
requested to address the King and Queen of England for reestablishment of liberties, 6:209
takes oath of fidelity, 2:72
to keep courts among the Indians, 11:239
town clerk of Barnstable, 3:63
vs. Matthew Fuller, 7:188
vs. Philip Dexter, 7:235
Thomas, Jun.,
freeman, 8:207
Thomas, Sen., 7:227, 265
and others, agents, vs. William Connett, an Indian, 7:258
land granted to, 6:44, 245
Goodwife, 13:404
Governor, 9:223
Mr., 3:86, 139, 156, 175; 4:40, 55, 64; 5:59; 8:128, 145, 154; 11:230, 243; 13:471
allowance to, 8:137
HINDE
Ann,
deposition of, 4:98

HINKSMAN / HINCKSMAN
Edmund 3:28; 13:214, 243, 245
freeman, 8:178
William, 7:210
fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:51
prosecuted for not paying rates, 5:28
William, of Marshfield, 8:133
Mr., 3:34; 7:88; 13:243

HITT
Thomas,
fined for abusing Ussamequin, 2:103
propounded as freeman, 2:84
prosecuted for abusing Ussamequin, 2:99

HOAR / HOARE / HORE
Abigail,
birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Taunton, 2 November, 1682, 8:86
Edward,
birth, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, 25 September, 1663, 8:39
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 26 May, 1660, 8:39
birth, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, 10 November, 1678, 8:83
children of, 8:39, 83
ensign of company in Dutch war, 3:29
freeman, 8:186
propounded as freeman, 3:31, 78
John, 2:102, 141, 157; 3:35, 92; 8:190
and others, vs. Richard Garrett, 7:74
bound for his good behavior, 2:141
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
fined for absence as juror, 2:110
freeman, 8:183
his petition concerning Conahasset lands, 3:18, 34
his receipt to Captain Cudworth, 5:131
John Williams, Jun., vs., 7:63
propounded as freeman, 2:167; 3:8
Thomas Chambers vs., 7:69
Timothy Hatherley vs., 7:45
vs. James Cudworth, 7:178, 185
vs. John Ensigne, 7:179
vs. Thomas Ensigne, 7:62
William Hatch vs., 7:61, 64, 66
Lydia,
birth, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 24 March, 1665, 8:39
Mary,
birth, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 22 September, 1669, 8:39
Mercy,
birth, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, January, 1654, 8:39
Nathaniel,
birth, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, March, 1656, 8:39
marriage, and Sarah Wilbore, Taunton, 2 February, 1681, 8:80
child of, 8:86
Rebecca,
land of, 4:131
admitted a freeman, 2:23
freeman, 8:176, 185
land granted to, 2:129
one of Yarmouth committee, 2:16, 40, 154
Sarah,
  birth, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 1 April 1658, 8:39
Elder, 2:81

HOBAMAK (Indian),
  land of, 12:4

HOBART / HUBBURD
  See also HUBBERD
  Israel,
    vs. John Williams, administrator, 7:250
    Josias, 7:142

HOBLE
  Widow, 2:12

HOBSON (Indian), 5:100

HOBSON
  Henry,
    prosecution against him for illegally marrying persons, 3:209, 220
    suit against Philip Pointing, 3:182

HOCKING
  John, 13:56-57

HODGES / HODGIS
  Charity,
    birth, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 5 April, 1682, 8:86
  Esther,
    birth, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 17 February, 1677, 8:82
  Henry, 5:273
    marriage, and Esther Gallop, Taunton, 17 December, 1674, 8:82
    children of, 8:82, 86
    freeman, 8:206
  John, 5:102
    Mary, 13:263, 277
      birth, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 3 February, 1675, 8:82
    Nicholas, 2:90, 117; 8:100, 187; 13:433
      freeman, 8:181
    Nicholas, alias MILLER,
      estate of, 4:113
    William, 8:195; 13:277, 279
      birth, son of Henry, Taunton, 18 March, 1680, 8:82

HODGKINSON
  William, 12:21

HOGG
  Edward, 13:167

HOKEN (Indian), 5:151, 152; 8:143

HOLBROOK / HOLBROOKE
  Elizabeth,
    marriage, and Walter Hatch, Scituate, 6 May, 1650, 8:19
    James, 5:262
  John, 6:15, 16, 199; 8:152, 153
    admitted a freeman, 6:262
    and others, vs. Benjamin Peirse and others, 7:259
    John Williams vs., 7:302
    Joseph Thorne vs., 7:233, 240
  Samuel, 6:165, 174, 199, 202
    John Williams vs., 7:302-304
Lieutenant, land of, 4:119

HOLDEN / HULDEN
Randall, 6:22; 9:111

HOLDER
Christopher,
a Quaker, 3:127
prosecuted, 3:123, 124, 213

HOLLET
Hannah,
marrige, and John Haddawey, Barnstable, 1 July, 1656, 8:45

HOLLIER
Rose,
marrige, and Thomas Huckens, Barnstable, 3 November, 1648, 8:45

HOLLIMAN
Ezekiel, 6:22

HOLLOWAY, see HALLOWELL

HOLLY / HOLLEY / HOLLYE
Experience, 4:88
Joseph, 2:16, 72, 75; 4:61, 141; 5:36, 52; 6:96, 122, 123; 8:192; 13:406, 458
administrator, Henry Cole vs., 7:152
freeman, 8:184
propounded as freeman, 2:75
takes oath of fidelity, 2:15
Joseph, Jun., 4:88
Joseph, Sen.,
heirs of, their release to William Newland, 4:88
Rose, 2:75

HOLMAN / HOLEMAN / HOLDMAN / HOLIMAN
Amy, 12:113
Edward, 1:8, 11, 61; 2:29, 31, 117, 177; 3:64; 8:100, 188, 210; 12:6, 10, 157
and wife, deed to William Browne, 12:113
deed to John Barnes, 12:49
deed to Robert Waterman, 12:42
fined for breach of Sabbath, 1:44
fined for harboring Barnes's servant, 3:224
fined for lying, 3:129
his account of goods found, 2:35
his land, 1:40, 56, 99
John Barnes vs., 3:126
punished for drunkenness, 3:36, 222, 224
sells shallop to John Barnes, 1:24
suit against John Barnes, 1:167, 168
suit against John Jenney, 1:43
vs. John Jourdaine, 7:68
warned not to visit Martha Shrive, 3:6, 37
John, 13:39

HOLMES
Dr. [Abiel], 10:406
Abraham,
admitted a freeman, 6:86
freeman, 8:208
Alice, 13:339
Bathsheba, 13:339-340
Isaac, 6:85; 7:285
admitted a freeman, 6:86
freeman, 8:208
Israel, 5:226; 6:80, 81, 128
admitted a freeman, 6:62
freeman, 8:208
inquest upon, 6:147, 148
propounded as freeman, 6:42

birth, son of John, Plymouth, 22 March, 1662, 8:23
marriage, and Patience Faunce, Plymouth, 20 November, 1661, 8:22
marriage, and Mary Atwood, Plymouth, 11 December, 1661, 8:23
child of, 8:23
admitted a freeman, 1:32
deed from William Palmer, 12:18
deed to Experience Michell, 12:109
deed to John Coomes, 12:19
Edward Dotey vs., 7:7
freeman, 5:274; 8:174, 181
grant of land to, 2:30
his account as messenger, 2:51
his lands, 1:76, 93, 99
his suit against Daniel Cole, 2:51
John Barnes vs., 7:16, 93
John Tompson vs., 7:33
land granted to, 5:171
messenger, 1:105
N. Soule's acknowledgment to, 4:178
presented, 1:118
punished for several offences, 1:12, 86, 132, 196
Richard Callicutt vs., 7:17
vs. Edward Dotey, 7:56
vs. Joseph Warren, 7:56
Josiah, 6:61, 107, 128; 7:284; 8:142, 143, 145
admitted a freeman, 6:62
fined for selling liquor to Indians, 5:148
freeman, 8:204, 208
Margaret, 13:339-340
Mary, 5:188; 13:339-340
Nathaniel, 6:87, 154; 7:234, 236, 260, 287, 312
marriage, and Mercy Faunce, Plymouth, 29 December, 1667, 8:31
admitted a freeman, 6:86
freeman, 8:203
propounded as freeman, 6:62
Obadiah, 2:147, 151
his suit against Mr. Newman, 2:150
presented for meeting with others from house to house on Lord's day, 2:147, 156, 162
propounded as freeman, 2:125
Rachel, 13:339-340
Samuel, 7:177
burial, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 13 September, 1674, 8:54
child of, 8:54
Sarah,
death, Plymouth, 18 August, 1650, 8:10
Thomas, 13:339
William, 1:3, 46, 52, 93, 107, 115, 163; 2:6, 38; 4:15, 119; 7:70, 284; 8:190, 201; 12:135, 136, 194, 196; 13:38, 40,
263, 339-340
admitted a freeman, 3:136
complaint against Dinah Silvester, 3:205, 207, 211
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
deed to John Howland, 12:40
deed to John Jenney, 12:42
deed to Nathaniel Sowther, 12:40
freeman, 5:277; 8:174
his deposition, 2:24
his land claimed by Job Hawkins, 3:51, 131
Joseph Tilden vs., 7:125
lands of, 4:132
William, Lieutenant, his lands, 1:14, 40, 56, 99, 145
leader of troops in Pequod war, 1:60
to instruct inhabitants in use of arms, 1:38, 54
William, Major, 7:126, 127
William, Sen., freeman, 8:182
sworn, 1:110
Goodman, 4:75
Goodwife, 3:211
Lieutenant, 11:31; 12:185
his suit against James Luxford, 2:22
Major, 13:341-342
Mr., 1:90; 7:34; 12:32
his lands, 1:40, 56
——, fined, 8:136

HOLSEY
Thomas, 9:143

HOLSWORTH
Jonas, 7:69

HOLYOKE / HOLLIHOCK
Mr., 10:168

HONYWELL
William, 4:116
apprentice to Thomas Prence, 1:16, 139, 222
land granted to, 2:16

HOOKE / HOOK
Mr., 2:58
land granted to, 1:143

HOOKER
Samuel,
marrige, and Mary Willett, Plymouth, 22 September, 1658, 8:21

HOOPER, alias POTTLE, alias WARR
Abraham, 1:68, 75

HOOPER / HOOPPER / HOPPER
John, 10:161, 186, 202, 216, 241, 255, 259
clerk of the corporation in England, 10:449

HOPE
(Indian), 5:168; 6:21, 22, 25
alias POHUNNA, 5:71
deed from Quechattasett, 12:239
Charles (Indian), 12:241

HOPKINS / HOPKINES / HOPKIN / HOBKINS
Abigail,
marrige, and William Merricke, Eastham, 23 May, 1667, 8:56
deed to Gyles Hopkins, 12:104
mortgage from Billington, 2:78
Charles, 7:113, 125
William Shurtleff vs., 7:110
Damaris, 12:12; 13:129-130, 137
Deborah, 12:11; 13:129-130, 137
  marriage, 2:98
Edward, 9:8, 174, 177, 184
  chosen President, 9:16, 161
  commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:8, 9, 16, 31, 61, 84, 109, 139, 161, 192
Governor [Edward], 10:66
  birth, daughter of Stephen, Eastham, June, 1668, 8:58
  marriage, 1:134
  child of, 8:28
  freeman, 8:185
  land granted to, 4:129, 152
  vs. William Leverich, 7:71
Joshua,
  admitted a freeman, 6:239
Ruth, 13:129-130, 137-139
Stephen, 1:3, 7, 9, 14, 19, 20, 26, 27, 31, 33, 36, 37, 41, 42, 46, 52, 61, 67; 2:78, 177; 4:100; 6:162; 7:7, 27, 36;
  birth, son of Stephen, Eastham, 15 July, 1670, 8:58
  marriage, and Mary Merricke, Eastham, 22 May, 1667, 8:58
  children of, 8:58
  an Assistant, 1:21, 32, 36
  deed from William Chase, 12:83
  deed to George Boare, 12:21
  deed to Josias Cooke, 12:39
  freeman, 8:173, 208
  his lands, 1:76, 93, 166; 12:4
  his will proved, 2:75
  one of the Council, 1:5
  punished for several offences, 1:68, 87, 97, 113, 137
  to have the care of Jonathan Hatch, 2:38
  to maintain Dorothy Temple, 1:111, 112, 113
William,
  birth, son of Giles, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, 8:28
  66, 130-132
  his house taken for use of colony, 3:14
  his lands, 1:15, 41, 57, 154
  punished, 1:75

HORTON
Walter, 1:88

HOSKINS / HOSKIN / HOSKENS / HOSKINE / HODGKINS / HODGKEINS / HODGSKINS / HODGSKINE / HODGKINSON / HODGKINE
Anne / Ann, 4:111; 7:12; 8:109
  birth, daughter of William, Taunton, 14 February, 1678, 8:69
  fined for lewdness, 4:50
Elizabeth,
  marriage, 1:26
  marriage, and Ephraim Tilson, Plymouth, 7 July, 1666, 8:31
Ephraim, 7:77
Henry,
  birth, son of William, Taunton, 13 March, 1683, 8:83
John, 6:147; 13:433
Mary,
  marriage, and Edward Cobb, Plymouth, 28 November, 1660, 8:22
Rebecca,
  marriage, (of Lakenham), and Richard Briggs, Taunton, 15 August, 1662, 8:38
Samuel, 5:273
  birth, son of William, Plymouth, 8 August, 1654, 8:16
Sarah,
  birth, daughter of William, Taunton, 31 August, 1679, 8:80
  marriage, and Benjamin Eaton, Plymouth, 4 December, 1660, 8:22
  apprentice to Thomas Hinckley, 2:67
  birth, child of, Plymouth, 30 November, 1647, 8:4
  birth, son of William, Plymouth, 30 June, 1681, 8:75
  birth, son of William, Taunton, 30 June, 1681, 8:80
  marriage, 1:45, 107
  marriage, and Sarah Casewell, Taunton, 3 July, 1677, 8:69
  child of, 8:75
  children of, 8:4, 16, 69, 80, 83
  admitted a freeman, 1:32
  allowance to, 6:32; 7:91
  and wife, vs. John Dunford, 7:12
  deed to George Clarke, 12:55
  freeman, 5:274; 8:174
  grant of land to, 2:29
  his bond to account, etc., 3:209
  his land, 1:82
  Kenelm Winslow vs., 7:39
  land granted to, 3:194
  one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
  wife of, 8:111
  vs. Robert Ransom, 4:111
William, Jun., 7:36; 13:433

HOUSE / ITOUSE (Indian), 10:281

HOUSE, see HOWE

HOW-DO-YE / HOW DOE YEE (Indian), 5:225

HOWARD
See also HAWARD, HAYWARD, HEWARD
Isaac, 5:222
John, 5:232
  propounded, 6:86
John, Jun., 6:173
John, Sen., 6:178
Robert, 13:326
Thomas, 6:186
  deputy, 6:165, 186
William, 6:221
  admitted a freeman, 6:62
Lieutenant, 4:124; 6:168
Mr., 10:45

HOWE / HOWES / HOWSE / HOUSE / HOW / HOWSES
Edmund, 6:129
Edward, 13:382
Elizabeth, 4:5; 12:101
Elizabeth (———), 13:380
  admitted a freeman, 4:38
  deputy, 6:61, 106, 127, 164, 186, 205
deputy from Yarmouth, 5:231
freeman, 5:276; 8:206
John Mocoy vs., 7:153
  selectman at Yarmouth, 6:10, 108, 207, 241
Jeremiah, Jun.,
  freeman, 8:206
Jeremy, 13:434
John, 13:382
Jonathan, 6:134
admitted a freeman, 3:117
freeman, 5:276; 8:206
propounded as freeman, 3:78
selectman at Yarmouth, 6:108, 168, 186
vs. Thomas Starr, 4:115
Mary, 4:117; 13:382, 434-435
admitted a freeman, 1:32
deed to Joseph Tilden, 12:100
deed to Thomas Rawlins, 12:172
estate of, 4:45
freeman, 8:175
release to Thomas Howes's estate, 6:30
takes the freeman's oath, 6:257
vs. Edward Jenkins, 7:83
vs. Gowen White, 2:125
vs. John Whiston, 7:60-62
Samuel, Jun., 4:5; 13:381
Samuel, Sen., estate of, 4:5
admitted a freeman, 2:114
and others, Mattacheeset granted to, 1:108
captain of Yarmouth company, 5:146
deputy from Yarmouth, 3:9, 32, 135, 162, 187, 198, 214; 4:14, 180; 5:17, 34, 114, 135, 165, 196
estate of, settled, 4:117
freeman, 5:276; 8:176, 185, 186
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:140, 145
one of Yarmouth proprietors, 1:108
propounded as freeman, 1:132
takes oath of fidelity, 1:107
vs. William Nickarson, 4:183
Thomas, Jun., 4:37
Thomas, Sen., 3:207
and another, vs. William Nickarson, Sen., 7:106
lands of, 4:96, 102
William,
killed by accident, 4:49
Captain, 5:164, 171, 195; 9:181; 10:13, 60
to examine the Treasurer's account, 5:200
Ensign, 5:92, 113, 143
deputy, 5:90
Lieutenant,
guardian of Marcy Hedge, 5:124
Mr., 1:142 2:20, 81, 129, 130; 3:17, 113, 146
excise officer, 4:105, 110
grant of land to, 2:128, 129
Mrs.,
vs. Edward Sturgis, 4:115

HOWELL
Thomas, 2:141; 8:196; 12:127; 13:55, 139, 144, 151, 153
administrator of, deed from Daniel Cole, 12:175
administrator of, deed to John Barker, 12:187
and others, deed from Jonathan Brewster, 12:77
his estate, 3:3, 11, 14
settlement of his estate, 2:126, 127
Mr., 9:167
HOWLAND
and wife, 8:95, 99
deed from Edmund Freeman, Sen., 12:151
deed from William Paddy, 12:151
his bounds settled, 3:62, 76, 90, 97, 102, 104, 105
his land, 1:165
his suit against Robert Mendame, 2:77
presented for absence from public worship, 2:174
propounded as freeman, 2:34
prosecuted for not paying rates, 5:28
punished for sundry offences, 3:124, 125, 129, 139, 224
vs. Robert Mendame, 7:38
vs. Walter Baker, 7:49
William Nicarson vs., 7:282
Arthur, Jun., 5:56; 8:119, 120, 124, 127
freeman, 8:207
prosecuted for misdemeanor, 4:140, 141, 158
Bethia, birth, daughter of Jabez, Plymouth, 3 June, 1674, 8:35
Bethia, Jun., (found dead), inquest upon, 5:208
Deborah, marriage, and John Smith, Jun., Plymouth, 4 January, 1648, 8:5
Desire, 12:10
marriage, 2:79
Elizabeth, 5:110; 12:10, 183
marriage, and Ephraim Hicks, Plymouth, 13 September, 1649, 8:8
grant of, to John Gorum, 5:108
H., 13:23
constable of Duxbury, 1:36
deed from William Renolds, 12:60
disfranchised, 3:167, 176
fined for harboring Quakers, 3:186, 201, 224
freeman, 8:174
prosecuted for stopping highway, 3:186
wife of, 8:95
Isaac, 5:93, 145; 6:86, 129, 168, 198, 246; 7:273
admitted a freeman, 6:62
deputy, 6:206, 212, 222, 240, 263, 268
licensed, 6:131
propounded as freeman, 6:42
selectman at Middleborough, 6:186
vs. Thomas Joslen, 7:301
birth, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 15 September, (November), 1669, 8:35, 67
child of, 8:35
children of, 8:35, 67, 68
and others, raters of Bristol, Jolm Saffin vs., 7:270
deputy, 6:206, 241
ensign of military company at New Bristol, 6:131
fined for breach of peace, 4:137, 140
freeman, 5:274
licensed, 6:78
petitions for land, 5:170, 255
selectman at Bristol, 6:169, 242
birth, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 15 January, 1672, 8:35
birth, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 26 July, 1679, 8:68
marriage, and Mary Lee, Plymouth, 26 October, 1651, 8:13
death, son of Jabez, Plymouth, January, 1672, 8:35
admitted a freeman, 3:137
an Assistant, 1:5, 21, 32
and others, deed to Edmund Freeman, 12:131
bound for Jonathan Walker's apprentice, 2:57
deed from John Jenney, 12:41
deed from William Bradford, 12:164
deed from William Holmes, 12:40
deed to George Partridge, 12:183
deed to John Gorum, 12:165
deed to Margaret Hicks, 12:183
deed to Edmund Freeman, 12:131
deed from John Jenney, 12:41
deed from William Bradford, 12:164
deed from William Holmes, 12:40
deed to George Partridge, 12:183
deputy from Plymouth, 3:8, 31, 44, 49, 63, 79, 99, 135, 170, 214; 4:37, 122, 148; 5:34
ensign of Barnstable company, 5:149
freeman, 5:274, 277, 8:173, 207
grant of land to, 2:49
grant to him from Thomas Prence, 1:110
grants from government, 1:40, 56, 70, 102, 110, 168
land granted to, at Saconeesett, 3:216
land of, 12:4
licensed, 6:175
lieutenant at Barnstable, 6:103
one of Plymouth committee, 2:16, 94, 117, 123, 144, 154, 167
petitions for land, 5:170
selectman at Barnstable, 6:84, 207
vs. James Luxford, 7:27
John, Jun., 3:72, 126; 5:82; 7:163, 169; 8:187; 12:10
freeman, 8:178
John, Sen., 5:108; 8:187
death, Plymouth, 23 February, 1672, 8:34
administration of estate of, 5:110
land granted to the heirs of, 5:127
marriage, and Elizabeth Southworth, Plymouth, 7 December, 1664, 8:25
deputy from Plymouth, 5:231, 256
freeman, 8:202
John Dunham vs., 7:269
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:149
petitions for land, 5:170
selectman at Plymouth, 6:129, 167
vs. John Dunham, 7:260
Josiah,
birth, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 6 August, 1676, 8:68
Nathaniel, 7:283, 293, 295
Ruth,
marrige, and Thomas Cushman, Plymouth, 17 November, 1664, 8:25
Samuel, 8:107, 110, 113
fined for breach of Sabbath, 4:28
indicted for murder, and acquitted, 4:49, 50
selectman at Freetown, 6:242
Zoeth,
a Quaker, prosecuted, 3:125, 126, 129
and wife, 8:95, 99
fined for breach of Sabbath, 4:5
freeman, 8:181
Ensign, 5:258; 6:12
selectman at Barnstable, 6:108
Lieutenant, 5:263; 6:9, 241; 7:265
deputy, 5:214; 6:129, 241
lands of, 4:95, 131
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
way to be laid out for, 4:114
HUBBERD / HUBBERT / HUBERT / HUBBURT
See also HOBART
Israel, 5:153
freeman, 8:205
Robert Stanford vs., 7:190
Samuel Hiland vs., 7:184
vs. John Williams, administrator, 7:268
John,
Treasurer of Suffolk county, vs. John Cann, 7:248
Josiah, 4:100
Mr., 2:49

HUCHIN
Robert,
a Quaker, prosecuted, 3:124

HUCKER
Joane,
marrige, 1:120

HUCKINS / HUCKENS / HUCKENCES / HUCKINES / HUCKINGS
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells), Barnstable, 2 February, 1647, 8:44
burial, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 28 December, 1648, 8:44
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier), Barnstable, 14 October, 1653, 8:45
John, 5:91
birth, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier), Barnstable, 2 August, 1649, 8:45
Joseph,
birth, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier), Barnstable, 21 February, 1655, 8:45
Mary,
birth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells), Barnstable, 29 March, 1646, 8:44
burial, wife of Thomas, Barnstable, 28 July, 1648, 8:45
birth, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier), Barnstable, 25 April, 1651, 8:45
marriage, and Mary Wells, Barnstable, 1642, 8:44
marriage, and Rose Hollier, Barnstable, 3 November, 1648, 8:45
burial, Barnstable, daughter of, 28 July, 1644, 8:44
children of, 8:44, 45
wife of, 8:45
admitted a freeman, 3:7
bound to appear, etc., 2:107
commissary general, 5:175
deputy from Barnstable, 5:17, 34, 55, 90, 144, 165, 231, 256
freeman, 5:277
lands of, 4:160, 161
licensed as retailer, 3:22
on committee to take the Treasurer’s account, 8:127-129, 132, 133, 136
one of the council of war, 5:64, 73
propounded as freeman, 2:101, 167
prosecuted for abusing a servant, 3:51
to keep an ordinary at Barnstable, 4:40
vs. Joseph Hull, 7:198
Mr., 5:187, 200, 222; 11:244
———,
birth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells), Barnstable, about 4 July, 1644, 8:44

HUDLESTON
Valentine, 7:293

HUDSON
Ann, 3:97; 7:112, 266
John, 3:97; 5:115; 6:42; 7:112; 13:512
and wife, vs. George Russell, 7:266
vs. Thomas Bird, 7:89
Robert, 7:96
William, 5:52; 10:320
and others, petition for lands, 5:83
brings a letter from Rhode Island, 10:99
messenger to Rhode Island, 10:92
Lieutenant, 10:283

HUGHES / HEWES / HEWS / HEWIS
Cross, 3:108
Emanuel, 3:58
Joan / Jone, 1:12
See also LEWIS, John
admitted a freeman, 1:137
and wife, punished for fornication, 1:12
freeman, 5:275; 8:175, 183
his petition to be a freeman, 1:79
John, Jun., 7:130
John, Sen., 3:9, 32; 7:130
deed from Humphrey Johnson, 12:200
Thomas, 8:131
acknowledges debt to James Brading, 5:100
fined for breach of peace, 5:39
Lieutenant, 12:192

HULL
Blanche, 13:454, 458
fined, 3:97
Edward,
land granted to, 1:168
George, 1:66
his land, 1:66
Hannah, 13:454
birth, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, February, 1654, 8:45
her choice of guardian, 5:52
John, 10:402, 409, 437
birth, son of Trustrum, Barnstable, March, 1654, 8:45
birth, son of Trustrum, Barnstable, June, 1652, 8:45
admitted a freeman, 1:137; 6:257
an excommunicated minister, 2:53
freeman, 8:176
guardians of, 4:175
John Coggen vs., 7:33
Joseph Holloway vs., 7:34
Nicholas Norton vs., 7:16
one of Barnstable committee, 1:126, 137
Samuel Hinckley vs., 7:30, 31
Thomas Huckens vs., 7:198
Mary, 13:454
birth, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, September, 1645, 8:45
Sarah, 13:454
birth, daughter of Trustrum, Yarmouth, 18 October, 1647, 8:3
birth, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, March, 1650, 8:45
death, Yarmouth, 8:4
children of, 8:3, 45
administrator of, Henry Cole vs., 7:152
admitted a freeman, 3:7
and wife, John Willis vs., 7:99
and wife, Thomas Bourne vs., 7:58
complaint of John Willis against his wife, 3:5
estate of, settled, 4:141
his controversy with Thomas Bourne, 3:208
propounded as freeman, 2:167
Captain, 10:410
Mr., 1:160

HUMPEES (Indian), 12:238

HUMPHRIES / HUMPERES
Mary, 13:389

HUMPHERY (Indian), 5:67

HUNKINS
James,
   vs. John Gorham, 7:34

HUNT
Christian,
   marriage, 1:45
Daniel,
   burial, son of Peter, Rehoboth, 15 September, 1673, 8:52
Edmund, 2:84; 8:189
   freeman, 8:182
   his land, 1:66
   presented and fined for breach of Sabbath, 2:156
Elizabeth,
   birth, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, 2 October, 1682, 8:78
   marriage, and James Willett, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1673, 8:52
   burial, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, 29 March, 8:88
Enoch, 6:36, 107
   marriage, and Mary Paine, Rehoboth, 29 October, 1678, 8:71
   children of, 8:76, 77, 78, 86, 88
   freeman, 8:209
Enos,
   birth, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, 28 January, 8:88
John, 3:125, 126; 6:85
   child of, 8:88
   freeman, 8:209
   his testimony against Quakers, 3:125
Mary,
   birth, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, 7 September, 1679, 8:86
   death, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1676, 8:63
   birth, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, 22 September, 1681, 8:76
   birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 7 February, 8:88
   burial, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, 12 October, 1681, 8:77
   child of, 8:52
   admitted a freeman, 2:167
   asks leave to resign, 6:234
   captain of military company at Rehoboth, 6:89, 90
   deputy, 6:36, 85, 106
   deputy from Rehoboth, 3:24, 49, 80, 187, 198, 214; 4:14, 37, 60, 90, 148, 180; 5:90, 114, 135
   estate of, 5:237
   freeman, 5:278; 8:209
James Willett vs., 7:218, 229
   lieutenant of Rehoboth company, 3:63
   officer of excise, 4:67
   one of the council of war, 3:133
   propounded as freeman, 2:84
   selectman at Rehoboth, 6:10, 84, 129, 186
Peter, Jun., 5:145
  marriage, and Rebekah Paine, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1673, 8:52
  death, Rehoboth, 25 August, 1676, 8:63
  estate of, 5:234
  freeman, 5:278
Rebecca, 5:234, 237
  marriage, and Samuel Pecke, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1677, 8:66
  her estate settled, 3:202
Richard, 6:144
    admitted a freeman, 4:61
    freeman, 5:275; 8:204
    his testimony against Quakers, 3:125
Sisley, 10:47
  Tabitha,
    death, Rehoboth, 14 October, 1676, 8:63
Thomas, 10:47
  estate of, 5:220
Captain, 6:108
  one of the council of war, 6:169
    deputy, fined for non-appearance, 4:107
    on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:124

HUNTER
  Betty (Indian), 12:243
  David (Indian), 12:242
  George (Indian),
    and others, division of land, 12:243
John, 6:229
Joseph (Indian), 12:243
  Rebecca, 8:154
  Thomas (Indian), 5:259; 12:233, 243
  William, 8:154

HUNTON
  Mordecai, 12:43

HURST / HUST
  Catherine, 2:18
  Gertrude, 13:345
  and others, vs. Samuel Sturtivant and another, 7:68
    deed to Nathaniel Morton, 12:153
    freeman, 8:174
    his lands, 1:40, 72, 167
    one of Plymouth committee, 2:117
William, 13:71
  marriage, 1:143
  administration of his estate, 2:18
    freeman, 8:184
    land granted to, 1:149
    William Leverich vs., 7:8
Goodman, 1:50; 13:181
  his lands, 1:56

HUSSEY / HUSEY
  Robert, 8:190; 13:266, 348, 462

HUTCHENSON / HUCHENSON / HUCHINSON / HUTTON / HUCHESON
  Edward, 10:286, 320
  Richard, 10:259, 264
  Captain, 10:283
  Mr., 2:163; 10:138, 272
HYDE / HIDE
Nicholas, 3:66; 4:15; 5:19; 13:155
  admitted a freeman, 2:123
  fined, 3:4
  freeman, 5:278
  his claim against Thomas Blisse's estate, 2:126
  paid for services, 4:151

HYLAND / HILAND / HIELAND
Isabel, 5:254
Samuel, 13:482
  administration of estate of, 5:254
  Isaac Chettenden vs., 7:148
  Isaac Chettenden, Sen., vs., 7:153
  John Williams vs., 7:192, 194
  vs. Israel Hubert, 5:153; 7:184
  vs. Joseph Turner, 7:147
  vs. Thomas Nicolls, 7:168
  vs. Timothy White, 7:165
Sarah,
  marriage, and Thomas Turner, Scituate, 6 January, 1651, 8:21
  deed from Mary Lapham, 12:14
  deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
  fined for absence as juror, 2:110
  freeman, 8:180; 8:182
  land of, at Scituate, 6:78
  sworn, 1:110
Thomas, Jun., 4:93; 7:65
  acknowledgment to Mr. Chauncy and others, 3:46
Thomas, Sen., 5:126; 6:39; 7:185, 259
  acknowledgment to Mr. Chauncy and others, 3:46
  and another, vs. Charles Chauncy and others, 7:65
  Joseph Tilden vs., 7:94
  Samuel Jackson vs., 7:65

HYNES
Anne,
  marriage, 1:107
IMDAH (Indian), 6:116

INCE
  Mr., 10:188

INDECOTT, see ENDICOTT

INGHAM / INGAM / INGUM
  Mary,
    indicted for witchcraft, 5:223
  Sarah,
    birth, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 21 January, 1647, 8:21
  Thomas, 7:130; 8:109, 111, 113; 12:217; 13:167
    child of, 8:21
    and wife, 7:111
    fined, 4:47
    freeman, 8:180

INGRAM / INGRAHAM / INGARUM / INGERAM
  Hannah,
    birth, daughter of Jarrett, Swansea, 29 December, 1673, 8:48
  Jarett, 6:76
    child of, 8:52
    children of, 8:48, 84
  Jeremiah,
    birth, son of Jarrett and Rebekah, Swansea, 12 July, 1683, 8:84
  Margaret,
    marriage, (of Swansea), and David Freeman, Rehoboth, 4 April, 8:88
  Mary,
    burial, daughter of Jarett, Rehoboth, 25 May, 1673, 8:52
  Richard, 3:79
  William, 6:29, 61, 64, 177, 265; 8:81, 85

IRINGTON
  Mr., 10:108

IRISH
  Elias, 5:252
    marriage, and Dorothy Witherill, Taunton, 26 August, 1674, 8:65
    estate of, 5:247
    deed to William Hiller and George Pollerd, 12:74
    land granted to, 2:12, 69; 3:149; 4:18
    land of, at Saconet, divided, 5:252
  John, Jun., 5:252; 13:314

IRONS
  John, 4:171

ISAAC / ISACKE WANNO / WONNO (Indian), 5:210, 215, 228; 12:235, 243
  has liberty to use a gun, 6:40

ITOUSE, see HOUSE

IVEY
  John,
    marriage, of Boston, and Marcye Bartlett, of Plymouth, 25 December, 1668, 8:32

IYDE / IYD / IDE / JYDE
  Jacob,
    birth, son of Nicholas, Rehoboth, 4 July, 1681, 8:77
John,
  death, Rehoboth, December, 1676, 8:63
Martha,
  marriage, and Samuel Walker, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1681, 8:76
Mary,
  birth, daughter of Nicholas, Jun., Rehoboth, 18 March, 8:87
  marriage, and Samuel Fuller, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1673, 8:52
Nathaniel,
  birth, son of Nicholas, Jun., Rehoboth, 14 November, 1678, 8:71
Nicholas, 3:119, 158; 4:84; 5:146, 209; 6:8; 8:100, 121, 201
  child of, 8:77
  wife of, 8:63
  admitted a freeman, 6:86
  freeman, 8:209
  propounded as freeman, 6:62
Nicholas, Jun.,
  marriage, and Mary Ormsbey, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, 8:66
  children of, 8:87
Nicholas, Sen., 5:234, 237
  freeman, 8:209
Patience,
  marriage, and Samuel Carpenter, Rehoboth, 8 January, 8:88
  burial, wife of Nicholas, Rehoboth, 3 November, 1676, 8:63
JABINS
Annis, 13:468
Daniel, 13:468
John, 13:468
Joseph, 13:468
Sister, 13:468

JACKED
Timothy, alias CANJUNCKE (Indian), 5:224

JACKSON
Abraham, 3:148; 4:14, 105, 117; 5:36, 182, 224, 246; 6:8, 41, 60, 148; 7:102, 123, 163, 177, 201, 208, 213, 215, 217, 219, 246, 253, 312; 8:115, 116, 120, 197
  marriage, and Remember Morton, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, 8:17
  children of, 8:22, 32
  admitted a freeman, 3:136
  freeman, 5:274; 8:178, 202
  John Gorham vs., 7:194
  petition for remission of forfeiture, 5:21
  prosecuted for fraud, etc., 4:111
  vs. Daniel Ramsden, 7:272
  vs. Nathaniel Warren, 4:120
  vs. Rose Morton, 4:11
Abraham, Jun.,
  John Dwelly vs., 7:297
Eleazer,
  birth, son of Abraham, Plymouth, October, 1669, 8:32
Hester, 13:310
Hugh,
  estate of, 3:151, 157
James,
  Ralph, marriage, and Mary Fuller, Plymouth, 17 April, 1650, 8:10
  Jonathan, 5:206; 7:259
  Gershom Ewell vs., 7:272
Lydia,
  birth, daughter of Abraham, Plymouth, 19 November, 1658, 8:22
  marriage, 1:134
  claim of, against Hugh Cole, 4:168
  fined for breach of peace, 4:155
  fined for drunkenness, 3:221
  freeman, 5:275; 8:177, 183
  propounded as freeman, 2:17
  prosecuted, 1:49
  vs. Thomas Hieland, Sen., 7:65
  vs. William Randle, 7:23
Sarah,
  marriage, and Robert Parker, Barnstable, 28 January, 1656, 8:47
Thomas,
  executed for murdering an Indian, 1:96, 97
Mr., 9:118

JACOB / JACOBS / JACOBS
  alias Pompaquine (Indian),
    deed from Quechattasett and Nanquidnumacke, 12:241
    estate of, 6:19
    allowance to, 6:231
and others,
    petition for, 4:174
    see also Accord Pond
    petition of, for division of lands at Accord Pond, 5:5, 30, 86, 149
vs. John Sutton, 4:53; 7:111
vs. Joseph Turner, 7:114
Mary,
John Sutton vs., 7:108
Rutger, 10:37
Captain, 8:166

**JACUS**
Thomas, 4:66

**JAMES**
John,
administrators on estate of, William James vs., 7:221
estate of, 6:9, 43
John Bryant, Sen., vs., 7:199
Lydia, 6:9, 43; 7:221
Rev. Thomas, 10:149
William, 5:208; 7:224, 259
and wife, fined, 5:130
John Williams and others vs., 7:286, 297
John Williams vs., 7:278
Ralph Powell vs., 7:294
takes oath of fidelity, 3:58
vs. John Turner, Sen., and another, administrators, 7:221
vs. John Williams, 7:286, 289
Mr., 10:243, 247, 262, 278, 280, 296, 318

**JAMES I.**, 10:257; 11:21

**JAMES II.**
proclaimed King, 6:160
proclamation of, 8:165, 166, 168

**JAMES (Indian)**, 5:400; 6:101, 190; 8:122
alias NOCRAST, 5:124
interpreter, salary of, 10:205
schoolmaster, 10:277
tried for murder and acquitted, 6:82

**JAMES ATIKO / ATTUKOO (Indian)**, 6:22; 12:239

**JANEMO / JANNEMO**, see **EINEMO**

**JANNO / JOANNO / JANNA (Indian sachem)**
Barnstable authorized to purchase his land, 3:201
complaint of, against inhabitants of Yarmouth, 3:113, 114, 117
his grant to Yarmouth, 3:113, 114, 117, 145, 146

**JAWANNOH (Indian)**, 12:228

**JAWANNUM,**
Indian woman, recognized to appear at Court, 5:264

**JEFFERY**
Thomas, 10:50

**JEFFERY (Indian), alias TAMONEESAM**, 5:75

**JENKINS / JENKENS / JENKINES / JENKYNE / JENKINE / JENKEN / JENKIN / JENCKENS / GINKENS**
admitted a freeman, 2:114
allowed to keep an ordinary, 5:239
daughter of, 8:132, 133
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
deputy, 3:115
freeman, 5:275; 8:175, 183, 204
John Varssell vs., 7:54, 55
John Whistone vs., 7:170
John Williams and another vs., 7:217, 224
John Williams vs., 7:199, 226, 227, 231
licensed to keep an ordinary, 2:105; 5:246
officer of excise, 4:67
propounded as freeman, 2:101
Robert Stanford vs., 7:166
Samuel House vs., 7:83
vs. John Williams, Jun., 4:75; 7:116
vs. John Williams and another, 7:219, 220, 224, 225
vs. Stephen Vinall and another, 7:128
Elizabeth,
birth, Sandwich, 30 April, 1649, 8:8
birth, son of John, and Mary, (Ewer), Barnstable, 13 November, 1659, 8:45
marriage, and Mary Ewer, Barnstable, 2 February, 1652, 8:45
children of, 8:45
admitted a freeman, 1:48; 6:258
complaint against George Barlow, 3:183
deed from Anthony Snow, 12:65
excluded from Sandwich, 3:153
fined for absence as grand juror, 2:110
fined for attending Quaker meeting, 3:200
fined for not taking oath of fidelity, 3:168, 176, 201
freeman, 5:277; 8:174, 177, 206
George Barlow vs., 7:97
his lands, 1:48, 152, 166
land granted to, 3:164, 208, 216
vs. Roger Goodspeed, 7:173
William Hanbury vs., 7:35
John, Sen., 2:72
Mary, 5:236; 6:183
Mehitable,
birth, daughter of John and Mary, (Ewer), Barnstable, 2 March, 1654-5, 8:45
Samuel,
birth, son of John and Mary, (Ewer), Barnstable, 12 September, 1657, 8:45
child of, drowned, 5:130
vs. Robert Stanford, 7:165
Sarah,
birth, daughter of John and Mary, (Ewer), Barnstable, 15 November, 1653, 8:45
Thomas, 5:226, 231; 6:16, 24, 264; 7:226, 259; 8:152, 153
admitted a freeman, 6:86
freeman, 8:204, 205
petition of, 5:259
propounded as freeman, 6:62
selectman of Scituate, 6:206, 264
Zachariah, 5:190

JENNER
David, 6:148

JENNY / JENNEY / JENEY / JENE
Abigail, 12:13; 13:107, 290
marriage, 2:79
allowed to erect a mill at Plymouth, 11:26
an Assistant, 1:48, 79, 116, 140
and others, their corn seized, 11:25
deed from John Howland, 12:42
deed from Richard Cliffe, 12:44
deed from Web Adey, 12:35
deed to George Watson, 12:51
deed to John Howland, 12:41
deputy from Plymouth, 2:45
freeman, 8:173
his land, 1:40, 50, 56, 77
Joseph Ramsden vs., 7:33
land granted to, 2:26
one of Plymouth committee, 2:16
presented for several offences, 1:50, 98, 118
Samuel Chandler vs., 7:15
suit against Edward Dotev, 2:30, 32
suit against Stertevaunt and Ramsden, 2:38, 57
vs. Samuel Chandler, 7:6
vs. Samuel Sturtevant and another, 7:34
John, Jun., 8:188
John, Sen., 8:188
John (Indian), 112
birth, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 3 July, 1659, 8:22
child of, 8:22
apprentice to Kanelm Winslow, 1:24
daughter restored to, 3:171
fined for breach of peace, 2:73
fined for slander, 5:253
marriage, 2:98
estate of, 4:43, 80
Sarah (———), 13:107
Susan, 13:107
Susanna, 13:215, 290
Daughter, 13:290
Mr., 1:82; 2:37
Mrs., 13:215
presented for not repairing mill, 2:76

JENNINGS / JENINGS
John, 12:5
Samuel 5:224
Sarah,
overseers of, vs. Constant Southworth, Treasurer, 7:102
vs. Robert Nash, 7:51
Susanna,
death, Plymouth, 23 March, 1654, 8:16
Mr., 12:164

JEPAUPOW (Indian),
and Quachattasett (Indian), deed to Pompunitt, alias Charles (Indian), 12:239

JESSOP
Edward, 10:51

JETHRO (Negro), order concerning, 5:216

JOANE (Indian maid), 10:207

JOAN (Indian), 6:151; 10:245
interpreter, 10:262, 277, 296
salary of, 10:167

JOB ANTIKO / ANTKOO (Indian), 6:22, 26; 12:236

JOEL (Indian), 5:270
JOHN (Indian), 5:67, 69
alias TANASHPASH, 5:72
punished, 6:98
scholar, 10:311
teacher, payment to, 10:368

JOHN MOHAUKE (Indian), 6:81

JOHN NECHOHAST (Indian),
appointed guardian of David Hunter (Indian), 12:242

JOHN QUASON (Indian), 7:206

JOHN QUASON TASWOTT (Indian), 5:67

JOHN SASSAMON (Indian),
alias Wussasoman, 12:230

JOHN THOMAS (Indian), 5:110

JOHNSON / JONSON
Benjamin,
birth, son of Humphrey, Scituate, 27 August, 1657, 8:21
Durham, 13:315
Edward, 10:76, 77, 81
Eleanor, 12:201, 202
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 May, 1673, 8:52
Elkanah,
bound to appear, etc., 5:22
vs. Morgan Jones, 7:154
Hannah,
land granted to, 3:182
children of, 8:18, 21, 29
admitted a freeman, 3:137
allowance to, 7:90
and others, John Bryant, Sen., vs., 7:239
and others, William Randall vs., 7:103
and others, vs. the commons of the town of Scituate, 7:284, 285
deed from John Williams, 12:202
deed to John Hewes, Sen., 12:200
execution against Scituate, 6:151
fined for neglect of duty as rater, 3:97
his deed ordered to be recorded, 5:140
Isaac Chettenden vs., 7:180
John Bryant vs., 7:77, 78
John Bryant, Sen., and others, vs., 7:267
John Bryant, Sen., vs., 7:243, 261
John Palmer vs., 7:74
petition of, 5:215; 6:235
petition of, to the General Court of Plymouth, June 3, 1684, and the answer of the court thereto, 1684, 9:223, 224
propounded as freeman, 3:78
prosecuted for removing bound marks, 5:126
suit of, against the town of Scituate, 6:51, 88, 110, 114
suit of Nathaniel Morton against, 3:175
testimony of, 7:116
the town of Scituate vs., 7:118, 119, 162, 262
vs. Isaac Wilder, 7:200, 201, 204
vs. James Cudworth, 7:231
vs. James Cudworth and others, 7:87
vs. John Turner, Jun., 5:85; 7:170
vs. Joseph Tilden, 7:73, 75, 90
vs. Michael Peirse, 7:161
vs. William Randall, 7:110
warned out of Scituate, 5:142
William Randall vs., 7:105
James, 5:96
John, 5:139; 6:8; 8:192; 9:118, 126, 181
  birth, son of Humphrey, Scituate, March, 1653, 8:18
  child of, 8:79
  children of 8:52, 67, 77, 79, 86
  Dutch agent at Delaware, 10:13, 15, 61
Jonathan,
  birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 20 February, 1682, 8:79
Joseph,
  birth, son of Humphrey, Scituate, 24 June, 1655, 8:21
  birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 3 Oct., 1677, 8:67
Margaret,
  birth, daughter of Humphrey, Scituate, December, 1659, 8:29
Marmaduke, 10:276, 278, 279, 291, 292, 294, 296, 314, 316, 317, 356
  and Samuel Green, Eliot's New Testament in the Indian language printed by, 10:256
  and the Society for Propagating the Gospel, articles of agreement between, 10:447
Rachel,
  birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 23 December, 1681, 8:77
Rebecca,
  birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 17 November, 1679, 8:86
  burial, daughter of John, Rehoboth, April, 1682, 8:79
Richard,
  birth, son of Richard and Elizabeth, Swansea, 21 January, 1683, 8:85
  child of, 8:85
William, 3:195
Mr., 10:241, 243, 245, 318, 331, 385
  of Scituate, freed from military duty, 7:88
  the corporation desire that his name may be mentioned as one of the printers of the Indian Bible, 10:241
Sergeant, 3:102
  deputy from Scituate, 3:23
  takes oath of fidelity, 3:26

JOLLOP
  John,
    propounded as freeman, 3:31

JONES / JOANES
  Anna,
    marriage, and John Padducke, Swansea, 21 December, 1673, 8:48
  Benjamin,
    birth, son of Robert, Swansea, 8 May, 1674, 8:51
  Francis,
    punished for stealing, 5:100
  Hannah,
    birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 October, 1675, 8:60
  Jedidiah,
    birth, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 4 January, 1656, 8:45
  Jeremiah,
    Thomas Sturgis vs., 7:286
  John, 5:6; 6:201
    burial, Swansea, 24 June, 1675, 8:61
    punished for misdemeanor, 1:156
  John, Jun.,
    birth, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 14 August, 1659, 8:45
    admitted a freeman, 6:263
  John, Sen., 6:196, 200
  Joseph,
    birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, 5 May, 1664, 8:60
  Lydia,
    birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 26 July, 1659, 8:60
  Mary, 5:43, 48; 8:132
Matthew, presented, 7:265
Morgan, 5:43, 48
Ralph, 5:41, 191; 8:187; 13:282, 493
children of, 8:45
fined for neglecting public worship, 3:124, 224
freeman, 8:179
vs. Thomas Lumbert, 7:207
Richard,
propounded as freeman, 3:188
Robert, 3:188; 5:6, 167
burial, Swansea, 24 June, 1675, 8:61
child of, 8:51
estate of, 5:236
freeman, 8:178
Shubael / Shuball,
birth, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 27 August, 1654, 8:45
presented, etc., 7:264, 265
bound to appear, etc., 2:147
fined, 5:254
fined for drunkenness, 3:200
his controversy with Mashantampaine, 3:88, 90
his suit against Ralph Wheilden, 2:104
prohibition to him, 3:37
punished for drunkenness, 4:29
vs. Edward Sturgis, 7:46
Thomas, 8:103, 139, 140, 141; 13:424
birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, 4 May, 1662, 8:60
children of, 8:60
bound to appear at Court, 3:220; 5:111, 112, 118
fined, 5:107
fined for drunkenness, 3:200
freeman, 8:187
ordered to leave Taunton, 3:131
William, commissioner of the United Colonies, 10:312
Mr. [William], commissioner of the United Colonies, 10:381

JORDAN / JORDANE / JORDAINE / JOURDAINE / JOURDEN / JURDAINE

Baruch, 6:165
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 24 February, 1650, 8:11
freeman, 8:203

Jehosabath,
migration, and John Robins, Plymouth, 14 December, 1665, 8:31

child of, 8:11
Edward Holman vs., 7:68
freeman, 8:181, 203
land of, 4:94
presented for fraud, 2:5

Thomas,
migration, and Esther Hall, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1674, 8:53

JOSANEM (Indian), 5:225

JOSEPH (Indian), 6:262
alias CHACHAPANUCKE, 5:156
alias TATAWASHAW, 4:191
complaint of, against Giles Gilbert, 4:66

JOSEPH OF ASSAWAMSETT (Indian), 12:228
alias Paempohut, 12:229

JOSEPH PETER (Indian), 6:32
sentenced to be sold for stealing, 6:108
JOSHUA (Indian),
late sachem of the western Niantics, petition in behalf of his son, 10:413

JOSIAH
King of Judah, reference to the death of, by Roger Williams, 10:440

JOSIAH, alias WOMPATUK (Indian), 12:232

JOSIAS (Indian), 3:145; 4:8, 33; 12:236
alias Charles, 12:243
alias Chichatabut, Indian sachem, deed to Peter, an Indian, 12:233
alias Chickatabutt, deed to the Indians upon Catuhtkut River, 12:238
alias Chickataubutt and others, deed to Charles, alias Pumpanunett, 12:238
alias MATTAMPAHAN, 5:72
interpreter, 9:49

JOSSELYN / JOSLEN / JOSLIN / JOSLAND / JOSLING
Abigail, 6:157, 158
Henry, 6:157, 158, 200
John Williams vs., 7:296
Joyce, Mrs.,
will of, proved, 6:31
Thomas, 6:46, 198
Isaac Howland vs., 7:301
John, 2:102; 3:9, 32, 172; 4:15, 91, 125; 8:193, 194; 13:267, 441-442
estate of, 4:141
execution against Deuell, 2:43
freeman, 8:184
his land, 1:93, 150
vs. Walter Devell, 7:30
Walter,
fined for drunkenness, 4:187

JOY
Thomas,
prosecuted for buying land of Indians, 5:151
Robert Studson vs., 7:193

JOYCE
Hosea, 4:141; 5:91; 13:441-442
John, 2:102; 3:9, 32, 172; 4:15, 91, 125; 8:193, 194; 13:267, 441-442
estate of, 4:141
execution against Deuell, 2:43
freeman, 8:184
his land, 1:93, 150
vs. Walter Devell, 7:30
Walter,
fined for drunkenness, 4:187

JUDKIN / JUDKINS
Job, 4:130; 8:118; 13:151

JUMPUM (Indian), 2:157

JYDE, see IYDE
K

KAITON (Indian), 10:379

KALLENDER / KALANDER / CALLENDER
  John, 6:262
    John Saffin vs., 7:309
    ———, of Swansea, 8:161

KANKUNUKI (Indian), 12:235

KANOONUS (Indian), 4:80

KANUDAH
  Alexander, 8:139

KANUNNAUS, (Indian sachem), 5:71

KATENAT, alias KEENCOMSETT (Indian), 5:67

KAUSETAN
  William, (Indian sachem), 5:71

KECHOMETIN (Indian), 10:199

KEENCOMSETT / KEENCOMPSETT (Indian), 4:53, 54, 80; 5:178, 6:98; 12:241
  alias KATENAT, 5:67
  allowed to buy a horse, 4:93
  denies that Napoiatan had right to dispose of land at Mattakeesett, 5:149

KEENE / KEAN / KEINE / KEYNE / KEAYNE / CANE
  See also CAINE
  John, 2:35
    presented for lewdness, 2:36
  Josiah, 4:120, 124, 148; 6:129; 7:126, 127
    land of, 4:110, 171
  Robert, 11:23, 153

KEESBENOPONT, alias John WATTAMAN (Indian), 5:72

KEEWEENAM / KEWENAAM (Indian), 5:72, 205, 206

KEIFT / KIFT / KIEFT
  William,
    Dutch Governor, 10:17-19, 127
      letters from and to, 9:61-63, 76-78
    Governor, 10:13, 14, 17-19
      [William] the noble lord, 10:60
    Mons. [William], 10:28, 33, 174
      Dutch Governor, 9:148, 181, 188

KEITH
  James, 13:489
  John, 3:31
    freeman, 5:278
      propounded as freeman, 3:31

KEKANES (Indian), 10:199

KEMP / KEMPP / KEMPE
  Elizabeth, 2:27, 37; 12:80; 13:94
  Elizabeth (——), 13:87
  Patience, 13:347
  admitted a freeman, 1:137
  deed from John Handmore, 12:57
  deed from John Howland, 12:56
  deed from John Shaue, 12:57
  freeman, 8:175, 182
  his estate, 2:27, 37
  his lands, 1:109, 144, 161
  land of, laid out, 6:92
  propounded as freeman, 1:117, 219
Mr., 13:147
  admitted a freeman, 4:61
  land granted to, 4:188

KEMPTON / KEMTON
Ephraim, 2:89, 102, 155, 162, 163, 165, 170; 3:9, 32; 7:81, 82, 129; 13:56, 135, 219, 309
  birth, son of Ephraim, Scituate, 1 October, 1649, 8:18
  marriage, 2:79
  marriage, and Joanna Rawlins, Scituate, 28 January, 1645, 8:17
  death, Scituate, 1655, 8:49
  child of, 8:19
  children of, 8:18
  wife of, 8:49
  deceased, his estate, 3:17, 108
  deed to William Paddy, 12:125
  propounded as freeman, 2:154
  punished for several offences, 2:54
  vs. John Whetcome, 7:66
Ephraim, Jun., 2:85; 3:17; 8:191
  freeman, 8:183
Ephraim, Sen., 8:191
  deceased, his estate, 2:85, 89
  freeman, 8:183
Joanna, 3:108
  birth, daughter of Ephraim, Scituate, 29 September, 1647, 8:18
  marriage, and George Morton, Plymouth, 22 December, 1664, 8:25
  administration of her estate, 3:114
  vs. William Randall, 7:81, 82
Julian, 12:13
  death, widow, Plymouth, 19 February, 1664, 8:25
Hannah,
  death, wife of Ephraim Kempton, Scituate, 31 March, 1656, 8:49
  birth, son of Ephraim, Scituate, 1 January, 1651, 8:18
  death, Plymouth, 14 January, 1662, 8:23
  deed from Edward Banges, 12:209
  deed from Henry Cob, 12:65
  deed to Ephraim Morton, 12:204
  deed to John Faunce, 12:26
  deed to Joseph Tilden, 12:105
  deed to Nathaniel Morton, 12:26
  deed to Richard Church, 12:144
  deputy, 3:187, 198
  deputy from Plymouth, 1:126, 154; 2:45
  freeman, 8:173
  his lands, 1:14, 41, 57, 90, 154, 166
  one of Plymouth committee, 2:68, 72, 74, 94, 123, 144, 154, 167
Patience,
  birth, daughter of Ephraim, Scituate, 2 October, 1648, 8:18
  death, daughter of Ephraim, Scituate, 1 July, 1648, 8:19
Goodman, 12:165, 184; 13:39
Widow, 13:264, 318
George, death, son of George, Rehoboth, 13 January, 1675, 8:63
Isaac, death, son of George, Rehoboth, 13 January, 1675, 8:63
Jasiel, birth, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 23 March, 1682, 8:78
Mary, birth, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 2 January, 8:88
Thomas, children of, 8:78, 88
marriage, and Mary Perrey, Rehoboth, 17 June, 1681, 8:76
freeman, 8:209
William, 12:84

KENNEDY / KENEDY
Alexander, 5:88

KENNICOtt
Roger, 6:129

KENT / KENTE
Joseph, 6:11, 64, 65, 69
admitted a freeman, 6:86
propounded as freeman, 6:62
vs. Nicholas Tanner, 7:196

KERBY / KERBEY
Abigail,
burial, Sandwich, 29 February, 1649, 8:9
Hide, 3:93
Increase,
burial, Sandwich, 24 March, 1649, 8:9
Jane,
burial, Sandwich, 23 March, 1649, 8:9
John, 8:188
Richard, 2:75, 172; 3:96, 181; 8:192
burial, Sandwich, 23 March, 1649, 8:9
bound to appear, etc., 2:173
excluded from Sandwich, 3:154
fined, 1:107
freeman, 8:184
land granted to, 1:149
presented for absence from public worship, 2:173
Richard, Jun., 3:138, 165, 204; 8:93, 95-98, 103
a Quaker, fined, 3:153, 168, 176, 191, 200, 201
Richard, Sen., 3:204; 8:103
a Quaker, fined, 3:4, 111, 200
Sarah,
punished for several offences, 3:96, 111, 112

KERMAN
See also CARMAN
John, 1:156
his land, 1:157

KEROTTAMAN (Indian), 10:48

KERSLEY
William,
recognized to answer, 2:28
KERWITHY
   David, propounded as freeman, 1:132

KETTLE
   Jeremiah, 13:476

KEWATAQUAKUTT (Indian), 10:199

KIDBYE
   John, 1:120
   his lands, 1:161

KIMBERLY
   Eleazer, 10:379

KING / KINGE
   Clement, 4:181; 6:155; 7:162
   admitted a freeman, 6:86
   complaint against Nathaniel Thomas and Son, 5:9
   freeman, 8:208
   propounded as freeman, 6:62
   required to dispose of goods of Nathaniel Thomas and Son, 6
   Daniel,
   birth, son of Thomas, Scituate, 4 February, 1647, 8:20
   George,
   birth, son of Thomas, Scituate, 24 December, 1642, 8:20
   Isaac, 6:235
   birth, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 24 October, 1651, 8:12
   Jane,
   death, wife of Thomas, Scituate, 8 October, 1653, 8:21
   John,
   birth, son of Thomas, Scituate, 30 May, 1652, 8:20
   death, son of Thomas, Scituate, July, 1652, 8:21
   selectman at Bridgewater, 6:242
   Philip,
   freeman, 8:206
   Rhoda,
   birth, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 11 October, 1639, 8:20
   Samuel, 2:176; 8:187; 12:91
   birth, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 29 August, 1649, 8:7
   children of, 8:7, 12
   allowed to build, 1:139
   deed from Richard Derby, 12:47
   suit against Samuel Cutbert, 3:42
   Sarah,
   birth, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 24 May, 1650, 8:20
   death, wife of Thomas, Scituate, 6 June, 1652, 8:21
   birth, son of Thomas, Scituate, 21 June, 1645, 8:20
   marriage, and Jane Hatch, Scituate, 31 March, 1653, 8:19
   children of, 8:20, 21
   wives of, 8:21
   admitted a freeman, 3:137
   deed from Abraham Pearse, 12:95
   deputy from Scituate, 4:180
   freeman, 5:275; 8:183, 204
   magistrate at Scituate, 4:169
   selectman at Freetown, 6:168, 187
   Thomas, Jun., 5:149; 6:36, 111
   freeman, 8:180, 204
   selectman at Scituate, 6:241
   Elder, 5:119; 6:27
KINGSLEY / KINSLEY
Alice,
  burial, wife of John, Rehoboth, 14 January, 1673, 8:52
Eldad,
  burial, Rehoboth, 30 August, 1679, 8:87
  children of, 8:62, 70
Eldred,
  executor, agreement with French, 6:4
Elizabeth,
  marriage, and Samuel Palmer, Rehoboth, 12 January, 1680, 8:72
John, 6:4
  marriage, and Mary Maury, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1674, 8:53
  burial, Rehoboth, 6 January, 1678, 8:71
  wife of, 8:52
Mary,
  birth, daughter of Eldad, Rehoboth, 7 October, 1675, 8:62
  burial, Rehoboth, 29 January, 1678, 8:71
Nathaniel,
  birth, son of Eldad, Rehoboth, 5 February, 1678, 8:70

KINKSEY
John, 13:389

KINSMAN
William, 8:132

KIRBY / KIRBAY / KERBEY / CURBE
Increase,
  birth, Sandwich, February, 1649, 8:9
Recompense, 7:283, 293, 295
Richard, 13:71
Richard, Jun., 7:283, 293, 295
  birth, Sandwich, February, 1649, 8:9

KIRMAN
John, 13:71

KISQUICH / KESQUISH (Indian), 10:262, 277

KITCHAMAQUIN (Indian), 10:379

KITSON
Alice,
  marriage, 1:94

KNAPP / KNAP
Aaron, 2:99; 3:40; 4:71; 5:60, 61; 8:195
  freeman, 5:276; 8:186
  propounded as freeman, 3:163
Aaron, Sen., 5:114
  estate of, 5:153
Elizabeth,
  marriage, and Nicholas Stoughton, Taunton, 17 February, 1673, 8:55
John, 5:273
Moses, 6:171, 175

KNIGHT
Walter, 1:95; 12:38, 39
  presented for taking tobacco, 2:4

KNOTT / KNOT
George, 2:53, 102; 8:193; 13:56, 171, 173
  burial, Sandwich, 3 May, 1648, 8:6
  deed to Thomas Dexter, the younger, 12:210
freeman, 8:184
  his land, 1:57, 149
Martha, 2:136
  marriage, and Thomas Tobye, Sandwich, 18 November, 1650, 8:11
Martha (———), 13:171, 173
Samuel, 13:171
Widow,
  presented for absence from public worship, 2:173

KNOWLES
  Alexander, 10:51
  Apthya,
    aid afforded to, 5:177, 200
Barbara,
  birth, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 28 September, 1656, 8:30
James, 7:268
John, 5:224; 8:107, 110, 113
  marriage, and Apphiah Banges, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, 8:57
  estate of, 5:200, 220
  fined for selling liquor to Indians, 4:32, 33
  slain in the colony’s service, 5:177
Mehitable,
  birth, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 20 May, 1652, 8:15
  birth, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 20 May, 1653, 8:30
Mercy,
  marriage, and Ephraim Done, Eastham, 5 February, 1667, 8:57
  children of, 8:12, 15, 30
  marriage, 1:129
  his wife presented for sundry offences, 2:173, 174
  land granted to, 1:109, 152
  presented for breach of Sabbath, 1:75
  presented for stopping cattle in highway, 2:5
Samuel, 6:111
  birth, son of Richard, Plymouth, 17 September, 1651, 8:12
  Thomas Clarke vs., 7:268

KNOWLMAN
  John, 8:140

KREIGIER / KOUOIGEER
  Martin, 10:37

KUNNOOVNISE (Indian), 12:240
LAKE
David, 6:182
   lands granted to, 5:214
   Nathaniel Thomas and others vs., 7:241
   obstructed in his possession, 5:212
Richard,
   daughter of, drowned, 94
   freeman, 8:186
Thomas, 3:88
   deputy marshal, 5:235
Mr., 3:103

LAMBERT
Richard, 13:81
   vs. Gowin White, 2:16
Thomas,
   propounded as a freeman, 2:24

LAMBERTON
Thomas, 10:60
Mr., 9:181; 10:14, 68, 72

LANCTHON
Joseph, 10:50

LAND
Edward,
   fined for misdemeanor, 4:133

LANKFORD / LANCKFORD / LANCKFORDS
Richard, 1:10; 13:26-28, 56
   his estate, 1:18

LANDER
William, 13:153

LANE / LANNE
Job, 13:139, 144

LANGLEY
John, 7:115

LAPHAM / LAPHAME / LAMPHAM
Elizabeth, 13:203
John, 7:283, 292, 295
Joseph,
   estate of, 5:213
Lydia, 13:203, 439
Mary, 13:203
   deed to Thomas Hiland, 12:194
Mary (———), 13:205
   his will proved, 2:169
   propounded as freeman, 1:116
Widow, 2:169; 12:192

LATHAM / LATHAME / LATHUM / LATHOME / LATHAN
Cary, 9:103; 10:305, 380
James, 7:310
Mercy,
   birth, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 2 June, 1650, 8:10
Robert, 3:82, 143; 4:155, 193; 5:37, 91; 6:16; 7:75; 8:152, 153
child of, 8:10
and wife, vs. Arthur Harris, 7:151
committed for trial, 3:70-72
complaint of, against Harris, 5:23
found guilty of manslaughter, and sentenced, 3:73
freeman, 8:178
indicted for manslaughter, 3:73
Samuel, 12:34, 35
Susanna, 7:151
presented, 3:82
presented for abusing servant, 3:143
presented for cruelty to servant, 7:75
William, 1:11, 14, 28, 33, 40; 7:41; 8:196; 12:12, 31; 13:43
deed to Ralph Partrich, 12:54
punished for several offences, 1:87, 101, 105, 106

LATHROP, see LOTHROP

LATIMORE
John, 10:261

LAUD
Edward, 8:119

LAUNDER / LAUNDERS
Jane, 3:112
presented for making disturbance in meeting on Lord's day, 3:111, 112
Thomas, 2:173; 3:66; 8:192
fined for fornication, 3:6
freed from paying his fine, 3:42
freeman, 8:184
land granted to, 1:130
William, 3:111; 8:196; 13:56, 162-165
a servant, assigned by his master, 2:38, 66

LAWES / LAUIS / LAVIS?
Richard, 10:30

LAWRENCE / LAWRENCE / LAURANCE / LAURENCE
John, 10:198
Robert, 8:129
allowed to purchase land of an Indian, 6:16, 19
fined for several offences, 5:27
Thomas Dexter and wife vs., 7:222, 223
William, 7:50; 8:190
deed from Francis Sprague, 12:138
———, 8:196

LAWRENCE / LAWRENCE (Indian), 4:167; 5:178; 6:98
fined, 8:122

LAWSON
Christopher,
recognized to appear and answer, 3:88

LAYTHORP, see LOTHROP

LAYTON
Isaac, 7:293, 295
Thomas, 10:364

LEACH / LEECH / LEICH
Ambrose, 13:151
Giles, 5:115
Giles, Sen.,
wife of, 8:143
Mr., 9:141

LEANARD, see LEONARD

LEAVITT / LEVITT
Josiah, 5:147
complaint against, 5:147

LEDRA
William,
required to leave the colony, 3:176, 178, 184

LEE
Joseph, 13:339, 341
Mary (———), 13:255
admitted a freeman, 1:48
freeman, 8:174

LEET / LEETE / LEETTE
William, 10:404, 464
chosen President, 10:324, 386, 390
commissioner, 10:135, 153, 178, 197, 213, 238, 254, 271, 290, 312, 323, 369, 386, 390
his salary, 10:393

LEIGH
Mr., 2:84

LEIGHORNE / LEIGHORN / LEYHORNE / LAHERNE
James, 1:115
Rowland, 1:59, 98, 158; 12:139, 140; 13:104
marriage, 1:36
deed to William Hiller and George Pollerd, 12:49
freeman, 8:182
his lands, 1:50, 51

LENDALL
James,
settlement of his estate, 3:22
Mary,
settlement of her estate, 3:22

LENERSON
Solomon, 3:160

LEONARD / LENARD / LENNARD / LENORD / LEANARD / LENNER / LYNARD / LEONARDSON / LEANARDSON / LEENERSON
Abigail, 5:188
Benjamin, 8:155; 12:234
  birth, son of Benjamin, Taunton, 25 January, 1683, 8:84
  children of, 8:82, 84
Elkanah, 12:244
Ephraim,
  birth, son of George, Sen., Barnstable, 23 July, 1641, 8:46
Eunice,
  birth, daughter, of James, Jun., Taunton, (Braintree), 25 November, 1668, 8:40
George,
  birth, son of George, Jun., and Mary, (Lumbert), Sepember, 1655, 8:45
George, Sen.,
  children of, 8:46
Hannah,
  birth, daughter of James, Taunton, 2 October, 1671, 8:54
  birth, daughter of James, Jun., Braintree, 2 October, 1671, 8:59
Isaac, 5:208
James, 4:16, 71; 5:101, 236; 6:185; 13:326, 520-521
  birth, son of James, Taunton, 1 February, 1672, 8:60
  birth, son of James, Jun., Taunton, 1 February, 1672, 8:59
  birth, son of James, Taunton, 11 May, 1677, 8:69
  children of, 8:54, 60, 69, 80
  exempt from training, 4:15
  grant from the colony to, 5:24
  license of, recalled, 4:54
  presented, 3:176
  vs. James Bell, 4:8; 7:93
James, Jun., 5:19, 258; 6:36, 166; 7:304, 310
  children of, 8:40, 59
  freeman, 5:276; 8:206
  selectman at Taunton, 6:206, 241
James, Sen.,
  grant from Philip, sachem, 5:20
John, 5:180
  land granted to, 6:18, 44
Joseph, 5:157; 6:235
  child of, 8:80, 82
  execution of, against Wyatt's estate, 5:154, 157
Lewis,
  John, birth, son of George, Sen., Scituate, 2 March, 1637, 8:46
Lydia,
  birth, daughter of James, Taunton, 10 March, 1679, 8:80
Mary,
  birth, daughter of George, Jun., and Mary, (Lumbert), 9 May, 1657, 8:45
  birth, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 2 October, 1680, 8:80, 82
  freeman, 8:186
  presented, 3:176
  prosecuted for not paying rates, 5:28
Prudence,
  birth, daughter of James, Jun., Taunton, 24 January, 1669, 8:40
Rachel,
  birth, daughter of Rice, Rehoboth, 26 January, 1673, 8:51
Rice / Rise,
  daughter of, 8:51
  freeman, 8:179
  licensed to sell land, 6:73
Samuel, 12:244
  land granted to, 6:44
Sarah,
  birth, daughter of Benjamin, Taunton, 21 May, 1680, 8:82
Solomon, 8:189; 12:178
  deed from Morris Truant, 12:113
  estate of, 5:179, 180
  his lands, 1:83, 112
Stephen,
  birth, son of James, Taunton, 14 December, 1680, 8:80
Sarah,
  birth, daughter of George, Sen., Barnstable, 2 February, 1643, 8:46
Thomas, 4:57, 123; 5:56, 61, 101, 236; 7:219, 245, 255; 12:234, 244
  authorized to solemnize marriages, 6:217
  associate, Bristol county, 6:189, 268
  captain of militia, 6:237
  deputy, 6:36, 61, 106, 164, 185, 205, 211, 222, 240
  Ensign, 6:31, 35, 59, 74, 129, 168, 171, 176, 185, 189, 206, 229, 242, 243, 254, 256
  fined for breach of the peace, 4:5
  freeman, 5:276; 8:205
  licensed, 6:176
  magistrate at Taunton, 6:131
  on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:155
  selectman at Taunton, 6:59, 107
Thomas, Sen., ensign of Taunton company, 4:93
licensed as retailer, 4:45
Thomas, Old, 5:265
Uriah, admitted a freeman, 6:240
Captain, 6:241
Ensign, 5:93, 106, 230; 6:84, 145, 231; 7:170, 186, 228
associate, Bristol county, 6:169
deputy, 6:85, 127

LETTICE / LETTIS
John, 2:167 3:196
Thomas, 2:160; 4:15, 123; 6:161, 162; 7:25, 27, 57, 72; 8:188, 197; 11:222; 13:215, 437
admitted a freeman, 3:48
deed from Thomas Cushman, 12:77
Francis Cooke vs., 7:5
freeman, 5:274
his lands, 1:136, 152
his suit against Thomas Pope, 3:173
propounded as freeman, 3:31
Goodman, 13:215

LEVERETT / LEVERET / LEVERITT
John, 9:38; 10:26, 30, 35, 36, 38, 39, 42, 43, 45, 46, 48, 52, 55, 72, 339, 345
Captain, 3:51, 55
commission of, and instructions to, 10:29, 30
commissioner of the United Colonies, 10:323
letter from Roger Williams to, 10:453
messenger to the Monhatoes, 10:26
Captain, 10:33, 195
Major General, 5:77
Mrs., 10:455

LEVERICH / LEVERIDGE / LEVERIDG / LEUERICH
admitted a freeman, 1:74
deed from William Basset, 12:25
fined for exchanging gun with Indian, 3:30, 102
freeman, 8:175
Giles Hopkins vs., 7:71
vs. William Hurst, 7:8
Mr., 1:88, 134; 2:137; 3:194; 4:3; 5:3; 9:196, 204; 10:34, 182, 188; 13:71, 150
allowance to, 10:141, 196
land granted to, 1:149
letter from the Commissioners of the United Colonies to, 10:183
salary of, 10:189, 205

LEWIS / LEWES / LEWSE
Edward, 6:107; 13:409
freeman, 8:207
Ephraim, 13:409
admitted a freeman, 1:48; 3:117
estate of, 4:55
freeman, 5:277, 8:175, 177, 207
his claim against Gilpin's estate, 3:83
vs. Thomas Roberts, 2:12
George, Jun., 8:200
children of, 8:45
George, Sen., 8:200
Hephzibah,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Swansea, 15 November, 1674, 8:51
James, 4:123; 5:37, 156, 255; 6:12; 7:194, 210; 8:200; 13:306, 409
  birth, son of Thomas and Mary, (Davis), Barnstable, March, 1654, 8:45
  children of, 8:46
  admitted a freeman, 3:136
  freeman, 5:277; 8:179
  selectman at Barnstable, 6:10, 59, 207
  birth, son of James and Sarah, (Lane), Barnstable, October, 1656, 8:46
  admitted a freeman, 1:74
  apprentice to John Vassall, 2:111
  arbitrator, 7:42
  deed from George Partrich, 12:135
  freeman, 8:175
  indebted to John Saffin, 3:74
  licensed as retailer, 2:137
  one of Scituate committee, 2:95
  propounded as freeman, 1:117
  William Gilson vs., 7:13
Joseph,
  birth, son of Joseph and Mary, Swansea, 6 June, 1672, 8:49
  children of, 8:49, 61
  estate of, 5:236
Mary,
  birth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Davis), Barnstable, 2 November, 1659, 8:45
  Mary (———), 13:409
Nathaniel, 6:12
  birth, son of Nathaniel and Mary, Swansea, 17 July, 1673, 8:48
  son of, 8:48
  admitted a freeman, 6:86
  propounded as freeman, 6:62
Remember, 5:154
Samuel,
  birth, son of James and Sarah, (Lane), Barnstable, 10 April, 1659, 8:46
  birth, son of Thomas and Hannah, Swansea, 23 April, 1673, 8:48
  freeman, 8:207
Sarah, 13:409
  birth, daughter of George, Jun., and Mary, (Lumbert), Barnstable, 12 January, 1659, 8:45
Sybil,
  birth, daughter of Joseph, Swansea, 18 March, 1674, 8:61
Thomas, 4:15; 5:91, 92; 8:200; 13:379, 409
  birth, son of Thomas and Mary, (Davis), Barnstable, 15 July, 1656, 8:45
  children of, 8:45, 51
  admitted a freeman, 3:136
  freeman, 5:277; 8:179, 207
Thomas, Sen.,
  clerk of the proprietors of Suckonessett, 6:171
  William Harrison vs., 7:282
Goodman, 13:281
Lieutenant, 6:241
Widow, 4:55

LEYTON
  John,
    prosecuted for neglecting public worship, 5:169

LIFFINGWELL
  Thomas, 10:248

LIGHTFOOT
  John, 10:10

LILLYE / LILLIZ
    ———, 8:196
LINCEFORD
Anne, 2:28
Francis, 2:28
his wife presented for lewdness, 2:37
vs. Thomas Bray, 2:27

LINCKS
Philip,
his estate, 1:105

LINCOLN / LINCON / LINKON / LINKOLN / LINKCOLNE / LINKOLNE / LINKHORN / LINKHORNE / LINKORN / LINKORNE
See also LINKORN
Caleb, 7:239
Constant,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 16 May, 1665, 8:40
Ebenezer,
birth, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 October, 1673, 8:68
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 24 April, 1669, 8:39
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 15 March, 1663, 8:40
birth, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 24 March, 1666, 8:37
John,
birth, son of John, Taunton, 11 October, 1665, 8:36
birth, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 September, 1679, 8:80
children of, 8:36
John, Sen., 6:111
Jonah,
birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, 7 July, 1660, 8:40
Joshua, 7:239
Marcy,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 April, 1670, 8:40
Mary,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 12 May, 1652, 8:39
Rachel,
birth, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 16 September, 1677, 8:68
Samuel, 4:57; 8:111
birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, 16 March, 1658, 8:40
birth, son of Samuel, Taunton, 1 June, 1664, 8:37
children of, 8:37, 68, 80
fined for several offences, 4:56, 66
Sarah,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 25 September, 1654, 8:39
Stephen, Sen., 7:239
Tamisen,
birth, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 27 October, 1667, 8:37
birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, 21 April, 1656, 8:39
birth, son of John, Taunton, 15 September, 1667, 8:36
children of, 8:39, 40
admitted a freeman, 3:137
freeman, 5:276; 8:186, 205
vs. William Briggs, 5:110, 116
Thomas, Sen.,
fined for breach of peace, 4:83
a soldier, buried, 6:119

LINDALL / LINDALE / LINDELL / LYNDALL
Abigail, 13:229-230
James, 8:189; 13:56, 229-233
freeman, 8:182
his lands, 1:145, 153, 165
Mary (———), 13:229, 233
LING
Mr., one of the Merchant Adventurers, 3:191

LINNELL / LINELL
Bethia, 13:379
David, 13:379
Robert, 1:126; 13:267, 379
admitted a freeman, 1:137
and others, Seppekann granted to, 1:108
estate of, 4:31
freeman, 8:183
sworn, 1:110

LINNETT / LINET / LINNITT / LINNIT / LENNIT / LENNETT
David, 3:11; 8:193
children of, 8:46
complaint against, 5:28
freeman, 8:179, 207
Penninah, vs. David Linnitt, 5:28
propounded, 6:87
Elisha,
birth, son of David and Hannah, (Shilley), Barnstable, 1 June, 1658, 8:46
Hannah, 6:71; 8:157
birth, daughter of David and Hannah, (Shilley), Barnstable, 15 December, 1660, 8:46
James, freeman, 8:187
Robert, 5:28; 8:193, 200
freeman, 8:176
Samuel,
birth, son of David and Hannah, (Shilley), Barnstable, 15 December, 1655, 8:46
Shubael, 4:153
Mr., 2:139

LITCHFIELD / LEICHLFIE LD / LICHFEILD / LETCHFEILD
Dependance, 5:154; 13:311
Experience, 13:311
estate of, 5:132, 139, 154
freeman, 8:180
inquest upon, 5:121
Josiah / Josias, 4:81; 5:132, 139, 142, 154, 250, 251; 7:168, 259; 13:526
daughter of, 8:50
choice of guardian, 4:35, 39
grant to, from John Allin's estate, 4:39
land to be delivered to, 5:12
settlement with guardians, 4:89
Lawrence / Laurence, 8:193; 13:167
Remember, 13:311
Sarah,
birth, daughter of Josiah, Scituate, 25 December, 1674, 8:50

LITTLE / LIT TLE
Ann / Anna, 5:101; 13:464
birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 17 May, 1650, 8:10
and another, vs. Peregrine White and others, 7:189
deputy, 6:164, 186, 211, 222, 240, 263, 268
freeman, 8:207
John Phillips and another vs., 7:293
lieutenant of military company at Marshfield, 6:67
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:167
one of the council of war, 6:212
selectman at Marshfield, 6:129
vs. Richard Smith, 7:289
Samuel, 6:107, 187
  admitted a freeman, 6:86
  Freeman, 8:208
  propounded as freeman, 6:62
  marriage, 1:13
  child of, 8:10
  administration of estate of, 5:101
  and another, Rachel Davenport vs., 7:126
  and others, claim lands at Namassaket, 5:5
  fined for disclosing secrets of grand jury, 4:101
  his grant to Richard Higgins, 1:16
  his grant to Robert Bartlett, 1:34
  his lands, 1:41, 56, 76, 93, 152
  lands of, 4:16, 110
  lands of, to be divided, 5:86
  suit against Rachel Davenport, 4:119
  William Holmes vs., 7:122
  Lieutenant, 6:170; 7:279

LITTLE ROBIN (Indian), 5:67, 178

LITTLEFIELD
  John, 5:168, 173
  Rebecca, 5:161, 169, 173
    her complaint against Israel Woodcock, 5:161
    punished for fornication, 5:161

LIVERMORE
  George,
    of Cambridge, 10:256

LOBDELL / LOBDEN
  Isaac, 7:265
    propounded, 6:184

LOCKE
  Robert, 10:163

LOCKERMAN / LOCKORMAN / LOOKERMANS / LOCKMAN
  Govert, 9:147, 173, 176, 180, 183, 210; 10:37, 45
    trades illegally with the Indians, and his bond forfeited, 9:143

LOHUN
  Nathaniel,
    birth, son of William, Swansea, 2 February, 1674, 8:61
  William,
    son of, 8:61

LOMBARD / LUMBART / LUMBERT / LUMBARD / LUMBERD / LUMBER
  Abia,
    presented, 3:75
  Abigail,
    birth, daughter of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett), Barnstable, 6 April, 1652, 8:46
  Barnard, 1:53, 72, 104; 2:65, 102, 126, 140, 143; 3:17, 36, 118, 163; 4:81, 96, 102, 133, 135; 7:21, 46, 64, 70; 8:193, 200; 13:177, 282, 419-420, 426, 474
    children of, 8:46
    admitted a freeman, 1:48
    ensign of Barnstable company, 3:17
    Freeman, 5:277; 8:175, 177, 206
    lands of, 4:128, 189
Benjamin, 5:140; 8:127, 128; 13:419-420
  birth, son of Thomas, Sen., Barnstable, 26 August, 1642, 8:46
  fined for smoking in meeting on Lord's day, 5:16
  freeman, 8:207
Caleb, 4:81; 6:69; 8:127; 13:419-420
  fined for breach of peace, 5:16
  freeman, 8:179
  prosecuted for swearing, 3:199
  birth, son of Barnard, Barnstable, 1 July, 1642, 8:46
  administrator of Matthew Darby's estate, 5:160
  fined for selling liquors to Indians, 5:107
  freeman, 5:277
  licensed to sell Abraham Darby's land, 5:158
  overseer of Matthew Darby's estate, 5:160
Jedediah, 3:201; 4:81; 8:125, 127, 128; 13:419-420
  birth, son of Thomas, Sen., Barnstable, 8:46
  fined, 4:182
  fined for smoking in meeting on Lord's day, 5:16
  propounded, 6:87
Jeremiah, 13:420
Jedediah, 5:106
  marriage, and Joseph Benjamin, Barnstable, 10 June, 1671, 8:41
Jonathan,
  birth, son of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett), Barnstable, 28 April, 1657, 8:46
Joseph,
  freeman, 8:179
Joshua, 3:157; 6:75, 76; 13:419-420, 426
  birth, son of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett), Barnstable, 16 January, 1660, 8:46
  children of, 8:46
  freeman, 8:207
Joyce, 13:421
Margaret, 13:419
Martha,
  birth, daughter of Barnard, Barnstable, 19 September, 1640, 8:46
Mary, 3:36
Mercy,
  birth, daughter of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett), Barnstable, 15 January, 1655, 8:46
Thomas, 2:139; 5:91; 8:193; 13:267, 419-421, 426
  estate of, 4:81
  licensed as innholder, 1:137
  Ralph Jones vs., 7:207
  Thomas, Jun.,
  freeman, 8:179
  Thomas, Sen.,
  children of, 8:46
  complaint against his son, 3:201
  freeman, 8:179
  Ensign, 3:194
  ———,
  birth, son of Jabez, Barnstable, 18 February, 1661, 8:46

LONG / LUNGE
John, 1:100; 7:132
Robert,
  land of, 12:6

LOPER
Jacobus, 6:195, 203

LORD
Robert, 13:443
  Thomas, 13:443
  William, 10:416
LORING / LORINE
Thomas, petitions to settle at Seaconck, 2:43

LORUS, a Dutchman, 10:46

LOTHROP / LATHROP / LATHROPP / LATHROPE / LATHORP / LATHORPE / LAYTHORP / LAYROPE / LEYTHORP / LOTHROPP / LOTHORPE / LOTHROPE / LOYTHORP

Barbara, 13:251
- an Assistant, 6:58, 83, 127, 164, 264
- chosen Assistant, 6:106, 185
- deputy, 6:10, 36, 212
- deputy from Barnstable, 5:165, 196, 214, 231, 256
- freeman, 8:206
- land granted to, 5:132
- lands of, 4:160
- licensed to retail liquors, 5:246
- on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:143, 147, 149, 155, 161, 163, 167
- selectman at Barnstable, 6:10, 35

Barnabas, Jun., freeman, 8:207

Barnabas, Sen., 6:192

Benjamin, 8:194; 13:251
- birth, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell), Barnstable, 25 July, 1657, 8:46

Bethia, birth, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 23 July, 1649, 8:46

Elizabeth, birth, daughter of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell), Barnstable, 18 December, 1659, 8:46

Hannah, birth, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 18 October, 1642, 8:46

Hezekiah, 2:151

Jane, 13:251

- birth, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell), Barnstable, 28 November, 1661, 8:46
- administration of his estate, 3:46
- an Irishman, warned out of Scituate, 5:156
- deed to Richard Scillis, 12:71
- deed to Timothy Hatherly, 12:66
- estate of, 5:221
- freeman, 8:175

John, Rev., admitted a freeman, 1:60

- birth, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell), Barnstable, 3 December, 1652, 8:46
- children of, 8:46
- admitted a freeman, 3:101
- arbitrator, 7:230
- deputy from Barnstable, 4:122, 148, 180; 6:10, 85, 106, 128, 164, 240
- freeman, 5:277; 8:206
- inspector of whales for Barnstable, 6:251
- land granted to, 5:132
- land of, 4:160
- licensed to keep an ordinary, 3:38
- on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:119, 145, 167
- one of the council of war, 6:67, 169
- propounded as freeman, 3:78
- selectman at Barnstable, 6:10, 128, 240

- estate of, 6:180
- freeman, 8:185
Mary,
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 4 October, 1640, 8:46
  birth, daughter of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell), Barnstable, 22 March, 1654, 8:46
Meletiah / Melatiah / Melletie,
  birth, son of Thomas, Barnstable, 2 November, 1646, 8:46
  freeman, 8:207
Pelatiah,
  freeman, 5:277
Samuel, 5:190; 6:179; 8:193
  Thomas, 2:34, 40; 3:100; 4:37, 91, 107, 133, 153; 7:21, 79; 8:193, 200; 13:251, 379
  birth, son of Thomas, Barnstable, 7 July, 1644, 8:46
  children of, 8:46
  admitted a freeman, 3:101
  freeman, 5:277; 8:207
  deputy, 6:186
Lieutenant, 4:182, 183; 5:57, 62, 92, 113, 144, 164, 181, 230, 257; 6:59, 84, 98; 8:133
  deputy, 6:36, 61
  deputy from Barnstable, 5:114, 135, 196, 214
  on committee to take Treasurer's account, 8:124
  to examine Treasurer's account, 5:200
Mr., 5:175; 12:84
  freeman, 8:176
Mrs., 3:46

LOVELL / LOUELL
  James, 4:75
  lands of, 4:74, 82, 97, 99
  Jane (Hatch), 13:217
  John, 13:217
  petitions for land, 5:12
  John, Jun.,
  his choice of guardian, 5:50
  John, Sen., 5:50

LOWE / LOW / LOE
  Anthony, 6:56, 101; 8:94; 10:395
  fined for selling pistol to Indian, 3:137
  Arthur, 6:25
  Elizabeth,
  punished for fornication, 5:260
  John, 5:117, 118; 8:137; 12:238
  fined, 8:127, 129, 136, 137
  fined for several offences, 5:16, 31, 87
  William, 7:112

LOWELL
  James,
  petitions for land, 5:5
  Stretton, 6:118

LUCAS / LUCOS / LUCASE / LUKAS
  Benoni, 6:5
    birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 30 October, 1659, 8:23
    freeman, 8:203
  Bethia, 6:6
  John, 6:5
    birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 July, 1656, 8:23
  Mary, 6:6
    birth, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 March, 1658, 8:23
  Mehitable, 6:6
  Samuel, 6:5, 196, 201; 7:285
    birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 September, 1661, 8:23
    chosen ensign, 6:251
    freeman, 8:203
vs. John Hatheway, Sen., 7:278
Thomas, 3:110, 196, 223; 8:97, 103, 104, 114, 116, 131
children of, 8:23
estate of, 6:5
fined for drunkenness, 4:33, 51, 55, 106
fined for threatening speeches, 3:181
his bonds forfeited, 3:220
inquest upon, 6:7
Joseph Bartlett vs., 7:157
punished for drunkenness, 3:150, 173, 200, 206, 207, 212
punished for swearing, 4:66, 101
punished for several offences, 5:16, 39, 118, 169, 182
vs. Richard Hawes, 7:57
William,
birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 13 January, 1662, 8:23

LUCE / LUSE
Harke, 8:191
Henry, 4:139

LUDLOW / LOODLOE / LUDLEY
Roger, 10:55
commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:109, 192; 10:4, 71, 78, 373
Mr., 9:26, 209

LUMBERT, see LOMBARD

LUMPKIN / LUMKIN / LUMPKINE / LUMPKEN
and others, claim of Gabriel Wheilden against, 2:21
and others, vs. William Palmer, 7:52
fined, 4:140
freeman, 8:185
propounded as freeman, 1:108
Mr., 2:129

LUSHER
Eleazar, 2:156, 159

LUSTY TOM (Indian), 6:190

LUTHER
Edward,
birth, son of Hezekiah, Swansea, 27 April, 1674, 8:51
Experience,
birth, daughter of Samuel, Swansea, 3 March, 1674-5, 8:61
Hezekiah, 5:93, 166
child of, 8:51
propounded as freeman, 6:62, 184
admitted a freeman, 6:86
[Martin], 10:454
Samuel, 5:6, 36, 57, 144, 165, 242, 271; 6:16, 17, 59, 64, 75, 84; 7:217
child of, 8:61
captain of military company at Swansea, 6:97
complaint of, against Henry Neal, 6:188
deputy, 6:10
deputy from Swansea, 5:232, 256
freeman, 5:279
selectman at Swansea, 6:10
Samuel, Sen., 6:76
Captain, 6:108
selectman at Swansea, 6:129
LUXFORD
James, 2:23, 39; 7:23; 13:104
   Edward Dotey vs., 7:26
   George Bonum and another vs., 7:27
   James Cole vs., 7:26
   John Atwood vs., 7:25
   John Dunham, Jun., vs., 7:27
   John Howland vs., 7:27
   Jonathan Brewster vs., 7:27
   Richard Sparrow vs., 7:27
   Robert Waterman vs., 7:26
   several suits against, 2:22, 24
   Thomas Burne vs., 7:27
   Thomas Prence vs., 7:22
   Thomas Sherive and another vs., 7:27
   William Holmes vs., 7:21
   William Paddy vs., 7:25

LYND / LYNDE
Simon, 10:302
   Mr., 5:131

LYNNALL
   David, 3:147
MAAZ / MAZE
William,
punished for swearing, 4:52, 77

MACA
Thomas, 5:267

MACHACAM / MACHACOME (Indian), land of, 12:225, 226

MACHAPQUAKE (Indian), 12:237

MACOMBER / MACUMBER / MAYCOMBER / MAYCUMBER
John, 2:75; 5:58, 273; 7:131; 8:195
children of 8:80, 84
freeman, 8:187
punished for defamation, 2:87, 88
John, Sen., 5:100
Sarah,
marrige, (of Marshfield), and William Briggs, Taunton, 6 November, 1666, 8:38
Thomas, 5:257; 6:42, 86, 154; 7:287
birth, son of John, Taunton, 30 April, 1679, 8:80
takes the oath of fidelity, 6:87
Ursilla,
marrige, (Marshfield), and Nicholas White, Jun., Taunton, 9 December, 1673, 8:70
birth, son of John, Taunton, 31 January, 1683, 8:84
allowed to cut wood for hoops, 1:95, 159
bound to appear and answer, 2:74, 75
cooper, allowed to dwell, 1:82
fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:152
freeman, 8:178
land granted to, 1:95
vs. John Rogers, 7:52
William, Sen., 4:151

MACY / MACEY / MACE / MACYE / MACIE / MAACY / MISSY / MAASSEE / MASYE / MASCEE
admitted a freeman, 3:48
associate for Bristol county, 6:235, 243, 247
captain of military company at Taunton, 6:237
deputy, 6:185
deputy from Taunton, 5:90, 114, 135, 144, 165, 196, 231
freeman, 5:276; 8:186, 205
Lieutenant, 5:18, 57, 92, 113, 164, 195, 219, 230, 233, 257
lieutenant of Taunton company, 4:93
propounded as freeman, 3:31
selectman at Taunton, 6:10, 107, 129
Lieutenant, 6:37, 84, 145, 189, 231

MADESLY
Henry,
licensed to dwell, 1:82

MAGGOWE
John, 7:296

MAGUS
John, 10:262, 277
Indian schoolmaster, 10:296

MAHEW, see MAYHEW
MAHUNNANAH, (Indian sachem), 5:73

MAKEPEACE
William, 6:165; 8:138, 139, 141, 143, 145, 147
estate of, 6:79
inquest upon, 6:75
William, Sen.,
punished for abusing an Indian, 5:107

MAKER
James, 8:126, 127
punished for several offences, 5:8, 16

MAMMANUAH / MAMANUAH / MAMMANEWAH, chief proprietor of the lands of Saconett, vs. Awashunkes, 7:191

MAMANUETT / MAMANUITT / MAMANAWETT / MAMAMEWETT / MAMAMEWED / NAMANUETT / NAMUMETT, (Indian sachem), 5:159, 224, 225, 239, 248; 6:44, 70; 12:231
land bought of, 6:73

MAN, the Old Honest, alias ECOADNO TOMASQUASH (Indian), 10:379

MANAHEUSE / MAHANOSE / MANAHAUCE / MANAHANOES (Indian), 9:69, 70

MANASO (Indian), 10:262

MANATANNOO (Indian), 10:361

MANCHESTER
William, 6:30; 7:241, 247

MANEESHAMAGUE (Indian), 10:226

MANN / MAN
James,
his wife presented, 2:162
Josiah, 5:174
Nathaniel, 5:45; 7:259
appeals from Selectmen's Court, 5:38
controversy with John Cowin, 5:44
guardians of, 4:105
vs. John Cowin, 7:160
Rachel,
death, wife of Thomas, Rehoboth, June, 1676, 8:63
Richard, 3:92, 97, 98; 6:115; 7:266; 13:264, 297
drowned, inquest upon, 3:92
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
freeman, 8:183
prosecuted for breach of Sabbath, 5:118
punished for stealing, 4:33
receipt of, to John Cowin, 5:174
settlement of his estate, 3:96, 98
Thomas, 5:250, 251; 6:82, 111; 7:266, 302
marriage, and Mary Wheaton, Rehoboth, 9 April, 1678, 8:71
child of, 8:64
wife of, 8:63
John Williams vs., 7:277
propounded as freeman, 6:42
receipt of, to John Cowin, 5:174

———,
burial, child of Thomas, Rehoboth, June, 1676, 8:64

MANNACHECHEN / MANNACHESEN (Indian), 10:277
MANNING
Thomas,
marriage, and Rachel Blisse, Swansea, (Rehoboth), 28 October, 1674, 8:51, 53

MANNOMETT
Peter, 12:231

MANSFIELD / MANSFEILD
Arthur, 12:120
   deed from Edmund Freeman, 12:121
   deed to Edmund Freeman, letters, 12:122-124
   deed to John Evans, letter of attorney, 12:122

MANSON
Tomson,
   marriage, 2:66

MANTER / MANTAH
John, 5:7
   freeman, 8:184

MANTON
Edward,
   land confirmed to, 2:55

MARCHANT
Abijah
   birth, Yarmouth, 10 January, 1650. 8:12
Abishai / Abisha, 8:132
   and wife, 8:139
   fined for fornication, 5:43, 48, 112
John, 2:124; 3:64; 7:50
   ensign of Yarmouth company, 4:65
   presented for abusing Annis Phillips, 3:36, 41
   propounded as freeman, 3:8
   John, Sen.,
      lieutenant of Yarmouth militia, 5:48

MARDA, servant of WAMSITTA, 4:8

MARIE
Monsieur, 9:59

MARSHALL
Esther, 5:234, 235
John, 5:85; 13:347
Mary, 13:347
Ralph, 5:268
Richard, 5:234, 235
   marriage, and Esther Bell, Taunton, 11 February, 1676, 8:69
   punished for abusing wife, 5:61
   punished for several offences, 4:11
   marriage, and Mary Barnes, Plymouth, 8:22
   children of, bound out, 5:116
   guardian appointed for, 6:66
   judgment against Thomas Sowell, 3:222
   required to provide for his children, 5:85

MARSHFEILD
Samuel, 10:223
MARTIN / MARTINE
Abraham, 13:510
  freeman, 8:178
  propounded as freeman, 2:84
Alice,
  marriage, 1:108
Ingham, 13:478
Joan (———), 13:510
Joanna, 13:267, 477, 478
  birth, daughter of John and Joan, Swansea, 15 February, 1682-3, 8:84
  administration of estate of, 5:21
John, 3:158; 5:56, 115; 6:143, 167
  birth, son of John, Swansea, 15 March, 1674-5, 8:61
  birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 June, 1682, 8:78
  marriage, and Martha Lumbert, Barnstable, 1 July, 1657, 8:47
  marriage, and Mercy Billington, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1681, 8:76
  children of, 8:48, 61, 78, 84, 88
Richard, 5:19; 13:510
  birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 9 September, 8:88
  propounded as freeman, 2:84
Widow,
  estate of, 4:8

MARTYR
Peter, 13:117

MASBANOMETT (Indian), 2:157

MASCUS (Indian), father of Miantonomo, 9:14

MASKIPPAGE (Indian), 5:168

MASON
Henry, 8:192
  birth, son of Noah, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1680, 8:73
  commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:84; 10:113, 135, 153, 178, 254
  letter from, 10:416, 429
Captain [John], 10:88, 90, 147
Major [John], 10:131, 149, 151, 179, 180, 193, 228, 380
  desired to assist Indian governors, 10:168
Martha,
  death, wife of Noah, Rehoboth, 6 February, 1675, 8:63
Mary, 5:213, 221
  birth, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1682, 8:79
Noah, 5:231; 6:8
  birth, son of Noah, Rehoboth, 17 December, 1678, 8:70
  marriage, and Sarah Fitch, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, 8:66
  children of, 8:70, 73, 79
  wife of, 8:63
  freeman, 8:209
Samson / Sampson, 5:213, 221; 13:533
  death, Rehoboth, September, 1676, 8:63
Samuel,
  birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 9 June, 8:88
  marriage, and Elizabeth Miller, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1682, 8:79
  child of, 8:88
Captain, 9:38, 43, 102, 116, 144
  the commissioners' letter, or commission, to, 9:35

MASSASOIETT / MAASASSOWAT, see USSAMEQUIN
MASENTUMPAINE / MASSATANPAINE / MASSHANTAMPAINE / MASHANTAMPAINE (Indian), 2:21; 3:90; 5:147, 148
accused of stealing, 3:91
claim against Andrew Hellot and others, 2:20
his complaint against Teague Jones, 3:88
testimony of, 12:232

MASTENSON / MAISTERSON
Mary, alias Mary Smith,
deed to Nathaniel Masterson, 12:176
Nathaniel, 2:66
and Sarah Wood, deed from Mary Smith, alias Masterson, 12:176
deed from John Dunham, Jun., 12:155
Richard, 12:51, 177

MATHER
Rev. Increase,
his services to the colony in England, 6:259
thanks and money voted to, 6:260

MATTAKIST (Indian), 10:116
See also NEWCOM

MATTAMPAHAN, alias JOSEPH (Indian), 5:72

MATTAQASON (Indian), 4:162
sachem of Mannamoiett, 4:64

MATTASHANAMO / MATTASHUNNAMO / MATTASHUAMAMA / MATTASHUNANNAMO (Indian), 5:167

MATTHEWS / MATHEWS / MATHEWES / MATHEWE / MATTHEWES / MATHUES
Esther,
birth, Yarmouth, 8 January, 1650, 8:12
James, 1:141; 2:34, 41; 3:48; 4:37, 117, 124, 150, 182; 7:92; 8:194, 200
children of, 8:3, 9
admitted a freeman, 2:52
depoty from Yarmouth, 4:60
estate of, 6:152
fined for not serving as grand juror, 2:57
freeman, 5:276; 8:176, 185, 206
one of Yarmouth committee, 2:74
propounded as freeman, 2:45
John, 4:187; 5:163; 8:125, 143
freeman, 8:178
punished for several offences, 5:53
Marmaduke / Madrick, 8:194
admitted a freeman, 2:23
freeman, 8:176, 185
propounded as freeman, 1:108
takes oath of allegiance, 1:107
Samuel, 5:95; 8:135
birth, son of James, Yarmouth, 1 May, 1647, 8:3
fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:53, 61
Thomas Crosbey, Sen., vs., 7:281
Sarah,
birth, daughter of James, Yarmouth, 21 July, 1649, 8:9
Thomas,
fined for beating an Indian, 5:31
Mr., 1:135; 2:20, 129; 7:51
propounded as freeman, 1:140

MATTAQASON (Indian), 7:206
and other Indians, William Nicarson vs., 7:155
sachem of Mannamoiett, William Nicarson vs., 7:171

MATTHIAS, alias ACHAWEHETT (Indian), 5:156
MATUXES
Newcom (Indian), 10:10, 11

MATWATACKA (Indian), alias Sam Harry, 12:229

MAUDSLEY
Wrightington, 13:314

MAUMANOMDUS (Indian), 5:72

MAUMOOWAMPEES (Indian), 12:236

MAURY
Mary, marriage, and John Kinsley, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1674, 8:53

MAVERICK
Samuel, 13:66

MAXFEILD
Clement, 13:496

MAXWELL
Clement, 3:40

MAVCOCK / MEACOCK
Peter, and Jonathan Brewster, agreement about keeping the ferry, 12:36
deed to Richard Wright, 12:34
land granted to, 5:170

MAYER / MEAYRE
Bamabas, 12:123, 124

MAYFIELD
Clement, 3:9

MAYHEW / MAHEW / MAIHEW / MAHEWE / MAYOU / MAYOW
E., 10:405
John, 10:296, 405, 406
son of Thomas, Jun., 10:405
Matthew, 5:7; 10:261-263, 277, 289, 291, 294, 296, 331
vs. John Ellis, 7:145
vs. Ralph Powell, 7:297
Thomas, 10:310, 317, 405, 406; 12:172
£40 allowed to, 10:141
letter from, 10:404
salary of, 10:167, 189, 218, 245, 262, 404
widow of, 10:205, 215, 217, 218, 239, 245, 278, 318
Thomas, Jun., 10:239, 241, 405
charge of educating his eldest son continued, 10:242
Thomas, Sen., 7:104; 10:209, 247, 405
born in the year 1592, died in 1681, 10:406
salary, 10:205
£20 allowed to his widow, 10:203, 205
a farm about Greensnorton, in Northamptonshire, belonging to, 10:165
his son a hopeful young man, hath the Indian language perfectly, 10:354, 355
his son at school, payment for 10:206, 219, 245, 246
his widow left poor, with six or seven children, desires that three boys may be fitted for service amongst the Indians, 10:203
it is feared that the ship wherein he was going to England is miscarried, 10:202
letter to, from the commissioners of the United Colonies, 9:205
salary of, 10:189
the commissioners' letter to him, 10:123, 209
the loss of, to the Indian work, very great, 10:203
Mr., Sen., 10:220, 242, 245, 356
salary of, 10:189
Mrs., 10:203, 204, 210, 262, 291, 293, 296, 331
family, arms of, 10:406

MAYMATYNON (Indian), 10:154

MAYNARD / MYNARD / MYNOR
John, 1:75, 115, 120; 2:42, 84, 85; 7:40; 8:190; 13:68
  marriage, 1:153
  contracts to build prison, 1:115
  deed from Comfort Starr, 12:66, 147
  deed to George Partrich, 12:147
  land granted to, 1:144, 146
  paid for work on prison, 2:24
  vs. Thomas Burne and others, 7:36
Mary, 12:147

MAYNE
Ezekiel, 3:220; 4:130; 5:120; 8:104
  discharged from bearing arms, 5:8
  fined for misdemeanor, 3:206

MAYNOR, see MINOR

MAYO
Hannah, 4:8
  birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Eastham, 17 October, 1657, 8:26
  marriage, and Nathaniel Bacon, Barnstable, 4 December, 1642, 8:42
Hannah (———), 13:516-517
James, 8:158
  birth, son of John, Eastham, 3 October, 1656, 8:26
  birth, son of John, Eastham, 15 December, 1652, 8:26
  marriage, and Hannah Reycraft, Eastham, 1 January, 1650, 8:26
  children of, 8:26, 57
  admitted a freeman 1:140
  estate of, settled, 5:200
  freeman, 8:176, 184, 208
John, Jun.,
  vs. William Browne, 7:197
Mary,
  marriage, and Jonathan Banges, Eastham, 16 July, 1664, 8:56
Nathaniel, 3:78, 136; 8:194, 202; 13:267, 516-517
  birth, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 16 November, 1652, 8:26
  birth, son of John, Eastham, 2 April, 1667, 8:57
  marriage, and Hannah Prence, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, 8:26
  children of, 8:26
  admitted a freeman, 3:7; 6:257
  deputy to General Court, 3:187
  estate of, 4:8
  freeman, 8:184
  propounded as freeman, 2:167
Richard Sparrow vs., 7:69
  birth, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 12 October, 1655, 8:26
  birth, son of John, Eastham, 2 March, 1658, 8:26
  and others, bond, in suit to be commenced against Thomas Baxter, 10:100, 101
his suit against John Williams, 2:125
his vessel seized, 10:90-92
propounded as freeman, 2:154
Samuel, Jun., 6:116
Samuel, Sen., admitted a freeman, 6:257
Theophilus, 13:516
birth, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 17 December, 1659, 8:26
Thomas, 13:516
birth, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 7 December, 1650, 8:26
birth, son of John, Eastham, 24 June, 1670, 8:57
William, 6:200
birth, son of John, Eastham, 7 October, 1654, 8:26
Mr., 2:20
Widow, land granted to, 4:129, 152

McCALL / MACALL
James, freeman, 8:208

McCoy / MECOY / MOCOY
John,
Jeremiah Howes vs., 7:153
land granted to, 4:159

McKENNEY / MACKENNEY / MUCKENNEY / MOKENE / MOCKENNEY / MOKENEY / MOKANEY
Daniel, 5:102; 8:96
estate of, 6:176
fined for drunkenness, 3:168
freeman, 8:186
John, 4:152, 153

MEADE / MEADES / MEEDS
Nicholas / Nick, 6:167
vs. Eliezer Dunham, 7:251
William, 10:225

MECOCK
Peter,
punished for misdemeanor, 1:156

MECOY, see McCoy

MEEBERY
Benjamin,
birth, son of John and Sarah, Swansea, 5 March, 1682, 8:84
John,
child of, 8:84

MEDSELFIE
Thomas,
mariage, and Ann Paine, Rehoboth, 2 December, 1679, 8:87

MEEKESANNO (Indian), 9:48

MEEKSAW / MEESAM (Indian), 10:159, 416, 441
a Narragansett sachem, 10:158
complaint against Uncas, 10:158
letter and queries sent to, and an answer, 10:4-11
message to, 10:158

MEHERNOW (Indian sachem), 10:47

MEIKSAH, see MEEKSAW
MEKAMOO (Indian), 4:190

MELANCHTHON
[Phillip], 10:454

MELLER
John, 7:151

MEMEEKEN (Indian), 10:262

MEMEHEUTT (Indian), 12:230

MEMINKEH (Indian sachem), 10:47

MENDALL / MENDALE / MENDLOVE / MENDLOWE
John, 7:217
   and another, John Waterman vs., 7:199
John, Sen.,
   William Clarke vs., 7:282
Mark, 1:63, 68; 12:64
   deed from William Hiller, 12:48
   deed to John Barnes, 12:64
   discharged of presentment, 2:4
   punished for several offences, 1:63, 69, 74
Mercy,
   land given to, by Assowetough, alias Bettey, 12:235
Robert, 1:61, 67, 109
   deed to John Phillips, 12:48
William,
   apprentice to Palmer and Church, 1:15

MENDAM / MENDAME
Mary, 1:132
   Arthur Howland vs., 2:77; 7:38
   freeman, 8:182
   his land sold to William Hiller, 2:77
   his wife punished for adultery, 1:132

MERCY
Joseph, 6:200

MERIAM
John,
   vs. William Hatch, 7:13

MERRICK / MERICKE / MERICK / MERICKE / MERECKE
Henry,
   freeman, 8:182
   sworn, 1:110
Isaac,
   birth, son of William, Eastham, 6 January, 1660, 8:28
John,
   birth, son of William, Eastham, 15 January, 1656, 8:30
Mary,
   birth, daughter of William, Eastham, 4 November, 1650, 8:30
   marriage, and Stephen Hopkins, Eastham, 23 May, 1667, 8:58
Rebecca,
   birth, daughter of William, Eastham, 28 July, 1648, 8:30
   birth, daughter of William, Eastham, 28 November, 1668, 8:56
Ruth,
   birth, daughter of William, Eastham, 15 May, 1652, 8:30
Sarah,
   birth, daughter of William, Eastham, 1 August, 1654, 8:30
Stephen,
  birth, son of William, Eastham, 12 May, 1646, 8:30
  marriage, and Mercy Banges, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, 8:57
  Samuel Smith vs., 7:148
  birth, son of William, Eastham, 15 September, 1643, 8:30
  birth, son of William, Eastham, 1 August, 1670, 8:57
  children of, 8:28, 30, 56, 57
  admitted a freeman, 3:137
  deed from Abraham Pearse, 12:136
  deed from George Partridg, 12:178
  deed to John Vobes, 12:178
  freeman, 5:278; 8:182, 208
  his lands, 1:45, 66
  land granted to, 4:18, 136
  lieutenant of Eastham company, 4:41
  propounded as freeman, 2:167; 3:7
  vs. John Atwood, 7:24
William, Jun., 5:258
  Ensign, 4:183

MERRIHEW / MARRIHO
  Mary,
    presented, 4:69

MERRITT / MERITT / MERRIOTT / MERRETT / MERRITE / MERRITTS
  Catherine,
    marriage, and John Dammam, Scituate, June, 1644, 8:19
  Elizabeth, 5:236
    death, Scituate, last of November, 1653, 8:19
    daughter of, 8:19
    administration of his estate, 3:51
    and Joseph Tilden, award of referees, 12:161
    deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
    deed to Nathaniel Tilden, 12:103
  Henry, Sen., 2:155
  John, 3:51, 100, 188; 5:127, 131; 7:301; 8:191; 13:252, 253, 482-483
    and another, vs. Isaac Chittenden, 7:184, 185
    estate of, 5:236
    inquest upon the body of, 5:227
  William, 2:115

MERY
  Walter,
    marriage, and Martha Cotterell, Taunton, 17 February, 1682, 8:86

METACOM / METACOMBR, see PHILIP

METARK / MITARK (Indian sachem of Gay Head), 10:405

METUMPAWETT (Indian), 10:142

MEXANNO / MIXANNO (Indian), 9:43, 45

MEYANNO (Indian), 9:86

MIANTINOMO / MIANTANIMO / MIANTONOMO / MYANTENOMO / MYANTENOMY / MYANTENONY / MYANTYNOMY /
  MYANTONIMO / MYANTONINIE (Indian sachem), 9:14, 17, 28, 29, 41, 51, 52, 53, 208; 10:179, 192, 229, 375, 376, 415
  charge against, 9:10, 11
  English to see him executed, 9:15
  taken prisoner by Uncas, and lodged at Hartford, 9:10
  to be delivered to Uncas, and put to death, 9:11, 15
  to be sent by sea to Massachusetts, if Uncas refuses to kill him, 9:15
MICILLAM
David, 13:426

MIDDLETON
Captain,
and his agents, complained against, 10:377

MILLER
Elizabeth,
  birth, Yarmouth, 13 October, 1649, 8:9
  marriage, and Samuel Mason, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1682, 8:79
  burial, wife of John, Sen., Rehoboth, 18 April, 1680, 8:74
Esther,
  birth, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 April, 8:88
Hannah,
  marriage, and Daniel Thurston, Rehoboth, 16 December, 1681, 8:76
Joan / Joane,
  child of, 8:3
  presented for abusing husband, 3:75
  widow of Obadiah Miller, 4:4, 5, 10
  admitted a freeman, 3:137; 4:38
  complaint against, 5:50
  deceased, inquest upon, 6:142
  deputy, 6:10, 36, 61, 85, 106, 127, 205, 211, 221, 222, 240, 263, 268
  deputy from Yarmouth, 5:55, 214, 231, 256
  freeman, 5:276
  land granted to, 1:150
  license taken from, 5:43
  licensed to keep an ordinary, 4:167
  on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:147, 163
  propounded as freeman, 6:42
  selectman at Yarmouth, 6:241
John, Sen., 5:141
  wife of, 8:74
John, of Middleborough, 5:91
John, of Rehoboth,
  freeman, 8:178
John, Jun., of Rehoboth, 5:166
  freeman, 8:178
John, Sen., of Rehoboth, 5:91, 115
  freeman, 8:178
John, of Yarmouth, 5:91, 92, 146
  freeman, 8:185, 186, 206
Mary,
  birth, daughter of Robert, Rehoboth, 14 June, 1680, 8:73
  marriage, and Samuel Perry, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1678, 8:71
Nicholas, 4:113; 13:267, 433
Obadiah, 3:75
  land of, sold, 4:4
Robert, 5:6
  children of, 8:53, 73
Samuel,
  marriage, and Esther Bowin, Rehoboth, 20 July, 1682, 8:79
  child of, 8:88
Sarah,
  marriage, and John Titus, 3 July, 1677, 8:66
Solomon,
  birth, son of Robert, Rehoboth, 6 March, 1674, 8:53
Susanna,
  birth, daughter of John, Yarmouth, 2 May, 1647, 8:3
Mr., 2:130; 6:33, 108, 129
  daughter of, 8:9
land granted to, 2:130
presented for scandalizing government, 3:10
propounded as freeman, 2:154

MILLS
Mary,
prosecuted for leaving her husband, 2:149

MINOR / MINORS / MYNER / MINAR
John, 10:125, 128, 141, 321; 12:138, 143
Thomas, 10:248
Sergeant, 10:199
complaint of, against the Narraganset Indians, 10:281

MITCHELL / MICHEL / MICHELL / MICHAELL / MECHELL / MICHELLE / MIHELL
Edward, 5:188, 252; 6:166, 262; 7:273
propounded, 6:87
punished for lewdness, 2:35
Elizabeth, married, 2:94
and others, lands of, at Namassaket, 5:5
deed from Andrew Ringe, 12:189
deed from John Holmes, 12:109
deed from Samuel Eedy, 12:151
deed from William Paybody, 12:198
deed to Samuel Eddy, 12:18
fined for not serving as juror, 3:168
freeman, 5:274; 8:174, 203
his lands at Marshfield, 3:76
land granted him, 1:90, 165
lands of, 4:27, 67, 94, 132, 185
Jacob, 5:115, 205
marriage, and Susanna Pope, Plymouth, 7 November, 1666, 8:31
essign of Dartmouth company, 5:138
settlement of estate of, 5:188, 252
John, 6:176, 177
Mary,
mariage, and James Shaw, Plymouth, 24 December, 1652, 8:14
Richard, 4:52; 8:132, 157
and wife, 8:109
and wife, fined, 4:47
fined for fighting, 5:53
Thomas, 5:44
William, takes the freeman's oath, 6:257
Mr.,
paid for election sermon, 8:165
preacher of God's word at Scituate, 8:158

MIXAM / MIXAN (Indian), 10:89, 171
and the Narraganset Indians, report of messengers sent to, 10:94-96
answer of, 10:96

MOASH (Indian), 3:144

MOATE
Nathaniel, 2:90

MOCKELETT
John, 13:326

MOCOY, see McCoy

MOCRUST (Indian), 4:80
MOHAWKE
  John (Indian), 6:81

MOHANSICK (Indian sachem in Long Island), complained against, 9:167
  See also MOWHASET

MONCHASACKE / MONCHASSUCKE (Indian), 4:167, 209
  fined, 8:122

MONCHASE (Indian), 4:167

MONEQUASON (Indian), salary of, 10:167

MONTACKETT / MONTOCKETT / MONTUCKETT / MUNTACKETT (Indian sachem), 10:170-172, 175, 180, 191
  appears to be free from charge, his tribute respited, 10:170, 171
  comes before the commissioners, 10:169
  complaint against, 10:169, 199, 200
  messenger sent to, 10:151
  to pay tribute, 10:200

MONTAIGNE
  Mons.,
    one of the counsel for New Netherlands [See De la Montagney], 10:27

MOOANAM (Indian), 1:133

MOORECOCK
  Benjamin, 1:103
    Bennett,
      marriage, 1:107
    Mary,
      apprentice to Richard Sparrow, 1:128

MOOROONE
  Monsieur, 9:56

MOPES, alias OLD JOHN (Indian), 5:105, 106

MORE / MOORE / MORREY / MOREY / MORY
  Cornelius, 13:426
    administration of estate of, 4:81
      (An Irishman), 13:265
    Elizabeth,
      suit against, 4:141
    George, 7:113; 8:191
      attachments against, 2:81
      inquest upon, 5:250
      land granted him, 1:46, 76, 160
      land of, sold, 4:72
      servant to Edward Dotey, 1:102
      to keep ferry at Jones River, 1:92
    Henry, 6:49
      Jonathan, 4:181; 5:16, 98; 6:82, 98, 115; 7:156, 246-249, 253, 255, 271
        marriage, and Mary Foster, Plymouth, 8 July, 1659, 8:22
        admitted a freeman, 6:86
        freeman, 8:203
        licensed, 6:40
        propounded as freeman, 6:42
        prosecuted, 3:127
      Mary,
        prosecuted for cruelty to her child, 5:16
      Richard, 7:221; 12:10
        deed to Abraham Blush, 12:22
        marriage, 1:45
Thomas,
demand against Samuel Dotey, 5:26
William, 12:120

MORGAGE
Sam, 10:265

MORRILL / MORRELL
Edward, 2:9; 13:71
Anthony Thacher vs., 7:23
his deposition, 1:135
indicted for stealing, 2:18
George, 1:130

MORIL / MORIS
Adonijah, 3:93
punished for trespass, 3:74
Richard, 3:164, 165, 181
his complaint against Indians, 3:148
Nunnaquaquat Neck granted to, 3:181
takes oath of fidelity, 3:181
Robert,
land confirmed to him, 2:55
vs. John Hassell, 7:32
Thomas, 2:149
deed to Edward Cope, 12:76
William, 2:149
a servant, assigned by master, 1:64
Captain, 3:193
———, 1:49

MORTON
Eleazer,
death, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 16 January, 1649, 8:8
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 3 May, 1652, 8:14
marriage, of Plymouth, and Nathaniel Bosworth, Jun., of Hull, 7 December, 1670, 8:33
birth, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 27 January, 1647, 8:5
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 7 June, 1653, 8:15
birth, son of George, Plymouth, 12 April, 1670, 8:74
marriage, 2:79
children of, 8:5, 11, 15
admitted a freeman, 2:123
ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
and another, in behalf of the town of Plymouth, vs. Francis Combe and others, 7:156
associate for Plymouth county, 6:169, 235, 243, 247
deed from Manasses Kemton, 12:204
deputy, 6:10, 36, 106, 127, 164
deputy from Plymouth, 3:115, 162, 187, 198, 214; 4:14, 37, 60, 90, 122, 148, 180; 5:17, 34, 55, 90, 114, 135, 144, 165, 196, 214, 256
Elizabeth Ellis and another vs., 7:228
freeman, 5:274; 8:202
his land, 1:166
lands of, 4:67, 94, 173
lieutenant of Plymouth company, 4:65
magistrate at Plymouth, 6:109
magistrate for Plymouth county, 6:268
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:133, 140, 155, 161, 163
one of the council of war, 5:64, 73; 6:67, 169
propounded as freeman, 2:114
selectman at Plymouth, 6:10, 241
to look after the colony's property, 6:210

Ephraim, Jun., 5:258; 6:61; 7:265
house of, fired by an Indian, 6:63

Ephraim, Sen.,
agent for Plymouth, grants mill privilege to Charles Stockbridge, 6:112

birth, son of George, Plymouth, 8 July, 1678, 8:75
marriage, and Joanna Kempton, Plymouth, 22 December, 1664, 8:25
children of, 8:74, 75
freeman, 5:274; 8:202

George, Jun.,
agent for Plymouth, grants mill privilege to Charles Stockbridge, 6:112

Joanna,
birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 9 November, 1654, 8:10
birth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 27 June, 1673, 8:74
marriage, and Benjamin Bosworth, Plymouth, 27 November, 1666, 8:31

Lydia,
death, wife of Nathaniel, Sen., Plymouth, 23 September, 1673, 8:35

Manasses,
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 7 June, 1653, 8:15
birth, son of George, Plymouth, 3 February, 1668, 8:74

Mercy,
marriage, 1:35
marriage, of Plymouth, and Anne Templar, of Charlestown, 29 April, 1674, 8:35
death, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 17 February, 1666, 8:31
children of, 8:8, 11, 14, 16, 31
admitted a freeman, 1:48
agreement with William Harlow, 5:10
ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
deed from Manasseh Kempton, 12:26
deed from Nicholas Snow, 12:135
deed from the church of Scituate, 12:153
freeman, 5:274; 8:174, 202
his complaint against Johnson, 3:175
his lands, 1:90, 95, 109, 166
land granted to, 2:49
lands of, 4:67, 94
one of the council of war, 5:64, 73; 6:67
petitions for land, 5:170
sworn as clerk of the Court, 3:16
secretary, 6:34; 9:224
Nathaniel, Sen.,
wife of, 8:35
deed to Wood's heirs, 6:161
Patience, 12:13
Rebecca,
birth, daughter of Ephraim, Plymouth, 15 March, 1650, 8:11
Remember,
marrige, and Abraham Jackson, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, 8:17
Robert,
freeman, 8:179
Rose, 4:11
Ruth,
birth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 20 December, 1676, 8:74
Sarah, 12:12
marriage, 2:79
her land laid out, 2:7
admitted a freeman, 3:117
bond to Nathaniel Warren, 4:77, 78
deed from Nicholas Snow, 12:134
deed to Comfort Starr, 12:56
freeman, 5:274; 8:202
John Combe vs., 7:38
land of, 12:5
Thomas, Jun., 12:6, 10
Thomas, Sen., 12:12
Timothy,
birth, son of George, Plymouth, 12 March, 1681-2, 8:75
William, 9:73, 102
letter from, complaining of Uncas, read, 9:71, 72
deputy, 6:61, 85, 185
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:124, 132, 136
to sell land for the colony, 4:184
Mr., 2:95
Sergeant, 4:53
———,
death, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, still born, 23 November, 1650, 8:11

MOSELEY
Captain, 10:454
MOSES
  John, 3:32, 196, 223
    fined for drunkenness, 3:222
    freeman, 8:181
    presented for frequenting taverns, 3:17

MOSES (Indian), 4:167
  fined, 8:122

MOSES, alias SUCQUASH (Indian), 10:267

MOSNICKSUKE (Indian), 5:72

MOTT / MOTE
  Jacob, 7:293, 295
  Nathaniel, 8:190

MOUCH
  Mr., 10:355, 356

MOUGHMAITOW (Indian), 9:19

MOUNTEGUE
  Griffin, 1:51

MOWARRANOKE / MOWARROONOKE (Indian), 10:47

MOWHASET (Indian sachem of Long Island), 9:102
  See also MOHANSICK

MOWIM (Indian), 10:389

MUCKASUNKE (Indian), 5:225

MUCKROY
  John,
    estate of, 6:66

MUFFEE
  Margaret,
    licensed, 6:187

MULFORD
  Thomas, 5:231

MULLINS / MULLENS / MULLINGS
  William, 1:66; 8:190
    his land, 1:146
    one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19

MUMUHO (Indian), 10:379

MUNNOOTUNKES
  Joseph (Indian), 5:72

MUNUCKSUM (Indian), 5:72

MURCOCK
  Mary,
    marriage, and William Browne, Plymouth, 16 July, 1649, 8:8

MURDO / MURDOE
  John, 6:208, 237; 7:312
    admitted a freeman, 6:240
MURRAY
  George, 2:6

MUSCOSH / MUSQUASH (Indian), 5:206; 10:46

MUSSERIA
  Sam (Indian), 6:262

MYLAM
  Samuel,
    Joseph Dunham vs., 7:175

MYLES
  James,
    birth, son of John, the younger, Swansea, 26 December, 1674, 8:51
    John, Jun., 8:48, 49
      freeman, 5:279
    John, the younger,
      child of, 8:51
    John., Rev.,
      death, Swansea, 3 February, 1682, 8:81
    Mr., 4:169; 8:122, 124, 128
      fined for setting up a meeting at Rehoboth, 4:162

MYMAT
  Thomas, 9:103

MYNARD, see MAYNARD

MYNOR
  John,
    freeman, 8:182

MYNOTT
  Sergeant, 9:102
NAHATAN (Indian), 2:157

NAIGHBOUR / NAIGHBORE
James, 3:8
admitted a freeman, 3:48
John Tompson vs., 7:80
propounded as freeman, 3:31

NAHANAWGHELL (Indian), 10:226

NAHATON
William, 10:366

NAIMETAIGUE (Indian), 9:68

NAMANUETT / NANUMETT, see MAMANUETT

NAMEAG / NAMEAGE / NAMEAKE / NAMEACK / NAMEACKE / NEMEACK / NEMEAKE (Indian), 10:108, 142, 143, 199, 417
tribute received from, 10:142

NAMUMPAM (Indian), 4:17, 186; 4:17, 24, 186

NAMUSHAT / NAMUSHWHAT (Indian), 5:72

NANAPOO (Indian), 5:72

NANASCO / NACASCO (Indian), 10:277

NANAUATAUATE, alias PELEX, 12:229

NANAWATCHAM (Indian), 5:72

NANEHEUNT (Indian), 12:230

NANIEKUNAT, see NINIGRET

NANNEY / NANE
Mr., 10:188, 190, 201, 202

NANQUATNUMACKE / NANQUATNUMUCKE / NANQUATNUMACH (Indian), 4:80; 6:22; 12:240
See also NONQUITNUMACKE
bounds of his land, 4:28
complaint of, against inhabitants of Sandwich, 4:68

NANQUIDNUMACKE (Indian), 4:80
and Quechattasett, deed to Jacob, alias Pampequin, 12:241

NANUMETT (Indian), 4:115; 5:99

NANUNNETT, (Indian sachem), 5:71

NAPAMES (Indian), 4:92

agreement with Barnstable, 2:21

NASH
James, 5:119; 7:152, 153; 13:221
Robert,
Gregory Armstrong vs., 7:51
Sarah Jennings vs., 7:51
William Hedge vs., 7:47
chosen sergeant, 2:61
deputy from Duxbury, 3:23
estate of, 6:125
freeman, 5:274; 8:174
John Williams vs., 7:226
lieutenant of militia at Duxbury, 2:88
marshal, 3:12; 4:135
one of the council of war, 3:153
testimony of, 7:257
Lieutenant, 2:127; 3:186; 4:20, 21, 48, 58, 66; 6:126; 7:56, 60; 8:111, 130, 155
bound for Captain Wright, 2:121
Marshal, 3:94; 4:96, 102; 8:147, 150
complaint of, against constable of Marshfield, 4:121

NASSAMAQUAT (Indian), 5:224
NAUHNOCOMWITT, alias Tobey COLE (Indian), 5:72
NAUNAUMASSO (Indian), 12:236
NAUNOWASIN (Indian), 5:72
NAWEACK / NAWEACKE (Indian), 10:143
tribute received from, 10:142

NEAL
Henry,
complaint against, 6:183

NED (Indian), 5:31

NEEHOHAST
John,
appointed guardian of David Hunter, 12:242

NEGUS / NEGERS
Hannah, 8:154
Isaac, 8:140, 154
marriage, and Hannah Andrewes, Taunton, 7 April, 1679, 8:83

NELMES
Francis, 12:121

NELSON
Jane,
marrigae, and Thomas Faunce, Plymouth, 13 December, 1672, 8:33
Joan,
birth, daughter of William, Plymouth, 28 February, 1650, 8:11
John, 5:18, 50, 140, 166, 247, 249; 6:36, 84, 124, 141, 167, 168, 178; 7:273, 275
marriage, and Sarah Wood, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, 8:31
death, son of John, Plymouth, 5 June, 1676, 8:64
children of, 8:64
wife of, 8:64
a merchant of Boston, 5:266
selectman at Middleborough, 6:59, 186
Lydia,
formerly Lydia Barnabey, 5:249
Martha,
marrigae, and John Cobb, Plymouth, 28 April, 1658, 8:17
death, daughter of John, Plymouth, 19 February, 1675, 8:64
estate of, 6:124
Sarah,
death, wife of John, Plymouth, 4 March, 1675, 8:64

marriage, 1:153
child of, 8:11
admitted a freeman, 3:137
deed to Thomas Burd, 12:186
freeman, 8:181
his land, 1:159
land granted to, 3:216
land of, 4:95
presented for lewdness, 3:159
propounded as freeman, 3:101
vs. Abraham Jackson, 4:105
wife of, one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
William, Jun., 5:69
William, Sen., 5:94
freeman, 5:279
Goodman, 13:337
———, 5:19

NENEGELETT, see NINIGRET

NENEKUNAT, see NINIGRET

NEQUASH COOKE (Indian), 9:72-74
See also WEQUASH COOKE

NESCANCOO (Indian), testimony of, 12:242

NESFEILD
Sarah,
a poor person provided for, 6:54, 56

NEWBERY
Walter, 6:120

NEWBOLD / NEWBOULD
Francis, 12:43

NEWCOM MATUXES (Indian), 10:10, 11

NEWCOME / NEWCOM (Indian), 10:154, 449
complaint against the Montackett sachem, 10:169, 170
messenger of Ninigret, 10:169
or Mattakist, 10:116

NEWLAND
Anthony,
birth, son of Jeremiah, Taunton, 1 August, 1657, 8:86
marriage, and Esther Austin, Taunton, 16 December, 1682, 8:86
Elizabeth, 3:113
marriage, and William Witherell, Jun., Taunton, 14 March, 1681, 8:80
Jeremiah, 8:96; 13:326, 521
child of, 8:86
fined, 3:168
freeman, 8:187
presented, 3:176
John, 3:138, 204; 8:95-98, 103, 193; 13:443
accused of blasphemy, 3:190
and wife, 8:103
and wife, fined for attending Quaker meeting, 3:200
fined for not taking oath of fidelity, 3:168, 181, 191, 201
his wife prosecuted for attending Quaker meeting, 3:111
not to suffer Quaker meetings at his house, 3:113
Mary,
birth, Sandwich, 16 April, 1649, 8:8
Rose, presented for absence from public worship, 2:173
William, 2:16, 18, 71, 104, 139; 3:76, 123, 176, 204; 5:166; 7:20, 114; 8:95, 96, 99, 103, 193, 199; 12:211; 13:149-150, 171, 173, 175, 404
marriage, and Rose Holloway, Sandwich, 19 May, 1648, 8:6
admitted a freeman, 2:23
and wife, fined for going to Quaker meeting, 3:200
Benjamin Nye vs., 7:100
bound for daughter's appearance, etc., 3:150, 154
discharged from bond, 4:87, 88
dischaffranchised, 3:167, 176
execution against Applegate, 2:21
fined for absence as deputy, 3:26
fined for refusing to serve on a jury, 3:224
freeman, 8:176, 184
George Barlow vs., 7:92
his complaint against George Barlow, 3:158, 191
land granted to, 1:149
licensed as retailer, 2:73, 75
lieutenant at Sandwich, 2:117
one of Sandwich committee, 2:40, 57, 60, 63, 68, 94, 117, 144
propounded as freeman, 2:17
prosecuted, etc., for harboring Quakers, 3:123, 130, 197, 213
suit against William Thomas, 2:55, 60
takes the oath of fidelity, 2:15
Thomas Applegate vs., 7:23
to train Sandwich military company, 2:88; 3:11
vs. Thomas Applegate, 7:19
warrant to search his house for papers, 3:173
wife of, 8:95, 103

NEWMAN
Antipas, 13:389
birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 29 March, 1673, 8:51
burial, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 17 July, 1673, 8:52
Francis, 10:26, 30, 36, 38, 39, 42, 43, 48-50, 72
chosen President, 10:238
commission and instructions to, 10:29, 30
commissioner, 10:113, 197, 213, 238
messenger to the Dutch Governor, 10:26
Hopestill, 13:389
marriage, and George Shove, Taunton, 12 July, 1664, 8:59
child of, 8:62
children of, 8:63, 67
freeman, 5:278
Noah, Rev.,
burial, Rehoboth, 18 April, 1678, 8:71
Samuel, 4:14, 38, 61, 148; 5:209; 6:11, 107, 144; 8:201; 11:244; 13:267, 389-392, 510
burial, son of Noah, Rehoboth, 2 October, 1677, 8:67
child of, 8:51, 52
administration of estate of, 4:54
admitted a freeman, 4:38
council of war for Rehoboth, 5:261
freeman, 5:278; 8:177, 196, 209
John Browne vs., 7:58
propounded as freeman, 3:188
Samuel, Jun., 4:54; 13:389
freeman, 8:179
Sybil, 13:389, 392
birth, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 31 March, 1675, 8:62
death, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 24 September, 1675, 8:63
Mr., 10:31, 182, 188, 202
letter written to, 10:183
salary of, 10:189
Mrs., 4:54
money granted to, 5:259

NEWTOWN / NUTON
Brian,
Werckhoven, counsellor for New Netherlands, 10:37
Ellen, 12:6
Thomas, 10:27, 31, 40, 72
testimony concerning, 10:50
Captain, 10:27
Mr., 10:128

NICHOLAS / NICALAS
Austin,
land of, 12:5
Captain, 13:341

NICHOLAS (Indian?), 5:264

NICHOLS / NICHOLLS / NICOLLS / NICOLLS
Benjamin R., 13:1, 262
James,
inquest upon, 4:176
Richard,
Colonel, defamatory letter sent to, by William Nickarson, 4:134, 155, 157, 158, 168
Sarah, 5:33
Thomas, 5:226; 6:35; 8:139, 192; 13:171
fined for lying, 5:112
John Bucke's acknowledgment to, 5:94
presented for breach of peace, 2:96
Samuel Hiland vs., 7:168
Colonel, 10:409
General, 8:122

NICHOLSON / NICHOLSONE
Joseph, 6:129
William, 3:28; 8:194
freeman, 8:176

NICK (Indian), 3:145

NICKERSON / NICKERSONE / NICKARSON / NICARSONS / NICARSON / NIKARSON / NICHOLSON / NICHerson
Elizabeth,
marriage, and Robert Eldred, Yarmouth, October, 1649, 8:10
John, 4:154
vs. William Griffeth, Jun., 7:289
Joseph, 4:154, 184; 5:253; 6:36; 8:148
birth, son of William, Yarmouth, 10 mo., 1647, 8:3
vs. William Griffeth, Sen., 7:283
Nicholas, 4:153, 154; 5:256
child of, choked to death, 4:170
estate of, 6:99
freeman, 8:186
prosecuted, 4:158
Robert, 4:154; 6:11, 107; 8:161
freeman, 8:186
Ruhamah, 8:148
fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:253
Samuel, 4:154, 183, 184; 7:289; 8:148
fined for fighting on Sabbath, 5:253
child of, 8:3
acknowledges judgment for fine, 5:10
admitted a freeman, 6:257
Anthony Gilpin vs., 7:21
complainant against Pamacowett (Indian), 6:24
complaint against, 6:145
deputy from Yarmouth, 3:79
Edward Dillingham and others vs., 7:50
Francis Baker vs., 7:172
freeman, 8:185
inspector of whales for Monamoy, 6:251
John Freeman and another vs., 7:132, 134
land of, at Mannamoiett, 5:147, 154, 171
lands granted to, 4:96, 97, 101, 135
lands sold for the use of the colony, 4:64
petitions for his land, 3:120, 165
presented for buying land of Indians, 3:101
propounded as freeman, 2:3, 17, 154
prosecuted for buying lands of Indians, 4:44, 49, 58, 59
recognized for good behavior, 2:41
Samuel Hall vs., 7:299
takes oath of fidelity, 2:15
Thomas Fallen, Jun., vs., 7:299
vs. Anthony Thacher, 7:94
vs. Arthur Howland, 7:282
vs. Edward Sturgis, 7:90, 91
vs. Mattaquason, sachem of Mannamoiett, 7:171
vs. Robert Dennis, 7:50
vs. several Indians, 7:155
vs. the town of Yarmouth, 7:166
vs. Thomas Fallen and another, 7:193
vs. Thomas Starr, 7:48, 50
vs. Tristram Hedgis, 7:207-209
William, Jun., 4:154, 184
William, Sen., 4:154; 7:268, 274
acknowledgments of, 4:87, 134, 135, 140
controversy with Indians, 4:64, 162, 163
Francis Baker vs., 7:173
prosecuted, 4:49, 134, 135, 140, 155, 157, 163
Thomas Howes against, 4:183
Thomas Howes, Sen., and another, vs., 7:106
Tristram Hedggis vs., 7:205
vs. Josiah Cooke, Sen., 7:218
Goodman, 13:306
Mr.,
land granted to, 2:129
NIMROD (Indian), 5:79
alias PUMPASA, 4:26
NIMROD (Negro), 6:177
NINIGRET / NINNIGRETT / NIMNEGRETT / NIMNIGRETT / NINMIGRETT / NINNEGRETT / NINNEGRET / NINNEGRATE /
NINNIGET / NINNEGREET / NINEGRETT / NENAGRETT / NINNUEGRETT / NIMNEGREET / NINEGRATT / NINAGRATT /
NINECRITT / NENEGRATE / NENEGRATT / NENEGRETT / NINNECRAFT / NINNECRAFTS / NENEGELETT /
NANEKUNAT / NYMCUNNET / NYMCUNNETT / NYNICUNNETT / NINAGRAD / NENEGLAD / NENEKUNAT / NINICRAFT /
NINICROFT / NINNIGREAT (Indian sachem), 4:151, 165, 166; 9:45, 85-87, 89, 106, 116, 117, 169; 10:23, 28, 43, 45, 48, 64,
89, 101-104, 113, 114, 116, 117, 129, 131, 132, 145-151, 154, 170-172, 179, 191, 192, 224, 247-249, 267, 268, 283, 286, 361,
and the Narraganset Indians, report of messengers sent to, 10:94-96
answer of, 10:96
charge of expedition to be paid by the colonies, 10:152
complaint against, 10:22
complaint of, against the Montacket sachem, 10:169
copy of the covenants with, 10:147
engages to surrender captive Pequots, 10:147
expedition against, 3:67, 91; 10:434-442
forces raised to be sent against, 10:434
forces sent against, 10:126, 131


forces sent against disbanded, 10:437
forces to be raised against, 10:434
his answer brought by the messenger, 10:125
his conduct disapproved by the commissioners, 9:145
invades the Long Island Indians, 10:125
letter and queries sent to, and answer, 10:4-11
messenger sent by, 10:169-172, 179
messengers sent to, 10:115, 190
Pequots to be removed from subjection of, 10:134
pretends liberty to hunt within the Pequot country, 9:169
tribute paid by his Pequots, 10:108
vindicates himself, 9:144
wampam received from, 9:107
war against, determined, 10:427
war against, determined upon, 10:98
war against, Massachusetts refuses to raise men for, 10:101
war declared against, by the commissioners, 10:96-101

NOAUWEES (Indian), 12:228

NOCRAS, alias JAMES (Indian), 5:124

NOCROFT (Indian), 4:115

NOKUNOWITT / NOKANOWITT (Indian), deed from Saseakowett and Adtoquanpoke, 12:240

NOLMAN
   John, 5:190

NONQUITNUMACKE (Indian), 4:161
   See also NANQUATNUMACKE

NOPYE
   Tom (Indian), 5:238, 239

NORCROSS / NORCROSSE
   Mary (Gilbert), 13:324

NORCUTT / NORKETT
   William, 3:174; 8:109, 194
      fined for fornication, 4:47
      prosecuted for not paying rates, 5:28

NORMAN
   Elizabeth,
      death, daughter of Hugh, Yarmouth, 28 May, 1648, 8:7
   Hugh, 2:137, 148; 8:194
      marriage, 1:134
      daughter of, 8:7
      his wife presented for lewdness, 2:137, 163
   Samuel, 8:114, 116, 120, 131
      fined for lying, 4:101
      punished for breach of peace, 5:39
   Sarah, 2:148

NORRIS
   Rev. Edward,
      his letter to the commissioners, in favor of a war with the Dutch, 10:58

NORTH
   Captain,
      prosecuted for sedition, 2:70
NORTHCOTE / NORTHCOATE
William, 2:91
freeman, 8:185

NORTHEY / NORTHY
John, 5:190, 227

NORTON / NORTONN
Frances, 12:121
Humphrey, 3:124, 140; 13:267, 545-546, 548-550
  a Quaker, prosecuted, 3:123, 139
  his railing papers, 3:149
Mary, 12:124
Nicholas, 4:27; 5:7
  vs. Joseph Hull, 7:16

NOTEWAS COOKE (Indian), 9:71
See also WEEKWASH COOKE

NOWELL
Increase, 2:157; 9:90, 156; 10:3, 6, 420-423, 428, 429, 434
Mr., 10:424, 427

NOWEQUA (Indian), 9:101, 102

NOWHENETT
John (Indian interpreter), 10:361

NOYCE
Mr., 13:97

NOYNETACHA (Indian), 9:70

NUM
John (Indian), 5:204, 205

NUMACKE, see also NUMQUID NUMMACK
Moses, alias WEESQUEBS (Indian), 5:96, 97
William (Indian), 5:96, 97; 6:22
  authorized to sell land, 6:19
  suit of, against George Barlow, 6:98

NUMPUS / NUMPAS (Indian), 5:210, 215

NUMQUID NUMMACK
vs. John Fish, 7:40

NURTON
Nicholas,
  from Richard Standerwick, 1:159

NYE / NOY / NOYE
  marriage, 1:153
  freeman, 8:179
  land granted to, 1:149
  vs. Thomas Dexter, Jun., 7:51
  vs. William Newland, 7:96, 100
Benjamin, Sen., 5:114
Bethia,
  birth, daughter of Ebenezer, Sandwich, 5 October, 1675, 8:81
Caleb, 6:85, 163; 7:233, 259, 260, 275, 291
  propounded as freeman, 6:86
Ebenezer,
  child of, 8:81
Elizabeth,
  release to Nathaniel Clarke, 6:163
John, 5:114; 6:82; 7:246-249, 264, 285; 8:192
  admitted a freeman, 6:86
  propounded as freeman, 6:63
Jonathan, 6:60
  birth, Sandwich, born 20 November, 1649, 8:9
  freeman, 8:205
  propounded as freeman, 6:63
OAKES
  Thomas, 6:191

OBACHIQUED / OBECHIQUOD / OBOCHIQUOD (Indian), 9:97, 98
  freed from subjection to Indian sachems and from tribute, 10:134

OGDEN
  John, 9:209, 210
  Mr., 10:249

OGILLIOR
  David, 3:91

OKILLIA
  David,
    freeman, 8:186

OLD HOPE (Indian), 6:21, 22, 25

OLD JOHN, alias MOPES (Indian), 5:105, 106

OLD PETER (Indian), 12:243

OLD THOMAS (Indian), 5:225; 12:235

OLD TUSSPAQUIN (Indian), 12:230

OLD WATTUSPAQUIN
  See also TUSSPAQUIN
  gift to Assowetough, 12:235

OLDHAM / OULDOM / OULDOM / OLDUM / OULDAME / OLDAM
  John, 12:8
    birth, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 20 August, 1658, 8:49
  Thomas, 4:29; 8:189; 13:417
    birth, son of Thomas, Scituate, 30 October, 1660, 8:29
    marriage, and Mary Witherell, Scituate, 20 November, 1657, 8:49
    children of, 8:29, 49
    freeman, 8:180
  Mr., 12:6

OLIVER / OLLIVER
  James, 10:437
  Nathaniel, 6:77; 7:270, 271, 284
    attorney, vs. Nathaniel Hall, 7:280
  Peter, 10:435

OLNEY
  David,
    vs. Thomas Payne, 2:57

OMPATAKESUKE (Indian), 12:236

OMUKACUSCOWETT (Indian), alias TOM
  testimony of, 7:257

ONION
  Benjamin,
    marriage, (of Dedham), and Deborah Woodcocke, Rehoboth, 24 May, 8:88

ONOPEQUIN (Indian), 10:269
ORDWAY
Abner, 3:52
John Goare vs., 7:51

ORMSBY / ORMSBY / ORMSBYE
See also ARMSBET
Bethia,
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 15 April, 1682, 8:78
Elizabeth,
  birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1674, 8:53
Grace, 13:478
Hannah,
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 23 September, 1678, 8:71
Jacob, 13:478
  birth, son of Jacob, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1674, 8:53
  birth, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 13 September, 1680, 8:73
  birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1682, 8:78
  burial, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1676, 8:64
  child of, 8:53
Jacob, Jun.,
  burial, Rehoboth, 16 February, 1676, 8:64
Jeremiah,
  birth, son of Thomas, Taunton, 25 November, 1672, 8:86
  children of, 8:53, 66, 70, 73, 78
  freeman, 5:278; 8:209
Jonathan,
  birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 26 August, 1678, 8:70
Martha,
  birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 7 May, 1680, 8:73
Mary,
  birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 4 April, 1677, 8:66
  marriage, and Nicholas lyde, Jun., Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, 8:66
Richard, 13:267, 427
  administrator of, John Godfrey vs., 7:130, 131
  estate of, 4:105, 164, 167
Sarah, 4:105
Thomas, 13:478
  children of, 8:71, 73, 78, 86

OSBORNE / OSBORN
Christopher, 1:107
Matthew, 1:65
  a servant, assigned by master, 1:65

OSSAMEQUIN, see USSAMEQUIN

OTIS / OTTIS / OTTES / OTTICE / OATIS
John, 4:14, 30, 61, 180; 5:7, 196, 228, 229; 8:135; 13:418, 422, 459, 523
  and another, vs. John Gorham, Sen., 7:162
  fined for selling cider without license, 5:81
  freeman, 8:180, 207
  Samuel Clapp's receipt to, 5:228
John, Sen., 6:11
Joseph,
  deed from Robert Crossman, 12:218
  freeman, 8:205
Stephen, 7:302
  freeman, 8:205

OTWAY, alias PARKER
William, 2:176; 13:271

OUSAMEQUIN, see USSAMEQUIN
OWIN
Deliverance, marriage, (of Braintree), and John Eedy, Taunton, 1 May, 1672, 8:83
PAACUMP (Indian), 10:114

PABODIE / PAYBODY / PAYBODDY / PABODY / PEABODY / PAYBODI

Annis, 13:453
Francis, 13:453
Isabel, 13:453
admitted a freeman, 1:74
deed from Nathaniel Sowther, 12:47
freeman, 8:175
his lands, 1:72, 165
inquest upon, 5:29
Thomas, 13:453
marriage, 2:79
admitted a freeman, 2:167
allowance to, 7:91
ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
deed from John Willis, 12:39
deed to Experience Michell, 12:198
deputy, 3:63; 6:10, 36, 61, 85
fine remitted to, 4:129
fined for misdemeanor, 4:66
freeman, 5:275; 8:203
land granted to, 5:38, 147
land surrendered by, 5:38
land to be laid out by, 3:193
land to be viewed by, 3:193
lands of, 4:67, 119, 131, 159
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:132, 133, 161
propounded as freeman, 2:154
receives land from Indians, 5:96, 97
requested by the General Court to attend Quaker meetings, 11:130
selectman at Duxbury, 6:34, 129, 186
to oversee the rebuilding of Jones River bridge, 4:109
vs. Sarah Parke, 7:220
Mr.,
associate, Bristol county, 6:189

PACKARD / PACKER / PAKER
See also PARKER
Elizabeth,
marrige, (of Bridgewater), and Thomas Auger, Taunton, 14 November, 1665, 8:30, 38
Jael,
marrige, (of Bridgewater), and John Smith, Sen., Taunton, 15 November, 1672, 8:59
Samuel, 4:61; 5:93, 145; 6:141; 8:157
admitted a freeman, 6:240
ensign at Bridgewater, 6:218
freeman, 5:278
Samuel, Jun.,
James Hayward vs., 7:278
Samuel, Sen., 4:193; 5:59
fined, 8:136
freed from fine for selling liquor to Indians, 5:128
licensed to keep an ordinary, 5:54
Samuel, Sen., of Bridgewater, 8:137
Thomas, 8:140
PADDOCK / PADOCK / PADDOCKE / PADDUCK / PADDUK / PADUCKE / PADDUCKE

Alice,
  birth, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 7 March, 1640, 8:25
  marriage, and Zachariah Eedey, 7 May, 1663, 8:23
John, 6:167
  birth, son of Robert, Plymouth, 1 April, 1643, 8:25
  marriage, and Anna Jones, Swansea, 21 December, 1673, 8:48
  son of Robert, to be under the guidance of Captain Thomas Willet, 12:198
Mary, 12:198
  birth, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 10 March, 1638, 8:25
  marriage, and Thomas Roberts, Plymouth, 24 March, 1650, 8:11
  deed to Stephen Wood, 12:195, 199
  death, Plymouth, 25 July, 1650, 8:10
  children of, 8:25
  bound to prosecute William Corvannel, 1:85
  fined for drunkenness, 2:138
  grant of land to, 2:30
  his claim against William Palmer's estate, 2:109
  land granted him, 1:85
Susanana,
  marriage, (of Dartmouth), and John Eedey, Taunton, last of November, 1665, 8:38
  marriage, (of Dartmouth), and John Eedey, Taunton, 12 November, 1665, 8:82
Zachariah, 4:170; 6:107
  birth, son of Robert, Plymouth, 20 March, 1636, 8:25
  land granted to, 6:44

PADDY / PADDIE / PADY

Alice,
  death, wife of William, Plymouth, 24 April, 1651, 8:13
Elizabeth,
  birth, daughter of William, Plymouth, 12 November, 1641, 8:24
John,
  birth, son of William, Plymouth, 25 November, 1643, 8:24
Joseph,
  birth, son of William, Plymouth, 10 September, 1649, 8:7
  death, son of William, Plymouth, 18 February, 1649, 8:8
Samuel, 4:40
  birth, son of William, Plymouth, 1 August, 1645, 8:24
Thomas, 4:40
  birth, son of William, Plymouth, 6 September, 1647, 8:4
  birth, son of William, Plymouth, 16 September, 1652, 8:14
  marriage, 1:134
  child of, 8:8
  children of, 8:4, 7, 14, 24
  wife of, 8:13
  admitted a freeman, 1:48
  and William Hanbury, deed from Andrew Hellott, 12:74
  deed from John Evance, letter, 12:125
  deed from John Weekes, 12:38
  deed to Arthur Howland, 12:151
  deed to Edmund Freeman, 12:132
  acquittance, 12:143
  deed to Nathaniel Morton, 12:153
  deed to Robert Finney, 12:199
  deputy from Plymouth, 1:126, 154
  freeman, 8:174
grant of land to, 2:23, 25, 26, 161
his demand against Edward Hall's estate, 3:34
his receipt to John Gorum, 3:86
land granted to, 1:40, 56, 64, 111, 166
land granted to children of, 4:40, 45
licensed to set up a fishing stage, 2:31
one of lessees of Kennebeck trade, 2:145
one of Plymouth committee, 2:16, 31, 40, 45, 57, 59, 63, 68, 72, 74, 94, 117, 123, 144
Treasurer, 11:37
vs. James Luxford, 7:25
vs. Webb Adey, 7:4
Mr., 2:23, 42, 83, 117, 139, 154, 155; 7:29; 13:66-67, 111, 181

PAEMPOHUT, alias Joseph, 12:229

PAGE
———, 1:38

PAGENATOWIN (Indian), 4:58

PAGGETT
John, 6:111

PAINE / PAIN / PAYNE / PAIME
Alice, 13:267, 544
death, Taunton, 5 December, 1682, 8:85
Ann,
marrage, and Thomas Medselfe, Rehoboth, 2 December, 1679, 8:87
Eleazer,
birth, son of Thomas, Eastham, 10 March, 1658, 8:27
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 6 November, 1681, 8:76
birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 12 July, 1682, 8:78
James,
freeman, 8:207
John,
child of, 8:78
administrator of estate of, Richard Thayer vs., 7:222, 223
admitted a freeman, 6:239, 257
estate of, 6:79, 80
Mary,
marrage, and James Rogers, Eastham, 11 January, 1670, 8:58
marrage, and Enoch Hunt, Rehoboth, 29 October, 1678, 8:71
Moses, 5:120; 12:207
child of, 8:76
deputy from Rehoboth, 5:195, 214, 232
Rebecca,
marrage, and Peter Hunt, Jun., Rehoboth, 24 December, 1673, 8:52
Samuel, 6:166; 12:220
admitted a freeman, 6:130
freeman, 8:209
burial, Rehoboth, 24 January, 1677, 8:67
admitted a freeman, 2:84
and another, Constant Southworth, Treasurer, vs., 7:137
deed from Edmund Freeman, 12:179
deputy, 3:44, 63
deputy from Rehoboth, 3:9, 32, 49, 80, 99, 115, 135, 162; 4:37, 60, 90, 122; 5:34, 55
freeman, 5:278; 8:177, 196, 209
magistrate at Rehoboth, 3:104; 4:65, 73
one of Rehoboth committee, 2:117, 144, 154, 168
one of the council of war, 3:138
petitions to settle at Sickuncke, 2:43
propounded as freeman, 3:163
freeman, 5:278; 8:178
Stephen, Sen., 3:222; 4:13, 84; 5:57, 84, 92, 141, 144, 146, 209, 248
burial, Rehoboth, 21 August, 1679, 8:87
Thomas, 2:20, 70; 4:15, 61, 100, 176, 187; 5:36, 57, 60, 92, 145, 244, 265; 7:21, 50, 197; 10:165, 186
child of, 8:27
admitted a freeman, 1:126; 3:137
chosen water bailiff, 5:62, 104
deputy, 6:36, 61, 240
deputy from Eastham, 5:55, 90, 114, 214, 256
deputy from Yarmouth, 1:126
freeman, 5:278
land granted to, 2:128; 4:152; 5:20
of Rehoboth, 5:200
selectman at Eastham, 6:59
vs. David Offley, 2:57
water bailiff, 11:228
Thomas, Jun., 6:167
admitted a freeman, 6:130
deputy, 6:263, 268
Thomas, Sen., 6:242
Thomas, of Eastham,
freeman, 8:184, 202, 208
Thomas, Jun., of Eastham,
freeman, 8:209
Thomas, of Yarmouth, 8:176, 194
Mr., 3:119; 13:392
of Rehoboth, 10:364
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:110, 113, 116
deputy, fined for non-appearance, 4:107
Mr., Sen., 4:145, 175

PAKES
Thankful,
drowned, inquest upon, 3:92
William, 3:92
propounded as freeman, 3:101

PALMER / PALLMER
Bridget, 13:63
Elizabeth, 13:389
Francis, 12:6, 11
Henry, 13:63
John, 3:69, 78; 5:211; 7:115, 129; 8:110
birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 25 March, 1682, 8:78
birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 January, 8:87
burial, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 15 July, 8:88
burial, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 5 January, 8:88
his petition for land, 3:112, 113
presented for lending gun to Indian, 2:165
presented for stopping highway, 3:164
prosecuted for not paying rates, 5:40
vs. Humphrey Johnson, 7:74
Dinah Silvester vs., 7:101
fined for slander, 4:29
freeman, 8:180
vs. John Silvester, 7:140, 184
William Barstow vs., 7:107
John, Sen.,
and another, William Barstow vs., 7:80
fined for deceit, 4:5
freeman, 8:180
John Williams vs., 7:204
Jonah, freeman, 8:178, 209
Jonas, 5:141; 6:35, 143
Josiah, 6:81
   Robert Barker, Jun., vs., 7:221
Josias, 8:136
   fined for slander, 5:87
Mary,
   marriage, and John French, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1678, 8:71
Rebecca, 3:5; 7:58; 13:63
Samuel, 8:111
   birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 January, 8:87
   marriage, and Elizabeth Kingsley, Rehoboth, 12 January, 1680, 8:72
   children of, 8:78, 87, 88
   estate of, 5:211
   Robert Stanford vs., 7:146
Susanna, 6:13
   Thomas, 6:45, 57, 189
      freeman, 8:204
   Walter, 2:155, 172; 3:8; 8:201; 13:155
      admitted a freeman, 2:89
      freeman, 8:177, 196
      one of Rehoboth committee, 2:94, 117
      propounded as freeman, 2:84
   birth, son-in-law of Robert Paddocke, Plymouth, 27 June, 1634, 8:25
   admitted a freeman, 1:161
   controversy between, and Yarmouth, 7:51, 53
   deed to John Holmes, 12:18
   estate of, 6:13
   executors of, deed to Thomas Besbeech, 12:35
   fined for contempt, 2:136
   freeman, 5:279; 8:176, 185
   his claim against Winchester's estate, 2:136
   his estate, 3:45
   his will proved, 1:78
   land of, 12:5
   lieutenant of troops raised for war, 2:47
   lieutenant of Yarmouth company, 2:63
   one of Yarmouth committee, 2:46, 60, 63, 68
   propounded as freeman, 1:108, 132
   Thomas Dexter, Sen., vs., 7:44
      to exercise townmen of Yarmouth, 2:86
      to train Yarmouth militia, 1:130
      vs. Thomas Boardman and another, 7:50
      vs. Thomas Starr, 7:50
   William Lumpkin and others vs., 7:52
William, Jun., 1:4, 28; 12:11
   marriage, 1:26
      admitted a freeman, 1:32
William, Sen.,
   John Willis and wife vs. executors of will of, 7:7
William, the younger, 7:7
Goodman, 7:107
Lieutenant, 10:49
   one of Yarmouth committee, 2:123, 144, 154
Mr., 2:95
Widow, 1:75
   ———, 1:75

PAMACOWETT / PAMOCOIETT (Indian), 6:24

PAMONTAQUASK / PAMANTAQUASH, alias the Pond Sachem (Indian), will of / 12:229
PAMPAMUETT (Indian), 5:239

PAMPEQUIN, POMEQUINE, alias JACOB (Indian), deed from Quechattasett and Nanquidnumacke, 12:241

PAMPMUMITT, alias CHARLES (Indian), 4:152

PANHANETT (Indian), 12:237

PANOWWIM (Indian), testimony of, 12:242

PANTAUSETT (Indian), testimony of, 12:242

PANUPPAQUA (Indian interpreter), salary of, 10:167

PAPAMO / PAPAUMO (Indian), land of, 12:225, 226

PAQUAHO, alias DANIEL (Indian), 4:92

PARKE
Sarah,
  William Paybody vs., 7:220
Mr., 9:205

PARKER
Abigail, 13:468
Alice, 4:16; 6:184; 13:302
Alice (———), 13:518
Benjamin, 6:184
Daniel, 6:184
Elisha, 6:184
  birth, son of Elisha and Elizabeth, (Hinckley), Barnstable, November, 1660, 8:47
  marriage, and Elizabeth Hinckley, Barnstable, 15 July, 1657, 8:47
  children of, 8:47
  freeman, 8:179
Elizabeth, 13:468
Hannah, 6:184
Jane, 6:183
John, 6:146; 8:195; 13:239, 241, 267, 468-469
  death, Taunton, 14 February, 1667, 8:38
  ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
  freeman, 8:176
  takes oath of fidelity, 3:58
Joseph, 6:184
  birth, son of William, Scituate, 4 October, 1658, 8:29
Lydia,
  birth, daughter of William, Scituate, 9 May, 1653, 8:20
Mary, 8:154; 13:468
  birth, daughter of William, Scituate, 1 January, 1639, 8:20
  birth, daughter of Robert and Sarah, (James), Barnstable, 1 April, 1658, 8:47
  death, wife of William, Scituate, August, 1651, 8:21
Myles,
  birth, son of William, Scituate, 25 June, 1655, 8:29
Nathaniel, 13:214
  birth, son of Willliam, Scituate, 8 March, 1661, 8:29
  fined, 6:202
Patience, 6:183, 184
  birth, daughter of William, Scituate, February, 1648, 8:20
Robert, 5:7, 18, 20; 6:108; 8:94
  marriage, and Sarah James, Barnstable, 28 January, 1656, 8:47
  children of, 8:47
  estate of, 6:153, 183
  freeman, 8:178
  propounded as freeman, 3:163; 6:63
Samuel, 6:182
  birth, son of Robert and Sarah, (James), Barnstable, June, 1660, 8:47
Samuel, Sen., 5:37
Sarah, 6:184
dispute with William Paybody, 6:17
Sarah (———), 13:468-469
Thomas, 6:184
birth, son of Elisha and Elizabeth, (Hinckley), Barnstable, 15 May, 1658, 8:47
takes oath of fidelity, 3:58
birth, son of William, Scituate, December, 1643, 8:20
marriage, and Mary Rawlins, Scituate, April, 1639, 8:19
marriage, and Mary Turner, Scituate, 13 November, 1651, 8:19
children of, 8:20, 29
wife of, 8:21
deed from administrators of to Thomas Bisbee, 12:35-36
ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
and wife, 8:95
deputy, 3:135
estate of, 4:16
fined for harboring Quakers, 3:197
freeman, 8:176, 182
land granted to, 5:154
magistrate at Taunton, 3:118
presented for extortion, 3:167
propounded as freeman, 1:132
sworn, 1:110
vs. William Powell, 7:28
———, of Scituate, 8:155

PARSLOW
William, 6:145

PARTRIDGE / PARTRIDG / PARTRICH / PARTICH / PATRICH / PATRICK
Alexander, 9:110
marriage, 1:103
admitted a freeman, 2:101
allowance to, 7:91
deed from John Cooke, the younger, 12:46
deed from John Howland, 12:183
deed from John Maynard, 12:147
deed from Robert Hicks, 12:115
deed to John Lewes, 12:135
deed to William Mericke and John Vobes, 12:178
freeman, 5:275; 8:175, 182, 203
his lands, 1:45, 66, 90, 92, 165
land granted to, 4:18
land of, 4:189
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
propounded as freeman, 2:95
John, 6:64; 7:285
admitted a freeman, 2:23
one of Taunton committee, 2:40
propounded as freeman, 2:17
admitted a freeman, 1:79
deed from Francis Sprague, 12:19
deed from William Bassett, 12:18
deed from William Brett, 12:80
deed from William Lathame, 12:54
deed land laid out for, 12:25
freeman, 8:174
his estate, 3:134
his lands, 1:73, 109, 115, 144, 163
William, 2:9, 15, 40, 53, 88, 151, 155, 175
admitted a freeman, 2:8
licensed as retailer at Taunton, 2:73
of Taunton, 2:34
of Yarmouth, 2:34
one of Taunton committee, 2:94
propounded as freeman, 2:3
Mr., 1:1:15, 144; 2:22; 13:63, 93-94, 350-353
his petition in behalf of church and neighbors, 1:84

PASQUATTUCK (Indian sachem), 10:380

PASUCKQUCKQUOH (Indian), 5:225

PATANTATONET (Indian), 12:237

PATCHNATOO (Indian), 5:225

PATOOMPAWSICKE / PATOOMPACKSICKE (Indian), 12:226

PATRICK / PATRICKE
  Daniel, 10:14, 67
  Captain, 10:68, 234

PATRICK / PATRICKE (servant), fined, 6:15, 16; 8:152

PAUCANUSSAMON (Narraganset sachem), 10:148

PAUL / PAULE / PAULL
  (Indian), 5:178
  Abigail,
    birth, daughter of William, Taunton, 15 May, 1673, 8:55
  Edward,
    birth, son of William, Taunton, 7 February, 1664, 8:60
  Hannah,
    birth, Taunton, 4 October, 1657, 8:69
  James,
    birth, son of William, Taunton, 7 April, 1657, 8:60
  John,
    birth, son of William, Taunton, 10 July, 1660, 8:60
  Margery, 13:301
  Mary,
    birth, daughter of William, Taunton, 8 February, 1667, 8:60
  Richard, 2:99, 125, 175, 176; 3:9, 40; 8:195; 13:69
    marriage, 1:103
    freeman, 8:186
    innholder at Taunton, 1:159
    propounded as freeman, 2:114; 3:31
  Sarah,
    birth, daughter of William, Taunton, 5 July, 1668, 8:60
  William, 3:122; 8:108, 110
    children of, 8:55, 60
    fined for drunkenness, etc., 4:43
    ordered to leave Taunton, 3:131
    punished for adultery, 3:111
    vs. John Hathway, Sen., 7:170

PAUPANTSUKE (Indian), 5:72

PAUMPUNMITU / PAUMPUNUIT (Indian), 12:239
  alias Charles, deed from Wuttantauson and Wosniksu, 12:241

PAUMPMUNUCK / PAUMPUNNUCKE (Indian), 2:130, 131; 3:143, 144; 4:80
  and other Indians, grant to Barnstable, and their bounds settled, 3:143, 144
  sale to Barnstable, 2:130
PAUPSUCKQNUAD (Indian), testimony of, 12:232

PAWMANSUKE (Indian), 5:72

PAWMETT (Indian), 5:225

PAWPIAMET / PAWPIANET (Indian), 9:30

PAYNE, see PAINE

PAYSLEY
  John,
    money granted to, 5:248; 6:52

PEACH
  Arthur, 1:113
    executed for murdering an Indian, 1:96, 97

PEACHEY
  Thomas,
    vs. William Browne, 7:190

PEACOCKE
  Margery,
    burial, mother of George Shove, Taunton, 17 April, 1680, 8:85

PEAKES / PAKES
  Eleazar, 6:23
  Israel, 6:176
  Judith, 4:35
    will of, 6:176
  Judith (Dennis), 13:311
    Edward Williams vs., 7:148
    freeman, 8:183
    prosecuted for breach of peace, 5:142
  Goodman, 13:306

PEARSON / PEIRSON / PERSON / PERSSON
  Abraham, 10:196
    salary of, 10:167, 168
  Peter, 3:176, 178, 184
    banished, 3:184, 203
    his mare released, 3:197
    £15 allowed to, 10:141
    his catechism to be printed, 10:188
    letter and part of a catechism received from, 10:176
    preparing a catechism, 10:120, 203, 205
    salary, 10:189, 205, 219, 246, 262
  Mr., Sen., 10:381

PEASE
  William, 12:231

PECHAWONCHEM (Indian), 12:226

PECK / PECKE
  Abigail,
    birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 12 March, 8:87
  Anne,
    birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 17 July, 1677, 8:67
  Bethia,
    birth, daughter of Israel and Bethiah, Swansea, 2 January, 1683, 8:85
Deliverance,  
    death, wife of Nathaniel, Swansea, 30 April, 1675, 8:61  
    burial, wife of Nathaniel, Swansea, 1 May, 1675, 8:63
Elisha,  
    birth, son of Nathaniel, Swansea, 19 April, 1675, 8:61  
    birth, son of Nicholas, Rehoboth, 4 April, 8:87
Esther,  
    marriage, and Jonathan Wilmouth, Rehoboth, 29 December, 1680, 8:72
Hannah,  
    marriage, and Daniel Reed, August 20, 1677, 8:66
Israel, 5:232, 259; 6:12; 13:393, 394, 395  
    birth, son of Israel, Swansea, 18 December, 1674, 8:51  
    children of, 8:51, 85  
    propounded as freeman, 6:62
Jael,  
    birth, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 14 June, 1680, 8:73  
    burial, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 6 July, 1680, 8:73
John, 3:93; 4:15, 83, 91, 105, 125, 164, 167; 5:18, 141; 6:85, 142, 144, 186; 13:360, 393, 395  
    children of, 8:53, 67, 73, 87  
    administrator, John Godfrey vs., 7:130  
    and another, vs. John Allin, 7:169  
    freeman, 5:278; 8:178, 209  
    John Godfrey vs., 7:131  
    presented for lewdness, 3:75  
    propounded as freeman, 3:188  
    selectman at Rehoboth, 6:167, 206
    and others, William Crickenden vs., 7:46  
    estate of, 4:55  
    freeman, 8:209  
    licensed to marry persons, 2:164  
    magistrate at Rehoboth, 3:104; 4:21  
    propounded as freeman, 2:84; 3:188
Joseph, Jun., 3:9  
    freeman, 8:179
Joseph, Sen.,  
    freed from military duty, 6:66  
    magistrate at Rehoboth, 3:118
Judith,  
    burial, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 20 February, 1681, 8:77
Michael, 6:167
Nathaniel, 4:181; 5:58, 60; 6:29; 13:394  
    birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 6 July, 1680, 8:73  
    death, Rehoboth, 25 August, 1676, 8:63  
    child of, 8:61  
    wife of, 8:61, 63  
    deputy, 5:135  
    estate of, 5:212, 259; 6:56, 73  
    freeman, 5:279
    child of, 8:63, 87  
    admitted a freeman, 3:117  
    and wife, their portion of their father's estate, 3:142  
    deputy, 6:10, 36, 61, 106, 164, 205  
    deputy from Rehoboth, 5:17, 256  
    ensign of Rehoboth company, 5:261  
    freeman, 5:278; 8:209  
    lieutenant of military company at Rehoboth, 6:97  
    one of the council of war, 5:261  
    propounded as freeman, 3:163  
    selectman, 6:206
Noah,  
    birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 21 August, 1678, 8:70
Rebecca,
birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5 April, 1674, 8:53
birth, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 22 October, 1681, 8:76
burial, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 2 November, 1682, 8:79

Samuel, 4:55, 83, 123; 5:6, 18, 209, 212; 6:11, 56, 73, 128, 144; 7:169; 13:393, 395
marriage, and Rebekah Hunt, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1677, 8:66
children of, 8:70, 73, 76, 77, 79
wife of, 8:52
deputy, 6:205, 211, 222
freeman, 5:278, 8:209

Sarah,
burial, wife of Samuel, Rehoboth, 27 October, 1673, 8:52
Ensign, 6:63, 84
deputy, 6:85
selectman at Rehoboth, 6:59
Lieutenant, 6:108, 129, 186
associate for Bristol county, 6:169
deputy, 6:128, 186
——
death, child of Nicholas, Rehoboth, August, 1676, 8:63

PECKHAM
Stephen, 6:151, 152; 7:293, 295

PECUNKE (Indian), 2:157

PEIRCE / PIERCE / PEARCE / PEARSE / PEIRSE / PERSE / PERCE / PEIRE
Abigail, 7:157
and Joseph Rogers, agreement, 12:136
deed to Joshua Prat, 12:24
deed to Myles Standish, 12:14, 15
deed to Stephen Bryan and Samuel Stertevaunt, 12:136
deed to Thomas Clarck, 12:7
deed to Thomas King, 12:95
deed to William Merick, 12:136
freeman, 8:174, 175, 204
his lands, 1:111, 165
land granted to, 3:194, 216; 6:40, 123
presented for neglecting public worship, 3:5
settlement of estate of, 5:116, 117
vs. William Hanbury, 7:35
William Hanbury vs., 7:35
Abraham, Jun., 5:116, 117
acknowledgment of, 4:7
prosecuted for abusive speeches to his father, 4:47
Abraham, Sen., 3:194
freeman, 5:275
Alice, 7:107
Benjamin, 5:208, 262; 6:60, 87; 7:259, 302
and others, John Holbrooke and others vs., 7:259
freeman, 8:205
Isaac, 5:116
James,
killed by lightning, 3:195, 196
John, 11:23, 77, 153
commissions granted to, by the Council for New England, 11:21
guardian of, 5:213
Joseph, 6:4, 15; 8:151, 152
Josiah, 7:224, 259
and others, selectmen of Scituate, John Williams vs., 7:186
Anthony Dodson vs., 7:174, 175
complaint of Sarah Nichols against, 5:33
ensign in Dutch war, 5:136
estate of, 5:208
freeman, 5:275
Humphrey Johnson vs., 7:161
Joseph Turner, Sen., vs., 7:157
petition of, respecting John Allin's estate, 4:81
Rebecca,
and another, Joseph Rogers vs., 7:107
Samuel,
vs. William Thomas, 7:38
William, 3:28; 7:50; 8:193, 194
Captain, 5:213; 6:54
Mr., 4:127; 12:6

PELEX, alias NANAUATAUATE, 12:229

PELHAM / PELLHAM / PELLAME / PELLUM / PELLOM
Herbert, 9:165
and Edward Winslow, letter from the commissioners of the United Colonies to, 9:166
commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:31, 61
John, 2:124
Mr., 9:80, 86, 107, 164, 194; 10:107; 13:43

PELTON
Robert, 6:49, 50
Samuel, 6:49, 50

PEMUMBANS (Indian), 10:376, 377

PENACHASON (Indian), 5:209

PENCHEN, see PINCHEN

PENFEILD
John,
birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 30 May, 8:87
Samuel,
child of, 8:87
propounded as freeman, 6:42
Sarah,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 20 February, 1680, 8:73
Thomas,
child of, 8:73

PENIMAN
Hannah,
maintenance, and John Hall, Taunton, 4 February 1667, 8:66

PENN
Christian, 12:6
James, 13:340-341

PENNY
Ellen,
maintenance, 1:129

PENOWANYAUQUIS (Indian), 1:96

PENWATEGETHE (Indian), 1:15

PEPPER / PEPER
Isaac, 6:142; 7:291
admitted a freeman, 6:257
PEQUIN
James (Indian), 5:264, 265
   Jawannum (Indian), 5:264

PERCIVAL / PURSEVALL / PURSVALL / PURSUALL
   Bathsheba,
       marriage, and John Doged, Plymouth, 29 August, 1667, 8:31
   Benajah,
       marriage, and Persis Dunham, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, 8:17
   Elizabeth,
       birth, daughter of James, Sandwich, 10 September, 1675, 8:81
   James, 5:68, 100, 231; 7:196
       child of, 8:81
       fined, 5:53
   Jonathan,
       marriage, and Abigail Wood, Plymouth, 2 November, 1664, 8:25

PERKERS
   Robert, 13:454

PERKINES / PERKINS
   Mr., 13:118, 187, 256, 335, 347, 349

PERREN / PEREN
   Abraham, 5:258
       marriage, and Sarah Walker, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, 8:66
       child of, 8:77
   Anna,
       marriage, and Thomas Read, Rehoboth, 16 June, 1675, 8:62
   Daniel,
       birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 18 March, 1682, 8:78
   Elizabeth,
       birth, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 3 December, 1681, 8:77
   John, 3:213
       children of, 8:66, 78, 87
       freeman, 8:178
   John, Jun.,
       child of, 8:52
   John, Sen., 4:83
       burial, Rehoboth, 13 September, 1674, 8:54
       children of, 8:63, 88
   Mary,
       birth, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 16 April, 1673, 8:52
   Mehitable,
       birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 April, 1677, 8:66
   Nathaniel,
       birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 9 February, 8:87
       death, son of John, Rehoboth, 3 September, 1675, 8:63
       burial, son of John, Rehoboth, 24 February, 8:88

PERRUM / PERRAM
   Abraham, 6:28
       child of, 8:87
       children of, 8:86
       freeman, 8:209
   John, 3:158; 4:84, 123; 5:58, 91, 209, 258; 6:8
       child of, 8:86
       admitted a freeman, 6:86
       freeman, 8:209
   John, Jun., 5:146
   Noah,
       birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1679, 8:86
   Rebecca,
       birth, daughter of Abraham, Rehohoth, 11 October, 1679, 8:86
       burial, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 14 October, 1679, 8:87
Sarah, birth, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 11 October, 1679, 8:86

PERRY / PERREY / PERY / PERIE
Anthony, 3:49, 158; 4:84, 91; 5:91, 141, 196; 6:12
burial, Rehoboth, 1 March, 1682-3, 8:79
deputy from Rehoboth, 5:114
estate of, 6:103
freeman, 5:278; 8:178, 209
Edmund, 7:192
estate of, 6:103
execution of Henry Saunders against, 3:179
fined for illegal marriage, 3:46, 52
fined for killing a steer, 3:173
fined for not taking oath of fidelity, 3:154, 168, 176, 191
fined for threatening speeches, 3:173
Henry Saunders vs., 7:96
prosecuted for libel, 4:44
vs. Henry Saunders, 4:16
Elizabeth,
marrage, and Stephen Burph, Rehoboth, 29 May, 1674, 8:53
executor of Sarah Perry, 3:163
freeman, 8:179
lands of, 4:131, 159
Henry, 6:188
Jasiell / Jaciel,
birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 6 May, 1682, 8:78
death, Rehoboth, September, 1676, 8:63
James,
birth, son of Thomas, Scituate, 12 March, 1673, 8:50
John, 6:128; 8:195
admitted a freeman, 6:239
vs. William Tubbs, Sen., 7:189
Mary,
marrage, and Thomas Kenricke, Rehoboth, 17 June, 1681, 8:76
Mehitable,
birth, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 30 April, 1680, 8:73
death, Rehoboth, September, 1676, 8:63
Nathaniel,
marrage, and Sarah Carpenter, Rehoboth, 17 May, 8:88
Samuel, 6:61, 129
marrage, and Mary Miller, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1678, 8:71
children of, 8:73, 78
Sarah, 3:163
Susanna, 2:80
Thomas, 5:227; 6:35; 8:126
child of, 8:50
fined for swearing, 5:10
Joseph Turner vs., 7:146, 147
prosecuted, 4:177, 191
William, 6:109, 166, 188; 8:190; 12:194; 13:295
admitted a freeman, 6:86
allowance to, 6:18
bound for his wife's appearance, etc., 2:80
exempt from training, 5:261
freeman, 8:182, 205
propounded as freeman, 6:62
sworn, 1:110
PESSACUS / PESSICUS / PESSECUS / PISCUS (Indian), 9:17, 41, 48, 54, 75, 87, 106, 168, 169; 10:89, 170, 248, 416, 419
and Collounicus, letter from, 10:415
and Uncas, war between, 9:32-48
letter and queries sent to, and answer, 10:4-11
message sent to, 9:85, 86

PESTER
Elizabeth, 13:323

PESWONTKOM (Indian), 12:225

PETANANUETT
alias BEN SACHEM (Indian), 5:210, 215

PETER (Indian), alias QUEQUSHA, 4:190; 5:259; 6:113, 152
deed from Josiah, alias Chickatabut, 12:233
examination of, 5:201-203
Pompanohoo, 12:233
testimony of, 7:257

PETERS / PEETERS
Rev. Hugh, 10:437
Thomas, 9:99, 100
Mr., [Hugh], 10:118, 120, 122, 432, 437
Mr. [Rev. Hugh Peter], 9:193, 195
Mr., [Thomas], 9:73
letter from, complaining of Uncas, read, 9:71

PETESERON
John,
George Soule vs., 7:193

PEWAT (Indian), 12:225

PHANCE, see FAUNCE

PHELPS / PHELPE / PHELPPS
Thomas, 3:82; 8:114, 116, 120; 13:306
alias Phillips, estate of, 5:153
daughter of, drowned, 5:122
Edward Sturgis vs., 7:118
fined for lying, 4:106
lands of, ordered to be sold, 5:273

See also Indian affairs, and War
and his men taught to read by John Sosoman, 10:384
committee to treat with, for purchase of lands, 4:109
complaint of, against Wast, 5:6
deed of land to be procured from, 5:24, 25
deed to Watnchpoo and Sampson, 12:237
guns of, forfeited, 5:63
John Allin and another vs., 7:180
sachem of Mount Hope, Peter Talmon vs., 7:190, 191
statement of cruelties of, 5:23
testimony of, 12:236
war to be prosecuted against, one thousand men to be raised and provided with ammunition, 10:459, 461
war against, 10:362-369
with many hundred cutthroats, steers to Providence and Seekonk, 10:454

PHILLIPS / PHILLIPES / PHILLIPPS / PHILLIPE
Agnes / Agnesse, 3:41
Annis, 3:36
Benjamin, 7:293
freeman, 8:208
Elizabeth, 13:270, 468
Ephraim, 6:38
Faith, estate of, 5:239
James, 5:62, 102; 13:267, 270-271, 425, 468, 518, 544
birth, son of James, Taunton, 1 January, 1661, 8:40
children of, 8:40
freeman, 5:276; 8:186
Joan, 13:271
marriage, and Faith Dotey, Plymouth, 14 March, 1666, 8:31
and another, vs. Isaac Little, 7:293
bounds of his meadow, 12:163
deed from Robert Mendall, 12:48
deed from William Renolds, 12:31
freeman, 8:182
marriage contract of, 4:163, 164
his lands, 1:145, 153, 165
propounded as freeman, 3:163
suit against Joseph Rose, 3:39
John, Jun., killed by lightning, 3:148
Mary, fined for breach of peace, 4:187
Mary, of Taunton, 8:126, 128, 130, 133
Mehitable, birth, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 9 January, 1676, 8:70
Mercy, 6:38
Nathaniel, birth, son of James, Taunton, 25 March, 1664, 8:40
Samuel, 12:244
marriage, and Widow Cobb, Taunton, 15 May, 1676, 8:70
child of, 8:70
propounded, 6:184
Sarah, birth, daughter of James, Taunton, 17 March, 1667, 8:40
Thomas, 3:36, 41
alias Phelpps, estate of, 5:153
freeman, 8:186
birth, son of James, Taunton, 21 August, 1669, 8:40
———, 8:139

PHINNEY / FINNEY / FENNEY / FINEY / FENEY
Abigail, burial, wife of John, Barnstable, buried, 8:47
Christian, death, wife of John, Plymouth, 9 September, 1649, 8:8
Elizabeth, birth, daughter of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley), Barnstable, 15 March, 1658-9, 8:47
Hannah, birth, daughter of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley), Barnstable, 2 September, 1657, 8:47
marriage, and Abigail Coggen, Barnstable, 10 June, 1650, 8:47
marriage, and Elizabeth Bayley, Barnstable, 26 June, 1654, 8:47
children of, 8:47
wife of, 8:8, 47
admitted as freeman, 2:75
and Robert, their lands, 1:136, 158
freeman, 5:277; 8:174, 181
land granted to, 2:25
land granted to, at Saconeeset, 3:217
lands of, 4:128
propounded as freeman, 2:71
John, Jun.,
  freeman, 5:277; 8:207
John, Sen., 4:181; 5:60, 114, 145, 165
  lands of, 4:189
  surrenders Henry Coggen's lands, 3:166
Jonathan,
  birth, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley), Barnstable, 14 August, 1655, 8:47
Josiah,
  birth, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley), Barnstable, 11 January, 1660, 8:47
Robert, 2:83, 102, 111, 124, 134; 3:9, 64, 79, 142, 205, 215; 4:39, 64, 123, 124; 7:26, 29, 35, 42, 52, 53, 56, 58, 68, 72, 73, 81, 85, 90, 93, 94, 105, 196; 8:133, 189, 197; 13:466-467, 541
  birth, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley), Barnstable, 13 August, 1656, 8:47
  marriage, 2:23
    admitted a freeman, 2:123
    ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20, 67, 128, 160
    deed from William Paddy, 12:199
    deputy from Plymouth, 3:115, 135, 162, 187, 198; 4:14, 37, 60; 5:17, 55, 90
    fined for not serving as juror, 3:42
    freeman, 5:27
    land granted to, 2:25
    propounded as freeman, 2:114
Robert, Sen., 6:103
  Mother,
    death, Plymouth, 22 April, 1650, 8:10

PHIPS
  William, 3:141
    his sale to Josiah Winslow, 1:43

PHISENDEN, see FESEN DEN

PHITTE
  John,
    freeman, 8:179

PHYBS
  William, 1:111

PHYLER
  Walter,
    complaint of, 10:224

PIANT
  Thomas (Indian), 5:206

PICKERELL
  John (Indian), 5:72

PICKLE / PICKLES
  Jonas, 13:267, 431
    birth, son of Jonas, Scituate, 5 February, 1658, 8:49
    marriage, and Alice Hallee, Scituate, 23 December, 1657, 8:49
    son of, 8:49
    estate of, 4:106
    freeman, 8:180

PIDCOCK / PIDEOCK / PID COKE / PITCOCKE / PETCOCK
  George, 2:167; 3:4, 116; 13:105
    marriage, 1:153
    exempt from training, 2:67
    fined, 3:4
    presented for fraud, 2:12
    presented for not having arms, 2:135
presented for perjury, 2:174

**PIDELL**
William,
inquest upon, 4:176

**PILBEAME**
James, 13:264, 283

**PINCHIN / PINCHEN / PINCIN / PINCSIN / PINKEN**
Hannah, 13:167

**PINION**
Robert,
punished as a vagrant, 4:154

**PINNY**
Peter, 1:160

**PIOWANT / PIAWANT**
lands of, 12:242

**PITCHER**
John, 13:488

**PITCOCKE / PITCOKE**
George, 12:168
freeman, 8:180

**PITMAN**
William,
presented for stealing, 3:72, 73

**PITNEY / PITTNEY**
James, 8:196; 13:199, 267, 414
propounded as freeman, 2:69
Sarah, 2:165

**PITTEY**
Robert, 6:105

**PITT**
William,
land of, 12:5

**PITTS**
Edith, 1:48, 49
admitted a freeman, 3:137
freeman, 5:276; 8:186, 205
prosecuted by an Indian, 4:183
Samuel,
marrriage, and Sarah Bobitt, Taunton, 25 March, 1680, 8:82

**PLASTERS**
Mr., 10:298

**PLUMMER**
Anne,
marrriage, 1:36
POCCANOCICK, alias SEWAMSETT (Indian), 9:28

POCOKE / POCOCK
John, 11:23, 153
    and wife, administratrix, vs. Christopher Almey, 7:215-217
    Edward Gray vs., 7:221
    James Cole and others vs., 7:290
Mary, 7:215-217

POCOMPTUCK (Indian sachem), 9:169

POGANATOWAM (Indian), 8:110

POGGAPANOSOO, alias TOBIAS, 12:235

POHKENONPAMITT (Indian), 3:133

POHQUANTAUSHON (Indian), 12:236

POHUNNA, alias HOPE, (Indian sachem), 5:71

POINTING
Philip, 6:43, 44, 78
    Henry Hobson vs., 3:182
Thomas,
    estate of, 6:43
William, 6:44
    vs. Indian Stephen, 4:190

POKETTACUNKE (Indian), alias CALEB, testimony of, 7:257

POLE
Elizabeth, 13:301-302
    John, 13:300-301
        freeman, 5:276
    Nathaniel, 13:300
    Timothy, 13:300
    William, 13:273, 299, 303, 323-324

POLLARD / POLLERD
George, 2:41; 12:139, 140
    and the town of Duxbury, agreement, 12:72
    and William Hiller, deed from Rowland Leighorne, 12:49
    deed from John Irish, 12:74
    land granted to, 1:145, 158
    one of Duxbury mill owners, 1:152
John,
    birth, son of John, Taunton, 20 March, 1675, 8:66
    marriage, Taunton, and Mary Leanard, Bridgewater, 24 December, 1673, 8:55
    child of, 8:66

POMERY / POMARY
Eltweed / Elty, 9:169, 208; 10:224

POMHAM / PUMHAM (Indian sachem), 9:39, 46, 54; 10:23, 361, 375, 376
    and Soconoko (Indian sachem), their lands to belong to Massachusetts, 9:12, 79, 170
    their lands, a doubtful conclusion about, 9:158, 159
    complains against Uncas, 10:200
    his wife's brother, 10:375, 376

POMONTAQUASK (Indian), land of, 12:222
POMPANAHOO / PAMPANUHOO / POMPAWHOO / POMPANUHOO / POMPNOHOO / PUMPANAHOO / PUMPPANUHO,
alias DANIEL (Indian), 4:138; 12:232, 233
and others, deed to Charles, alias Pumpanunett, 12:238
deed from Josias, alias Chickatabutt, 12:238
deed to his friend and brother, Charles, or Pumpmunitt, 12:227

POMPAQUIN, alias SCIPPAUGE (Indian), 5:178

POMPAQUINE, alias JACOB (Indian), estate of, 6:19

POMPECANCHE / POMPACANSHE (Indian), 4:191; 5:224

POMPMO / POMPMOE, 3:142
Sam (Indian), 5:150, 253
Simon (Indian), 5:253

POMPMUNITT / POMPANUETT / POMPMUNETT / PAUMPUNITT / PUMPANUNETT / PUMPMUNITT, alias CHARLES, 12:232
alias Charles Ahaz, deed from Quachatasett, 12:235
deed from Josias, alias Chickatabutt,and others, 12:238
deed from Pumpanahoo, 12:227
deed from Quachatasett, 12:240
deed from Quachattasett and Jepaupow, 12:239

PONANPAM (Indian), 10:262

PONAUPAM
Samuel, 12:228

PONTUS / PONTU
Hannah,
marriage, 2:73
Mary,
marriage, 2:88
death, Plymouth, 9 February, 1652, 8:14
freeman, 8:174
land granted to, 1:76, 78; 2:29
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19

POOLE / POLE
Elizabeth, 13:264, 299
of Taunton, 6:54
Jane, 13:69
John, 4:160
marriage, and Elizabeth Brenton, Taunton, 28 March, 1672, 8:59
dispute about bounds of, 6:54
Samuel, 12:70
Timothy,
death, son of William, Taunton, 15 December, 1667, 8:38
inquest on, 4:170
William, 1:53; 3:122; 4:170
child of, 8:38
admitted a freeman, 1:105
deputy for Cohannet, 1:126
one of Taunton committee, 2:16, 46, 74
one of the council of war, 3:153
vs. William Hiller, 7:36
William, Captain, 8:195, 199
freeman, 8:176
Captain,
ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
to train inhabitants of Cohannet, 11:31
Mrs.,
land granted to, 1:143
POPE
Isaac, 6:122; 7:295
John, 5:205
birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 March, 1652, 8:14
Sarah (Jeney), 13:290
birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 13 January, 1647, 8:5
appointed lieutenant of Dartmouth, 6:189
associate for Bristol county, 6:235, 243, 247
deputy, 6:206, 212, 221, 222
selectman at Dartmouth, 6:168, 186, 240
Susanna, 4:80
marriage, and Jacob Michell, Plymouth, 7 November, 1666, 8:31
birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 25 March, 1651, 8:12
marriage, 1:63; 2:98
children of, 8:5, 12, 14
and another, John Barnes vs., 7:78
children of, killed by Indians, 5:244
complaint against, 4:89
complaint of John Barnes against, 4:79
deed to George Bonam, 12:61
estate of, 6:122
fined for defaming ministers, 5:39
freeman, 8:181
his dispute with Shirtliffe about bounds, 3:169
land granted to, 1:45, 46, 166; 4:18
prosecuted for breach of peace, 4:48
Robert Bartlett vs., 7:73
sued by Thomas Lettice, 3:173
vs. Giles Rickard, 4:79
vs. Richard Willis, 5:9, 26, 30
wife of, heir to Sarah Jenney, 4:80
Captain,
county magistrate for Bristol, 6:268
POQUION (Indian), 10:224
POQUOIAM / POQUIAM (Indian), 9:169, 208
PORTER
Ann, 13:443
John,
 petitions to settle at Sickuncke, 2:43
Richard, 13:443
POTTER
Vincent,
freeman, 8:184
Mr.,
land granted to, 1:149
POTTLE, alias HOOPER, alias WARR
Abraham, 1:68, 74
and others, presented for disorderly living, 1:68
POTUNKE, see PODUNK
POTWHOKEN (Indian), 5:72
POWAVE (Indian), 10:376, 377
POWANEGE (Indian), 10:44
POWELL
Jane,
presented for fornication, 3:91
Martha, 5:262
John Mayhue vs., 7:297
vs. William James, 7:294
William, 2:73; 8:195
Clement Campion vs., 7:37
Thomas Clarke vs., 7:37
William Parker vs., 7:28

POWPYNAMETT (Indian), 9:86

PRATT / PRAT / PRATE
Abigail, 4:88
birth, daughter of Benajah, Plymouth, 21 November, 1657, 8:17
birth, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 16 June, 1665, 8:32
Anna (———), 13:473
Bathsheba, 3:108; 13:317
birth, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 20 February, 1666, 8:32
Benajah, 3:136; 4:37, 104, 115, 150, 183; 5:18, 36, 42, 60, 93, 145, 182, 224, 230; 6:11, 60; 7:68, 96, 98, 100, 102, 134, 159, 172, 177, 197, 198, 8:197
child of, 8:17
admitted a Freeman, 3:48
Freeman, 5:274
Land of, 4:132
Benjamin, 3:163; 13:215
propounded as Freeman, 3:31
Bethia,
birth, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 8 August, 1679, 8:67
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 28 June, 1671, 8:33
marriage, and William Spooner, Plymouth, 18 March, 1651, 8:13
Jabez,
birth, son of Jonathan, Plymouth, 1 November, 1673, 8:35
John, 13:473, 476
Jonathan, 4:11, 88; 5:82, 182; 6:110; 7:163, 169, 174; 8:197, 198
birth, son of Jonathan, Plymouth, 20 March, 1668, 8:32
children of, 8:32, 33, 35, 67
Freeman, 8:202
sworn as under marshal, 11:164
administration of his estate, 3:108
deed from Abraham Perse, 12:24
deed to Edward Dotey, 12:81
deed to Josias Cooke, 12:81
freeman, 8:174, 203
his land granted to Mrs. Fuller, 1:50
land granted to, 1:46, 84, 102, 152, 166 2:27
messenger and constable, 1:21, 48, 54, 80, 105
Josiah, 7:36
Marah, 1:26
Mary, 13:235
Meletiah,
birth, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 11 December, 1676, 8:35
Phineas / Phinehas, 1:4, 10, 19, 27, 39, 46, 47, 52; 2:78, 177; 4:74; 5:5; 7:7; 8:187; 12:9, 20, 78, 81, 87, 88, 197, 206; 13:41
and John Combe, deed to John Barnes, 12:61
and wife, deed to John Cooke, 12:137
deed from Samuel Cudberte, 12:137
deed to John Cooke, Jun., 12:137
freeman, 5:274; 8:174
his exchange with Thomas Prence, 1:25
land granted to, 1:41, 56, 154, 159, 166; 3:145
lands of, 4:68, 97; 12:6
Samuel, 13:476
Goodman, 13:215
Lieutenant, 10:413
Marshal, salary of, 8:147

PREBLE
Abraham, 12:103
freeman, 8:183
Widow, 13:439

PRENCE / PRENC / PRENCES / PRENS / PRINCE
Elizabeth, 4:140, 141, 159
Hannah, marriage, and Nathaniel Mayo, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, 8:26
Jane, marriage, and Mark Snow, Eastham, 9 Jan., 1660, 8:28
John, Governor, 10:127
petitions for leave to take mackerel, 5:63
John, Jun., Bethia Tubbs's complaint against, 5:32
Joseph, marriage, of Hull, and Joanna Morton, of Plymouth, 7 December, 1670, 8:33
Judith, marriage, and Isaac Barker, Plymouth, 28 December, 1665, 8:31
Mary, marriage, and John Freeman, Sandwich, 14 February, 1649, 8:9
executrix, 7:192
Mercy, marriage, and John Freeman, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, 8:26
Patience, 12:10
Rebecca, 12:10; 13:12
marriage, 2:98
Samuel, admitted a freeman, 6:239
dead, Plymouth, 29 March, 1673, 8:34
against Strong Furnell, 2:152
agrees to pay John Combe's debt, 1:122, 151
allowance to, for extraordinary charges, 4:44
and others, executors, deed to Thomas Besbee, 12:35
authorized to purchase lands of the Indians, 3:217
chosen President, 10:254, 352
commissioner to Kennebec, and his instructions, 3:43, 44
complaint of Hugh Cole against, 3:83
council in Pequot war, 1:60
deed from Ellinor Billington and Francis Billington, 12:37
deed from John Combe, 12:44, 78
deed to Edmund Freeman, 12:129, 131
deed to Jacob Cooke, 12:175
deed to John Atwood, 12:28
deed to John Cook, Jun., 12:197
deed to Richard Church and Anthony Snow, 12:176
deed to Thomas Dexter, the younger, 12:210
exchange with John Barnes, 1:30
exchange with John Combe and wife, 1:25
exchange with Phinehas Pratt and wife, 1:25
executrix of Constant Southworth, Treasurer, vs., 7:192
freeman, 5:274; 8:173, 177
Governor, 1:21, 79; 3:114, 134, 162, 187, 214; 4:13, 36, 60, 90, 122, 147, 179
his house to be surrendered, 11:212
his salary, 11:239
guardian to Jonathan Briggs, 3:107
his agreement with William Honeywell, 1:139
his grant to John Howland, 1:110
his suit against Holman and others, 2:117
house of, surrendered to colony, 5:117
house ordered to be sold or leased, 5:124, 148
land granted to, 1:14, 40, 51, 56, 77, 83, 102, 103, 136, 142, 145, 163; 2:26, 49, 161; 4:128, 184
land granted to, at Satuckett, 3:217
lands of, 5:5, 14, 109, 141, 172; 12:5
not required when Governor to reside at Plymouth, 1:79
one of lessees of Kennebec trade, 2:144; 3:95
one of the council of war, 2:47, 64, 100; 3:26, 28
paid for services at Kennebec, 3:105
president of the council of war, 3:117, 138; 4:142
privileges granted to, 4:108
proposes to buy house at Plain Dealing, 4:184
referee, 12:115
Treasurer, 1:48
servant assigned to, 1:122
vs. James Luxford, 7:22
Dr. [Thomas], 10:406
Governor, 13:57, 369, 544
marriage, 1:34
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19

PRESBURY / PRESSBURY / PRESBERRY
Catherine,
  marriage, and Richard Chadwell, Sandwich, 22 July, 1649, 8:9
Dorcas, 4:66; 8:111
John, 2:73; 8:192
  burial, Sandwich, 19 May, 1648, 8:6

PRESLAND / PRESTLAND
Nicholas, 1:30, 61, 138

PRESTON
Edward,
  punished for lewdness, 2:35
Doctor, 13:83
Mr., 13:258, 310

PRICE
John, 1:92
PRICHARD / PRYCHARD / PRICETT
Hugh, propounded as freeman, 2:8
Richard, 2:71; 8:194
   admitted a freeman, 2:71
   freeman, 8:176, 185
   propounded as freeman, 2:52
Goodman, 2:129

PRIEST
Marra, 12:9
Sarah, 12:9

PRIMS
Mr., 13:258

PRINCE OF ORANGE, 10:13

PRIOR / PRYOR
Daniel, 2:77; 6:45; 12:168; 13:75
   presented for smoking in highway, 2:12
Elizabeth, 13:75
John, 1:141; 13:75-76
Joseph, 3:178, 213; 4:12; 5:29; 8:190; 13:75, 347
   his choice of guardian, 2:77
   his suit against Daniel Pryor and wife, 2:77
   presented for disturbing church, 2:174
   propounded as freeman, 3:163
   punished for several offences, 3:4, 177, 180, 213
Mary, 2:77
Samuel, 13:75
Thomas, 13:56, 75, 76
   freeman, 8:182
   his estate settled, 1:141
   sworn, 1:110

PROUTY / PROWTEY
Richard, 5:206

PROVOST / PROVOOST / PROWOST
David, 10:16, 17, 37, 61

PUGSLY
John, allowance to, 6:189

PUMHAM (Indian), 2:159

PUMMUMSHE / POMMUSH / POMUMKS (Indian), 9:30

PUMPASA, alias NIMROD (Indian), 4:26

PUNCKQUANECK (Indian), 4:26

PURCHASE / PURCHIS
John, 1:160
Oliver, 2:102, 115, 176; 8:195; 13:270, 275, 277, 301
   admitted a freeman, 2:101
   deputy, 3:63
   ensign of Taunton company, 2:169
   freeman, 8:176
   one of Taunton committee, 2:154, 168
   propounded as freeman, 2:24
Thomas, of Pashipscott, thanked for his services, 3:63
  takes oath of fidelity, 3:58
Ensign, 3:25
  deputy from Taunton, 3:23

PURDANE / PURDAINE
  Thomas, 6:149
    licensed, 6:88

PURSEVALL
  James, 8:132

PUTLE
  ———, 8:196

PYANT (Indian), 4:191

PYNCHON / PINCHON / PINCEN / PINCHEN / PINCHIN / PENCEN / PENCHEN / PINCHEON / PINSON / PINSEN / PYNSON / PINCHAM
  Hannah,
    birth, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 4 December, 1642, 8:20
    marriage, and George Young, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, 8:29
  Joan, 1:162
  John, 10:221, 224, 225, 228, 410
    letter from, in answer to message to the Pocomptucke sachems, 10:221
    birth, son of Thomas, Scituate, 15 May, 1640, 8:20
    children of, 8:20
    admitted a freeman, 3:137
    and wife, married, 1:134
    and wife, 2:5
    freeman, 5:275; 8:182, 204
    punished for incontinency, 1:162
    sworn, 1:110
  Thomas, Jun., 5:226; 6:63
    marriage, and Elizabeth White, Scituate, 18 September, 1662, 8:29
  Goodman, 3:5
  Mr., 9:68, 80, 104, 131, 133, 152, 154, 172, 178
    complains against the Narragansett Indians, 9:80
and Jepaupow, deed to Pompunitt, alias Charles, 12:239
and Nanquidnumacke, deed to Jacob, alias Pampequin, 12:241
deed to Hope, 12:239
deed to Pompunet, or Charles Ahaz, 12:235, 240
deed to Will Hedge, or Webaquequan, 12:226

QUACHEVENETT (Indian), 3:200
fined, 8:103

QUANAPAWHAN (Indian), 5:204

QANAPEEN, 10:361

QUANOWIN (Indian), testimony of, 12:242

QUANTOCKAMEW (Indian), 5:150

QUAQUAQUANSUKE (Indian), 5:67

QUASON
John (Indian), 4:64, 162; 7:206

QUECHUSETT (Indian), 5:71

QUEQUEQUANCETT / QUIQUEQUANCHETT (Indian), 4:24, 167

QUEQUEQUANTEST (Indian), fined, 8:122

QUEQUSHA (Indian), alias PETER, testimony of, 7:257

QUINCY / QUINSIY
Edmund, 13:468

QUISSOQUUS (Indian), 10:449

QWOQUE, see COCHO
RALPH, alias ASPUCHCHAMUCK (Indian), 7:195
bounds of his land, 12:231

RAMSDEN
Daniel, 13:433
birth, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 14 September, 1649, 8:7
Abraham Jackson vs., 7:272
fined for selling liquor to Indians, 5:51
John, 3:69, 75
Joseph Tilden vs., 7:69
Joseph, 2:38, 57, 132; 8:135, 189
marriage, 2:94
marriage, and Mary Savory, Plymouth, 16 October, 1661, 8:22
child of, 8:7
Edward Gray vs., 7:145
freeman, 8:181
goods of, attached, 4:11, 12
John Barnes vs., 7:124
John Jenney vs., 7:34
ordered to remove his family from the woods, 3:6, 102
punished for drunkenness, 5:61
sued by George Bonum, 3:147
vs. John Jenney, 7:33
Rachel, 3:18
Goodwife,
presented for lewdness, 2:174

RANCE
John, 5:190

RAND / RANDE
James,
land of, 12:5

RANDALL / RANDELL / RANDLE
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of William, Scituate, October, 1652, 8:20
fined, 3:93
presented, 3:75
presented for lying, 3:47
Hannah,
birth, daughter of William, Scituate, March, 1644, 8:20
Isaac, 6:46
Job, 8:157
birth, son of William, Scituate, 8 February, 1654, 8:20
allowance to, 6:40
John, 6:94; 8:158
birth, son of William, Scituate, April, 1650, 8:20
Joseph, 5:119; 6:71; 7:106
birth, son of William, Scituate, March, 1642, 8:20
Robert Stanford vs., 7:140
birth, son of William, Scituate, December, 1647, 8:20
children of, 8:20
Abraham Sutliffe vs., 7:106
and others, Abraham Sutliffe vs., 7:106
admitted a freeman, 3:48
and wife, presented, 3:75, 223
deposition of, 7:119
fined for several offences, 4:9, 29, 83
freeman, 8:180, 183
his land to be laid out, 3:213
Humphrey Johnson vs., 7:110
Jeremiah Hatch and another vs., 7:117
Joanna Kempton vs., 7:81, 82
John Bryant vs., 7:122
Joseph Tilden vs., 7:133, 134
land of, laid out, 4:82, 100
presented, 7:103
presented for lending gun to Indian, 2:170
propounded as freeman, 3:31
punished for several offences, 5:25, 148
Samuel Jackson vs., 7:23
testimony of, 7:115
vs. Humphrey Johnson, 7:105
vs. Humphrey Johnson and others, 7:103
vs. Jeremy Hatch and another, 7:116
vs. John Bryant, 7:95, 99, 101
vs. John Turner, the elder, 7:117
William Barstow vs., 7:107
William, Jun.,
Edward Williams's administrator vs., 7:183
vs. Robert Stanford, 7:175
William, Sen., 6:111; 8:142
John Bryant, Sen., vs., 7:137, 138
prosecuted for not paying rates, 5:40
vs. Isaac Tetatan, 7:237
vs. John Rogers, 5:39

RANDOLPH
Mr.,
admitted a freeman, 6:46

RANGER
Edmund,
propounded, 6:87
Edward, 5:161

RANSHALL
Thomas,
Henry Roberts vs., 7:200

RANSOM / RANSOME
Robert, 4:111; 5:30, 118, 166; 6:74; 7:291; 8:109, 157
and wife, prosecuted for quarrelling, 5:28
Edward Gray vs., 7:222
fined for breach of Sabbath, 4:50
freeman, 8:181
his complaint against Thomas Dexter, Jun., 3:63
John Barnes vs., 7:103
John Doten vs., 7:239
presented, 7:158
prosecuted for inclosing common lands, 4:88
prosecuted for several offences, 5:32, 118

RASHLEY / RASHLEGGHE
Henry, 12:120

RATTLIFE
Robert, 12:6

RAUCE
John,
punished for slander, 5:240
Elizabeth, birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, 1 March, 1653, 8:20
death, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, 17 February, 1659, 8:49
Francis, 12:174
Joanna, marriage, and Ephraim Kemton, Scituate, 28 January, 1645, 8:17
Lydia, 3:36; 4:46; 13:388
  marriage, and Edward Wright, Scituate, 25 May, 1664, 8:29
  presented for lying, 3:52
Mary, marriage, and William Parker, Scituate, April, 1639, 8:19
Nathaniel, 3:36; 6:199 (Indictment in Plymouth Colony Deeds 6:96); 13:267, 388
  birth, son of Nathaniel, Scituate, 7 September, 1662, 8:29
  marriage, and Lydia Silvester, Scituate, 4 September, 1652, 8:19
  children of, 8:20, 21, 29
  estate of, 4:46
  freeman, 8:180
Nathaniel, Sen., death, Scituate, 23 December, 1662, 8:29
  child of, 8:49
Ruth, birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, 27 September, 1655, 8:21
  daughters of, married, 8:17, 19
  deed from Anthony Annable, 12:82, 85
  deed from John Whitherden, 12:174
  deed from Samuel House, 12:172
  fined for not serving as juror, 2:57
  one of Scituate committee, 2:46, 63
  suit against John Dammon, 2:143
Thomas, Jun., 7:129; 8:191
Thomas, Sen., 7:129; 8:191
  deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
  deed to John Williams, Jun., 12:190
    marriage to Ephraim Kempton, 2:79

RAWSON
  13:326, 340, 453
  agent for the colonies, 10:424
  instructions to, 9:206
  letter to, 10:129, 139
  his account of the Indian stock, 10:189
  his account settled, 10:166
  letter to, 10:129, 139
  salary of, 10:189, 205
  secretary of Massachusetts colony, letter from Thomas Danforth to, 10:464
  to dispose of goods sent to New England, 9:205

RAY
Daniel, deed from Anthony Anable, 12:17

READ / READE / REED
Benjamin, 8:190
Bethia, birth, daughter of Moses, Rehoboth, 2 November, 1679, 8:87
Daniel,
  birth, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 20 January, 1680, 8:73
  marriage, and Hannah Pecke, Rehoboth, August 20, 1677, 8:66
  child of, 8:79
  children of, 8:71, 73, 79
Elizabeth, burial, wife of Thomas, Rehoboth, 23 February, 1674, 8:54
Hannah, birth, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 30 June, 1678, 8:71
birth, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 12 April, 1682, 8:78
James, marriage, and Susanna Richmond, Taunton, 18 April, 1683, 8:86
birth, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 25 February, 1682, 8:79
death, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 December, 1676, 8:63
burial, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 1 March, 1682-3, 8:79
child of, 8:63
administration of estate of, 5:200
admitted a freeman, 4:33; 6:86
freeman, 5:278; 8:178, 205, 208
propounded as freeman, 2:154; 6:62
John, Jun., 6:144
burial, Rehoboth, April, 1676, 8:63
child of, 8:52
freeman, 5:278
John, Sen., 4:83, 84
freeman, 8:209
Moses, 5:209; 6:8, 35
marriage, and Rebekah Fitch, Rehoboth, 26 December, 1677, 8:66
child of, 8:71
children of, 8:71, 77, 87, 88
Nathaniel, birth, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 30 March, 1680, 8:73
Philip, sent out of the government, 5:9
Rachel, 5:200
marriage, and Thomas Wilmoth, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1678, 8:71
Rebecca, birth, daughter of Moses, Rehoboth, 14 September, 8:88
Samuel, 5:209
Sarah, death, daughter of John, Rehoboth, January, 1675, 8:63
burial, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 19 July, 1673, 8:52
Thomas, 5:6, 62, 114, 200, 258, 259; 6:28, 143, 144, 262
birth, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 25 March, 1678, 8:71
marriage, and Anna Perren, Rehoboth, 16 June, 1675, 8:62
child of, 8:63
children of, 8:71, 73, 78
wife of, 8:54
freeman, 8:196, 209
one of the council of war in Rehoboth, 5:261
selectman of Rehoboth, 6:264
William, 2:72
Zachariah, birth, son of Moses, Rehoboth, 25 October, 1678, 8:71
birth, son of Moses, Rehoboth, 20 October, 1681, 8:77
burial, son of Moses, Rehoboth, January, 1678, 8:71
Goodman, 8:191

REAP
William, a Quaker, ordered out of the colony, 3:203

REDDING
John, marriage, and Mary Bassett, Sandwich, 22 October, 1676, 8:64
Thomas, 1:61
REDLEY / REDLY
Mark, 4:141, 183; 13:454

REDWAY / REDAWAY / REDDAWAY / RIDWAY / RIDDAWEY
James, 2:141; 3:33, 158; 4:83; 5:58
  birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 January, 1678, 8:70
  burial, Rehoboth, 28 October, 1676, 8:63
  freeman, 8:178
James, Jun.,
  estate of, 5:221
James, Sen., 5:221
John, 5:221
  birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 September, 1682, 8:78
  children of, 8:70, 78
Lydia,
  marriage, and John Titus, Rehoboth, 17 July, 1673, 8:52

REEVES
Margery,
  marriage, 1:139

REIFE
Hannah, 13:433
Peter, 13:433

REHORON (Indian), 9:141

REINOLDS, see REYNOLDS

REMINGTON
Captain, 6:120

RENELL
James, 8:188

RENSELAER / RUNSELAER
Jahn Baptist Van, 10:37

REPENT (Indian), 3:137
  punished for threatening the Governor, 3:138

REW
Edward, 2:114; 3:40; 5:19, 146; 7:86; 8:195
  death, Taunton, 16 July, 1678, 8:69
  freeman, 8:187
  licensed to keep an ordinary, 5:223
Sarah,
  marriage, and James Walker, Sen., Taunton, 4 November, 1678, 8:69
  James Wiatt vs., 7:80

REYCRAFT
Hannah,
  marriage, and John Mayo, Eastham, 1 January, 1650, 8:26

REYNOLDS / RENOLDS / RHENOLDS / REINOLDS / REYNALDS / RENNOLES
William, 1:159; 13:57
  marriage, 1:94
  deed to Henry Howland, 12:60
  deed to John Phillips, 12:31
  fined for drunkenness, 1:75, 87
  freeman, 8:182
  land granted to, 1:50
  land granted to children of, 6:18, 44
Doctor, 10:260
Lieutenant,
appointed lieutenant of military company at New Bristol, 6:131
Mr., 10:368

REYNOR / REYNER / RENER / REINER / RAYNER / REAINER
Anna, 13:347
Elizabeth,
marrige, 2:23
admitted a freeman, 1:79
child of, 8:10
deed from John Done, agent for the church of Plymouth, 12:87
deed from Robert Hickes, 12:80
deed from Thomas Besbeech, 12:141
freeman, 8:173
land granted to, 1:50, 55, 154, 166; 2:25
Joseph,
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 15 August, 1650, 8:10
death, Plymouth, 23 November, 1652, 8:14
Mr., 1:57, 83, 99; 13:117, 354
daughter of, 8:5
Mrs., 13:215
——,
birth, daughter of Mr., Plymouth, 26 December, 1647, 8:5

RHODMAN
John,
arbigator, 7:291

RICE / RYCE
Leonard, 13:283

RICH
Richard, 6:116

RICHARD III., 5:54

RICHARD (Indian), 5:178

RICHARDS
James, 10:388, 456
commissioner, 10:351, 352, 410
John, 10:445
Mary,
marrige, and Thomas Hinckley, Barnstable, 4 December, 1641, 8:44
Mr.,
vs. Gowen White, 7:38

RICHMAN
John, 6:165

RICHARDSON / RICHINSON / RICHARSON / RICHENSON
Amos, 10:266, 298, 320
Mr., 13:118

RICHBE11
John, 13:340

RICHMOND / RICHMUND
Abigail,
birth, daughter of John, 'Taunton, 26 February, 1678, 8:83
Ebenezer,
birth, son of John, Taunton, 12 May, 1676, 8:65
Edward, \(6^{186}, 191, 207, 262\)

birth, son of John, Taunton, 8 February, 1665, 8:36

chosen captain, 6:223

deputy, 6:186

lieutenant at Little Compton, 6:189

selectman of Little Compton, 6:242


birth, son of John, Taunton, 6 June, 1656, 8:36

birth, son of John, Taunton, 5 December, 1673, 8:58

children of, 8:36, 58, 60, 65, 83

and another, administrators, William Clarke and another vs., 7:282

and others, vs. Joseph French, 7:311

freeman, 8:186, 205

inquest upon, 5:101

Philip's mortgage transferred to, 5:101

John, Sen., 7:279

Josiah,

birth, son of John, Taunton, 8 December, 1663, 8:36

Mary,

birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 2 June 1654, 8:36

marriage, and Richard Godfrey, Jun., Taunton, 1 January, 1679, 8:83

Samuel,

birth, son of John, Taunton, 23 September, 1665, 8:36

Sarah,

birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 26 February, 1670, 8:60

Susanna,

birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 4 November, 1661, 8:36

marriage, and James Reed, Taunton, 18 April, 1683, 8:86

Thomas,

birth, son of John, Taunton, 2 February, 1658, 8:36

Captain, 6:129, 168

selectman, 6:108

takes the oath of fidelity, 6:108

RICKARD / RICHARDS / RICHARD / RICARD / RICKETT

Edward,

vs. Thomas Dotey and others, 5:133

Esther, 8:109


children and grandchildren of, 8:14, 23, 35, 75

admitted a freeman, 2:23

deed from Richard Higgens, 12:107

Edward Holman and Richard Willis, agreement, 12:157

fined for selling wine to Indians, 3:207

freeman, 8:174, 203

his petition to be a freeman, 1:79

land granted to, 1:70; 2:29, 48

presented for not ringing swine, 1:86

Gyles / Giles, Jun., 4:115, 117; 7:68, 123, 150; 8:188, 197

marriage, and Hannah Dunham, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, 8:13

children of, 8:14, 23

admitted a freeman, 3:48; 6:130

freeman, 5:274; 8:202, 203

propounded as freeman, 3:31

vs. Abraham Jackson, 4:111

vs. Joseph Ramsden, 4:12

Gyles / Giles, Sen., 3:64, 109, 135, 147, 156, 222; 5:8, 88; 7:56, 87, 96; 8:100, 104, 109, 114, 135, 188, 197, 202

marriage, and Jone Tilson, Plymouth, 20 May, 1662, 8:23

marriage, and Hannah Churchill, Sen., Plymouth, 25 June, 1669, 8:32

wife of, 8:23

ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20

deed from George Russell, 12:213
deed from John Rogers, 12:152
deed from Josias Cooke, 12:107, 114
deed from Joyce Wallen, 12:106
deed from Samuel Cutbert, 12:110, 111
fined, and his license recalled, 5:80, 81
fined for keeping disorderly house, 3:222; 4:166
fined for several offences, 4:48, 76, 101
freeman, 5:274
his demand against John Beasell, 3:210
lands of, 4:94
license of, recalled, 4:136
licensed as retailer, 5:61
presented for lewdness, 3:36
to keep an ordinary at Plymouth, 3:159, 181, 219
Hester, fined, 4:50
Joseph Dunham vs., 7:96
punished for abusing husband, 5:87
punished for lewdness, 3:210
vs. William Hoskins, 4:111
birth, son of Giles, Jun., Plymouth, 1652, 8:14
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 24 Nov., 1657, 8:17
birth, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 26 February, 1679, 8:74
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 29 Dec., 1681, 8:75
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 12 February, 1684, 8:75
marriage, and Hester Barnes, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, 8:13
child of, 8:17, 75
children of, 8:75
children and grandchildren of, 8:17, 75
admitted a freeman, 3:101
bound to keep the peace, 1:63
fined for abusing an Indian, 5:152
freeman, 5:274; 8:203
land granted him, 1:101
propounded as Freeman, 3:78
takes oath of fidelity, 3:58
vs. Elizabeth More, 4:141
vs. Thomas Dotey and others, 5:133
John, Jun., 8:142
child of, 8:74
John, Sen., 5:87, 221; 6:8
children of 8:35, 68, 75
Judith, 12:157
marriage, and Joseph Faunce, Plymouth, 3 January, 1677, 8:68
death, wife of Giles, Sen., Plymouth, 6 February, 1661, 8:23
Lydia,
birth, daughter of John, Sen., Plymouth, 12 December, 1679, 8:68, 75
Mary,
birth, daughter of John, Sen., Plymouth, 27 October, 1677, 8:35, 68, 75
Mercy,
birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 12 February, 1682, 8:75
Samuel,
birth, son of Giles, Jun., Plymouth, 14 January, 1662, 8:23
Sarah,
marriage, 1:153
Thomas, 1:141; 13:56, 76, 167, 169
and others, attachment against George More, 2:81
deed to Joseph Tilden, 12:167
William, 1:11, 28, 50; 13:33, 39
Goodman, 8:102
Mrs., claims an estray, 3:18
RICKESON
William, 7:292, 295

RIDDINGS
Thomas,
marrige, 1:129
his child bound to Gowen White, 2:86

RIDDLEY
Mark, 7:198

RIDER / RYDER
Elizabeth,
marrige, and John Cole, Plymouth, 21 November, 1667, 8:31
John, 5:232, 250; 6:86
freeman, 8:206
Joseph, 4:152; 5:95, 145; 6:128
freeman, 8:206
Mary, 8:127
birth, daughter of Samuel, Yarmouth, 6 September, 1647, 8:3
fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:15
birth, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, 8:17
marrige, and Sarah Bartlett, Plymouth, 23 December, 1656, 8:17
marrige, and Lydia Tilden, Taunton, 14 June, 1680, 8:82
children of, 8:3, 17
admitted a freeman, 3:137
deputy from Yarmouth, 3:23
difference with his company, 3:87, 91
freeman, 5:274; 8:185, 202
lieutenant of Yarmouth company, 3:38, 143
James Clarke vs., 7:195
one of the council of war, 3:153
presented for abusing constable, 3:68, 69, 74
propounded as freeman, 1:108
Samuel, Jun.,
freeman, 8:181
Samuel, Sen., 3:100, 115; 4:124
freeman, 8:185
Zachariah / Zechariah, 4:183; 5:157; 6:11
freeman, 8:206
Lieutenant, 7:262, 263, 273

RIDGELY
Richard,
controversy with Richard Tarr, 5:160

RIDMAN
Thomas,
bound to appear, etc., 4:33
fined, 8:104, 167
fined for selling liquor to Indians, 4:32

RUFFE
Peter,
estate of, 6:124

RING / RINGE
marrige, 2:98
child of, 8:14
admitted a freeman, 2:101
deed from Matthew Fuller, 12:64
deed to Experience Michell, 12:189
freeman, 5:275; 8:174, 202
land granted to, 1:166; 2:25, 48
land of, 4:152
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
propounded as freeman, 2:84
Deborah, 12:189
Eleazer, 
  freeman, 8:203
Elizabeth, 5:253
  birth, daughter of Andrew, Plymouth, 19 April, 1652, 8:14
Lettice, 6:104
Mary, 13:34
Mary (———), 13:15, 17, 56
Susan, 13:16
William, 6:171
  freeman, 8:203

RIPLEY
Phebe,
  marriage, 2:23

ROADES / ROADS
John, 5:265, 266
  vs. Joseph Billington, 7:110
Zachary, 
  propounded as freeman, 2:84

ROBERT (Indian schoolmaster), 10:262

ROBERT (Indian scholar), 10:277

ROBERTS
Henry,
  vs. Thomas Ranshall, 7:200
Peter,
  John Saffin vs., 7:251
Thomas, 2:12; 3:116; 8:188, 196
  marriage, and Mary Padduk, Plymouth, 24 March, 1650, 8:11
  deed from Richard Willis, 12:53
deed to Humphrey Turner, 12:55
Josiah Cook vs., 7:55
  not to visit Giles Morey, 2:6
  punished for lewdness, 1:64
  William, 12:62

ROBIN (Indian), of Mattachesett
  and other Indians, vs. John Wing and other Englishmen, 7:195
  order relating to, 5:140

ROBIN / ROBBIN / ROBINE / ROBERT, alias CASMAMON (Pequot Indian), 10:142, 143, 153, 190, 225-227, 250, 266, 298
See also CASMAMON
alias Cashasinnimon, continued in office as governor, 10:285
  and his company to be instructed, 10:190
answer to petition of, 10:134
complains of Uncas, 10:297
freed from subjection to Indian sachems, and from tribute, 10:134
Governor of the Pequots, 10:142
orders and instructions to, 10:142, 143
  servant to Mr. Winthrop, 9:74, 99, 100, 102, 206, 207; 10:417

ROBINS / ROBBINS / ROBIN
Ann, 13:193
Ann (———), 13:191
Catherine, 13:191
Hannah, 13:191
Jehosabath, 5:33
petition of, for relief, 5:23
vs. George Turner, 5:3
John, 4:12; 5:23, 43; 13:191
marriage, and Jehosabath Jourdaine, Plymouth, 14 December, 1665, 8:31
estate of, 5:33
freeman, 8:181
Mary, 13:191
deed from Thomas Burges, 12:38
land granted to, 1:100, 144, 161
Th., 8:190

ROBINSON / ROBBINSON / ROBENSON
Fear, 13:439
George, 8:121; 13:510
marriage, and Elizabeth Gaille, Rehoboth, 12 November, 1680, 8:72
child of, 8:52
children of, 8:52, 77
admitted a freeman, 6:86
freeman, 8:178, 209
John Dogett vs., 7:145, 147
George, Jun.,
child of, 8:87
propounded as freeman, 6:62
Increase, 5:58, 246, 271; 6:24, 28, 29, 74, 79, 80, 85, 116, 117, 166; 7:217, 219, 222, 265
administrator, Richard Thayer vs., 7:223
freeman, 5:276
John Saffin vs., 7:263, 264
disfranchised, and afterwards restored, 3:189
freeman, 8:175, 177
his complaint against John Finney, 3:156
his sale to Joseph Biddle, 1:34
land granted to, 4:128, 189; 6:110
land granted to, at Saconeesett, 3:216
licensed to keep an ordinary, 4:80
one of Barnstable committee, 2:94, 168
prosecuted for abetting Quakers, 3:183
restored to privileges, 5:126
Isaac, Jun.,
and wife, 8:118
drowned, inquest upon, 5:7
John, 2:90, 126, 127; 4:116; 13:439
birth, son of George, Rehoboth, 5 September, 1681, 8:77
deputy, 6:222, 241, 263, 268
freeman, 8:207
propounded as freeman, 6:87
Joseph, 1:61
Mary, 7:151
marriage, and Thomas Wilmouth, Rehoboth, 7 June, 1674, 8:53
Mercy, 13:313, 439
Nathaniel,
birth, son of George, Rehoboth, 1 November, 1673, 8:52
burial, son of George, Rehoboth, 9 November, 1673, 8:52
Samuel,
birth, son of George, Jun., Rehoboth, 16 November, 8:87
admitted a freeman, 6:62
freeman, 8:209
propounded as freeman, 6:42
Thomas, 2:71, 85, 155, 162, 163, 165, 170; 3:37, 48, 180; 8:191; 12:85
deed from James Cudworth, 12:92
fined for neglect of duty as rater, 3:97
fined for not serving as juror, 2:76
fined for not taking oath of constable, 3:100
freeman, 8:183
his execution against Stedman, 2:161
one of Scituate committee, 2:63
propounded as freeman, 2:154
takes oath of fidelity, 2:80
vs. Isaac Stedman, 7:48
vs. James Cudworth, 7:89
vs. John Bucke, Sen., 7:215
vs. Joseph Tilden, 7:76
_________,
killed by fall of tree, 5:226

ROCESTER
Hugh,
freeman, 8:186

ROCK / ROCKE
Furland, 2:129
Mr., 4:133

ROCKETT / ROCKED
Joseph,
marrige, and Mary Wilmouth, Rehoboth, 5 January, 1680, 8:72
burial, Rehoboth, 21 July, 8:88
child of, 8:88
Mary,
birth, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 14 December, 8:88

ROGERS / ROGERS / ROGER
Abigail, 13:512
Ann, 13:512
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 29 September, 1639, 8:14
marriage, and Jonathan Higgens, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, 8:28
Francis, 13:512-513
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 8 August, 1652, 8:14
marriage, Duxbury, and John Tisdall, Jun., Taunton, 23 November, 1664, 8:55
James,
birth, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 18 October, 1648, 8:14
marriage, and Mary Paine, Eastham, 11 January, 1670, 8:58
administration of estate of, 5:265
freeman, 8:184
vs. John Cobb, 3:84
John, 1:11, 59, 102, 163; 2:72, 75, 77, 81, 126, 127, 135, 157, 160, 164; 3:48, 124, 125, 129, 163, 200, 215; 4:12, 37,
123, 130, 169, 180; 5:39, 126, 156, 196, 247, 251, 253, 258, 271; 6:36, 53, 60, 87, 116, 142, 169, 207; 7:25, 31, 37,
birth, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 3 April, 1642, 8:14
marriage, 1:120, 198
admitted a freeman, 2:33
ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
bound to be of good behavior, 2:166
deed from Ephraim Hicks, 12:155, 156
deed to Gyles Rickard, Sen., 12:152
deputy, 3:115; 6:165, 186, 206, 242
Elisha Besbey vs., 7:104
freeman, 5:277; 8:182-184, 207, 208
grant from Edmund Chandler, 1:31
grant from government, 1:144, 146
his land laid out, 2:149, 150
land granted to, 3:53
lands of, 4:67, 132
licensed, 6:78, 108
propounded as freeman, 1:117, 2:24
William Maycomber vs., 7:52
John, Jun., 5:36, 82, 146, 196; 7:169, 177, 186, 194, 197, 198; 13:512
freeman, 5:275; 8:178
propounded as freeman, 3:163
John, Sen., 5:18, 56, 122, 166; 6:11, 53, 68; 7:163, 174, 189
complaint of, against Nelson and others, 5:69
land granted to, 4:161; 5:127
birth, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 19 July, 1635, 8:14
marriage, and Susanna Deane, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, 8:27
child of, 8:14
children of, 8:13, 14
and Abraham Pearse, agreement, 12:136
deed to William Bradford, 12:135
freeman, 5:278; 8:174, 177
his estate settled, 3:206
his lands, 1:14, 40, 56, 85, 90, 101, 144, 146; 12:4
his suit against Edward Dote, 1:6
land granted to, 2:53; 4:67, 96
lieutenant of Eastham company, 4:64
lieutenant of Nauset company, 2:117
one of the council of war, 3:153
presented, 7:112
punished for several offences, 4:42, 47
purchases lands of Indians, 3:142
to keep ferry at Jones River, 1:39
vs. Rebecca Peirce and another, 7:107
Joseph, Jun.,
dead, Eastham, 27 January, 1660, 8:28
estate of, 4:55
Mary, 5:265
birth, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 22 September, 1644, 8:14
Sarah,
birth, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 6 August, 1633, 8:14
death, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 15 August, 1633, 8:14
Susanna, 3:206
Thomas, 4:55; 5:271
birth, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 29 March, 1638, 8:14
freeman, 5:278; 8:208
propounded as freeman, 4:61
Timothy, 13:512
freed from military duty, 6:66
William, 5:68; 7:174, 175; 8:132
controversy with John Williams, 5:107
punished for fornication, 5:51
vs. John Rouse, 7:168
vs. John Williams, 7:173
Ensign,
selectman at Bristol, 6:84
Lieutenant, 4:96
administration of estate of, 5:271
freed from office, 4:5
licensed to purchase land of Indians, 5:39
one of the council of war, 3:138
Mr., 13:118, 256

ROLFE
John, 12:128
ROLLOCK / ROLLOCKE / ROLLOX
Robert, 4:85; 13:404, 406
estate of, 5:28
William,
freeman, 8:205

ROMEBALL
Daniel, 13:77

ROMINOT (Indian), 9:68

RONNESSOKE / RONESOCK / RONESSOCKE (Indian sagamore), 10:45
his relation of a plot against the English, 10:43, 44

ROPER
John,
vs. Samuel Rowland, 7:214

ROSE / ROES / ROESE
John,
inquest upon body of, 5:226
Joseph, 3:28, 39, 64, 72, 148; 5:120; 7:189, 293
and his wife, presented for fornication, 3:47
bound to good behavior, 5:117, 118
freeman, 8:178
Thomas,
administrator of Jonas Pickles, 4:106
freeman, 8:204

ROSEWELL
William, 10:388

ROSHALL
Thomas,
acknowledges judgment to Treasurer, 5:188

ROSS / ROSSE
John,
his complaint against his master, 3:132
Mary, 6:114

ROSSITER
Jane,
maintenance, 1:143

ROUSE / ROWSE / ROWES
Annis (Paybody), 13:453
Elizabeth, 5:239
George,
land granted to, 1:95, 99
John, 3:130, 83, 159; 3:70, 100, 139; 4:166; 5:98, 100, 165; 6:201; 8:196; 13:164, 291, 404, 453, 545
a Quaker, prosecuted, 3:140
admitted a freeman, 3:136
committee to settle his bounds, 3:201
freeman, 5:277; 8:207, 208
land granted to, 1:145, 154, 165, 168
William Rogers vs., 7:168
John, Jun., 5:165, 226; 6:111
Simon, 5:190, 226, 262; 6:107, 166
deputy, 6:263, 268
licensed, 6:69
Thankful,
maintenance, and Samuel Bullocke, Rehoboth, 26 May, 1675, 8:62
ROWE / ROE
and others, presented for drinking tobacco, 1:118
Captain Standish vs., 7:38
deed to William Browne, 12:86
freeman, 8:182
his claim against Duxbury for overflowing his land, 2:41
land granted to, 1:109; 4:18

ROWLAND
Samuel,
John Roper vs., 7:214
———, 1:11

ROWLEY / ROWLY
Henry, 1:4, 53, 72; 2:9, 15, 28, 102, 114, 143; 5:7; 7:49; 8:193, 200
marriage, 1:16
admitted a freeman, 1:32
and others, Seppekann granted to, 1:108
freeman, 5:277; 8:175, 177
one of Barnstable committee, 2:59
Mary, 3:33
birth, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth, (Fuller), Barnstable, 20 March, 1653, 8:47
Mehitable,
birth, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth, (Euller), Barnstable, January 11, 1660, 8:47
Moses, 4:15; 5:114; 6:11; 8:94; 13:63, 404, 543
birth, son of Moses and Elizabeth, (Fuller), Barnstable, 10 November, 1654, 8:47
marriage, and Elizabeth Fuller, Barnstable, 22 April, 1652, 8:47
death, child of, 15 August, 1656, 8:47
children of, 8:47
claim against Palmer's estate, 3:46
freeman, 8:179
takes the freeman's oath, 6:258
Moses, Jun., 6:180
Shuball,
birth, son of Moses and Elizabeth, (Fuller) Barnstable, January 11, 1660, 8:47
———, 1:11, 28
Goodman, 13:23

ROWLINS
Nathaniel,
guardian appointed for, 6:23

ROYLE
Gabriel, 8:189

RUCKMAN / RUCHMAN
George, 13:71
John,
freeman, 8:184

RULL
Joseph, 7:283

RUSCOE
William, 10:417

RUSSELL / RUSSEL / RUSILL / RUSHELL / RUSSELL
Abraham Sutcliffe vs., 7:84, 86, 87
admitted a freeman, 3:117
deed from Edward Foster, 12:183
deed from Richard Wright, 12:24
deed to Gyles Rickard, Sen., 12:213
fined for several offences, 5:27, 112
freeman, 5:275, 8:183, 204
John Hudson and wife vs., 7:266
John Weekes vs., 7:9
Joseph White and another vs., 7:177
land granted to, 1:70, 90
presented for abusing constable, 3:10
presented for neglecting public worship, 3:10
presented for other trespasses, 2:139, 170, 172
propounded as freeman, 3:78
prosecuted for beating Katherine Winter, 2:172
Thomas Burd vs., 7:44
vs. Samuel Clapp, 7:190
admitted a freeman, 2:71
bound to appear at Court, 4:101
complaint against Indians, 4:57, 58
deed from Thomas Chillingworth, 12:208
deputy, 6:85
deputy from Dartmouth, 5:17, 55, 90
deputy to General Court, 4:90
Edward Gray vs., 7:135, 136
freeman, 5:279, 8:177
John Barnes vs., 7:117
propounded as freeman, 2:69
selectman at Dartmouth, 6:10, 59
John, Jun., 6:167; 7:283
John, Sen., 5:166; 7:283, 293, 295
Jonathan, 6:170; 7:196, 283, 293, 295
selectman at Dartmouth, 6:168
Joseph, 7:293, 295
Mary, 5:201
John Sutton vs., 7:101, 108
Ralph, 13:326
Richard, 10:76, 77, 402
Samuel,
administration of estate of, 5:201
Mr., 8:168
———, 8:196

RUTGER / RUTHER
Jacob, 10:37

RYDER, see RIDER
SABATUBKETT (Indian), 5:67

SABERRY, see SEABURY

SABIN / SABINE / SABEN
Abigail,
  birth, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 10 August, 1678, 8:71
Benjamin, 5:115, 141
  birth, son of Benjamin, Rehoboth, 2 December, 1673, 8:52
  child of, 8:52
David,
  birth, son of Nehemiah, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1674, 8:53
  burial, son of Nehemiah, Rehoboth, 4 February, 1674, 8:54
Experience,
  birth, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1676, 8:62
  birth, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 14 March, 1681, 8:77
  burial, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 13 May, 1681, 8:77
Hannah,
  marriage, and Joseph Allin, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1673, 8:52
Israel,
  birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 16 June, 1673, 8:52
Jonathan,
  birth, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 12 July, 1674, 8:53
Joseph,
  birth, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 18 November, 1682, 8:78
  burial, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 8 May, 8:88
  children of, 8:53, 71, 77, 78, 88
  admitted a freeman, 6:86
  freeman, 8:209
  propounded as freeman, 6:42
Margaret,
  birth, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 10 April, 1680, 8:73
Mary,
  birth, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 18 September, 1675, 8:62
  birth, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 March, 1679, 8:86
Mehitable,
  birth, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 10 May, 1673, 8:52
Mercy,
  marriage, and James Welch, (of Swansea), Rehoboth, 9 November, 8:88
Nehemiah,
  child of, 8:53, 54
  administration of estate of, 5:200
Samuel,
  children of, 8:52, 62, 86
  freeman, 8:209
  presented, 4:69
  children of, 8:52, 62, 73
  admitted a freeman, 3:117
  deputy, 3:115, 162, 187, 198, 214
  deputy from Rehoboth, 5:34, 55
  fined for pound breach, 4:117
  freeman, 5:278; 8:209
  his deposition against Quakers, 3:189
  Mr. Cottington's complaint against, 3:13
  presented for fraud, 2:138, 140
  propounded as freeman, 2:84; 3:8
  selectman at Rehoboth, 167, 186
William, Sen., 5:91
Widow, 5:200
SACANOCO (Indian), 10:376

SACHAMAS / SACHEMUS (Indian), 2:118; 5:67
grant of, to Thomas Prence, 5:109
testimony of, 12:232

SACOMAS, see HIACOOMES

SACONIANTSETT (Indian), 5:247

SADLER / SADDELER
John
propounded as freeman, 2:8
Thomas, 6:74, 75

SAFFIN / SAFIN
marriage, and Martha Willett, Plymouth, 2 December, 1658, 8:22
deputy from Bristol, 6:212, 222, 263
his demand against John Lewis, 3:74
John Walley and others vs., 7:270
licensed to make rosin and turpentine, 5:65
petition of, concerning land, 6:189
warrant against, for rates, 6:116, 117
vs. Benjamin Church, 7:263, 270
vs. Encrease Robinson, 7:263, 264
vs. John Kalendar, 7:309
vs. Nathaniel Byfield and others, raters of Bristol, 7:269, 270
vs. Peter Roberts, 7:251
Martha, 13:533
Mrs., 3:186

SAHEN / SAHON
Experience,
death, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1676, 8:63
Nathaniel,
death, Rehoboth, May, 1676, 8:63
Samuel,
child of, 8:63

SALE
Edward, 4:83
Rebecca,
inquest upon, 4:83

SALMON
John, 12:62
Joseph, 12:62
Daniel,
deed from Richard Francis, alias Deacon, letter of attorney, 12:62, 63

SALSBURY / SALSBERRY / SALIVBURY
John,
burial, Swansea, 24 June, 1675, 8:61
Susanna,
estate of, 6:145-146
William, 6:145, 146, 167; 7:290
burial, Swansea, 24 June, 1675, 8:61

SALTINGSTONE
Richard, 13:155

SALTONSTALL / SALTESTALL
Mr., 9:56
SAM / SAMUEL (Indian), 6:63, 65, 98
wife whipped, and compensated therefor, 6:113

SAM BAB (Indian), 6:81

SAM HARRY, alias MATWATACKA (Indian), 12:229
deed from Wasoko, alias Harry, 12:228

SAMES, Mr., see JAMES

SAMFORD
Robert,
ensign at Swansea, 6:223

SAMPOIATEEN NAUNMUOTT (Indian), 12:236

SAMPOINETT, (Indian sachem), 5:75

SAMPSON / SAMSON
Abraham / Abram, 1:120, 145, 159; 2:124; 5:238; 7:70, 73; 8:107, 121, 128, 189, 198; 13:525
admitted a freeman, 3:48
fined, 4:33
freeman, 5:275; 8:182, 204
his lands, 1:154
land granted to, 4:18
presented for breach of peace, 1:107
presented for drunkenness, 2:111
propounded as freeman, 3:31
Abraham, Jun., 8:126
fined for swearing, etc., 5:10
Esther,
aid afforded to, 5:177
George,
and wife, 8:154
marriage, 1:36
allowance to, 7:91
and others, land at Namassaket Pond, 5:5
deed from Ephraim Tinkeham and wife, 12:146
freeman, 5:275; 8:175, 203
his lands, 1:72, 136, 144, 165; 12:4
lands of, 4:27, 67, 94, 160
Isaac,
freeman, 8:203
James, 6:128; 7:283, 293, 295, 304, 310
Samuel, 5:177
guardian appointed for, 6:125
Stephen,
freeman, 8:204
———, 8:155

SAMPSON / SAMSON (Indian), 5:67, 72, 178
alias BUMP, 3:132; 4:136, 177
prosecuted for defaming Governor Prence, 3:132
and others, deed from Philip, 12:237
testimony of, 12:236

SAMUEL (Indian), 10:262, 317
Indian schoolmaster, 10:262, 277
Indian teacher at Martin's Vineyard, 10:384

SANBALLETT (Indian), 5:206
SANDERS / SAUNDERS
Christopher, deputy, 6:240, 263, 268
freeman, 8:209
propounded, 6:87
selectman at Rehoboth, 6:241, 264
Edward, 2:90
estate of, 6:169
excluded from Sandwich, 3:153
freeman, 8:179
his execution against Perry, 3:179
James Skiffe, administrator, vs., 7:98
prosecuted for killing a cow, 3:157
punished for not aiding constable, 3:124
Thomas Dexter vs., 7:97
vs. Edward Perrey, 7:94
John, 6:50
Tobias, 8:195
———, of Sandwich, 8:163

SANDERSON / SAUNDERSON
Henry, 8:192; 13:493

SANFORD / SANDFORD / SANTFORD
Bathsheba,
marrige, and Thomas Birch, Swansea, 24 January, 1683, 8:84
John, 4:186; 6:118
Peleg,
account of, against the colony for supplies, 6:118, 120
Robert, 8:139
propounded, 6:86
Mr., 10:68, 410

SANKONAWASUKE, Robin (Indian), 5:72

SANNAP / SANNOP (Indian), 9:98

SAQUATAM (Indian), 3:200; 8:103

SARGENT / SARGEANT / SERGEANT / SERGENT / SARJEANT / SERJEANT
Henry,
and others, Joseph Tilden and others vs., 7:70
Peter, 6:70
vs. John Walley, administrator of Nicholas Davis, 7:182
vs. Nicholas Davis, 6:69
Ruth, 5:159
William, 5:159; 8:200
admitted a freeman, 3:137
freeman, 5:277
lands of, 4:96, 102
Samuel,
propounded as freeman, 6:130
Mr., 4:97

SARSON
Richard,
vs. Nicholas Butler, 7:155

SASAMON / SASSAMON / SASOMON / SOSOMAN / SOSAMAM
Bettey (Indian), 12:230
alias Wussasoman, 12:230
murdered, 10:362, 383
petition in relation to a sister of, and order thereon, 10:366
salary of, 10:167
   teaches Philip and his men to read, 10:384

SASEAKOUT / SASCEAKOWETT (Indian), 12:236
   and Adtoquanpoe, deed to Nokunowitt, 12:240

SASSACUS / SASECOS / SASACUS / SASSAQUAS (Indian), 9:100, 145, 169

SASSIOUS (Indian sachem at Nyantick), 9:103

SAVAGE / SAVIGE
   Alice,
      birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1675, 8:62
   Elizabeth,
      burial, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 3 March, 1673, 8:52
   John, 6:60; 7:207
      burial, Rehoboth, 22 August, 1678, 8:71
      child of, 8:52
      children of, 8:53, 62, 71
      estate of, settled, 5:271
   Mary,
      birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5 June, 1678, 8:71
   Sarah, 5:271
      birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 10 March, 1674, 8:53
      marriage, and Joseph Brooman, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1681, 8:76
   Thomas, 7:136
   Thomas, Jun., 7:136
   Captain, 10:33
   Major, 10:412

SAVERY / SAVORY
   See also SEABERRY
   Ann, 5:189
      punished for lewdness and drunkenness, 3:212
   Anthony, 1:4, 53
      freeman, 8:174
   Jonathan,
      birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 4 March, 1652, 8:14
   Joseph, 8:109, 111, 113
      fined for breach of peace, 4:50
   Mara,
      birth, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 7 April, 1654, 8:16
   Mary,
      birth, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 3 July, 1678, 8:67
      marriage, and Joseph Ramsden, Plymouth, 16 October, 1661, 8:22
   Moses,
      birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 22 January, 1649, 8:8
      death, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 9 June, 1650, 8:10
   Samuel,
      birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 4 June, 1651, 8:12
      child of, 8:67
      child of, 8:10
      children of, 8:8, 12, 14, 16
      fined for drunkenness, 1:44; 3:181
      land granted to, for his children, 4:95
      land laid out, 5:129
      removed from office, 5:40
      restored, 5:44
      under marshal, 3:12
   Thomas, Sen.,
      administration of estate of, 5:189
   Goodman, 13:215
      3:94; 8:106, 118, 128
SAWONTWOSEECIKE (Indian), 10:226

SAWYER
  John, 5:91, 166
  Thomas, 7:239

SAXONY, DUKE OF, 10:454

SCADDING
  William, 13:69
  freeman, 8:186

SCANTAMAUGEAWG (Natick Indian), 10:398

SCIPPAUGE / SKIPPAUGE (Indian), 5:124
  alias Pompaquin, 5:178

SCLATER
  Governor, 6:259

SCOTT
  John, 10:320
  Robert, 13:340

SCOTTOW / SCOTTAWEY
  Joshua, 7:135, 136

SCUDDER
  Hannah, marriage, and Joshua Banges, Eastham, 1 December, 1669, 8:58
  John, 3:32; 8:193, 200; 12:180
  freeman, 5:277; 8:207
  propounded as freeman, 3:31, 48

SCUTTUP (Indian), 10:449

SEABURY / SEABERRY / SABERRY / SABERREY / SABEREY / SABERY / SABERRYE / SAVERY
  See also SAVERY
  Hannah, 6:91
  John, 6:91
  and another, vs. Robert Sprout, 7:125
  selectman at Duxbury, 6:34, 59
  deputy, 5:214
  freeman, 5:275
  land granted to, 5:150
  licensed as retailer, 5:264
  prosecuted for defamation, 4:140
  Mr., 5:60, 116, 263; 6:202

SEALIS / SEALLIS / SILLIS / SILIS / SCULIS
  Egline, 13:310
  Hannah, marriage, 1:100
  Hester, marriage, 1:134
  admitted a freeman, 1:96
  allowed to sell wine, 2:125
  deed from John Lothrope, 12:71
  deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
  deputy from Scituate, 1:155
  freeman, 8:175
SEARS / SEARES / SEER / SEERES / SARES / SAARS / SAARES / SAERS / SAERES / SAYER

John, Jun.,
  freeman, 8:208
Paul, 4:170, 180
  freeman, 8:186, 206
Richard, 1:11; 3:9, 155, 188; 5:213; 7:50
  admitted a freeman, 3:31
deputy from Yarmouth, 4:14
estate of, 5:213
freeman, 5:276; 8:185, 194, 200
  propounded as freeman, 3:8
suit against Sachamus and other Indians, 2:118
Silas, 5:212; 6:168, 186, 241; 7:234, 236, 252
  freeman, 8:206
Ensign,
deputy, 6:164, 186, 211, 221, 240, 263
  military officer at Yarmouth, 6:79, 97
  propounded, 6:86
Goodman, 13:306
Lieutenant,
  selectman, 6:207, 263

SEAVELL
Mr., 13:105

SEDGWICKE / SEDGWICK / SEDGWEEN
Robert, 3:54, 55
Major, 12:110

SEELY / SEEALY
Captain, 10:147

SEKLETT
Abraham, 3:92

SELICK
Mr., 10:387

SEPACONETT / SEPACONIT (Indian), 12:237, 241

SEPHEN
Henry, 8:192

SEPITT (Indian), 4:128, 189; 12:240

SEQUASSON / SAQUASSON / SEQUASON / SEQUASCON (Indian sachem), 9:52, 66, 68
  accused, 9:66, 68
  complained against, 9:209
  fights Uncas, and is beaten, 9:11
  has liberty to return to his former habitation, 9:169

SEVERANCE
Joseph, 6:42

SEWALL
Judge, 10:410

SEWARD
William, 8:195

SHAMMATTOCKE / SHAWATTOCKE (Indian)
  sentenced to pay £20, 10:281, 282
Robert, 2:124, 139, 150, 155, 162, 163
propounded as freeman, 2:154

Michael,
mate of the ketch John Adventurer, 6:105

Thomas, 13:443

Alice,
death, wife of John, Plymouth, 6 March, 1654, 8:17
Anne,
birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 15 March, 1682, 8:78
Edward, 1:7, 68, 91, 104
punished for stealing, 1:69, 74
James, 2:149; 3:16; 127; 4:27, 61; 5:35, 113, 144, 165; 8:187, 197
birth, son of James, Plymouth, 6 December, 1654, 8:16
marriage, and Mary Mitchell, Plymouth, 24 December, 1652, 8:14
child of, 8:16
admitted a freeman, 3:48
complaint of, against an Indian, 4:57
freeman, 5:279
James Cole, Sen., vs., 7:53
propounded as freeman, 3:31
prosecuted and fined, 2:81, 87, 170, 172
to exercise the inhabitants of Dartmouth, 4:146, 153
children of, 8:73, 78
wife of, 8:17
and John Winslow, agreement between, 12:15
deed to William Kempe, 12:57
freeman, 8:174
land granted to, 1:48, 65, 82; 2:49
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
prosecuted, etc., 2:170, 172
suit against John Barnes, 2:50
vs. Edward Dotey, 7:15
vs. Richard Derby, 7:18
William Hanbury vs., 7:31
John, Jun., 2:79, 149; 8:187
and Stephen Bryan, deed from Edward Dotey, 12:91
deed from Ann Atwood, 12:171
deed to Samuel Sturtevant, 12:111
deed to Stephen Bryant, 12:172
Edward Dotey vs., 7:47
prosecuted and punished, 2:81, 87, 140
Tobias Taylor vs., 7:42
vs. Edward Dotey, 7:48
John, Sen., 2:72, 134; 7:37; 8:187; 12:111
prosecuted and fined, 2:81, 87
John, the elder,
Kenelme Winslow vs., 7:24
marriage, and Phebe Watson, Plymouth, 22 January, 1656, 8:17
admitted a freeman, 3:117
freeman, 8:202, 203
Priscilla,
birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 22 June, 1680, 8:73
Thomas, 2:102, 107; 8:193; 10:306
freeman, 8:179
punished for trespass, 2:111
Goodman, 1:112
Sergeant, 3:116, 202; 4:183; 5:59, 60

SHELLEY / SHELLY / SHILLEY
Hannah,
  marriage, and David Linnitt, Barnstable, 15 March, 1652, 8:46
  punished for lewdness, 3:11
John, 8:108, 114
  estate of, 5:27
  sentenced for several offences, 4:42, 106
Mary,
  marriage, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 25 January, 1665, 8:26
Robert, 3:78; 4:51; 5:27; 7:64, 70; 8:193, 200; 12:194
  admitted a freeman, 3:48
  desires to he admitted a freeman, 1:102
  freeman, 5:277; 8:182, 206
  propounded as freeman, 1:117; 3:8
  sworn, 1:110
Susanna, 13:471
  marriage, and Samuel Gaurdiner, Plymouth, 20 December, 1682, 8:75

SHEPHERD / SHEPERD / SHEPARD / SHEPHEARD
Thomas, 13:410
  [Rev. Thomas], 9:94
  his plan of maintaining poor scholars at college, 9:20
  Sincere Convert, and Sound Believer by, translated into the Indian language, by Mr. Eliot, 10:385
William, 13:268, 424-425
  freeman, 8:187
  punished for stealing, 2:149
Mr., 5:30

SHEPHERDSON
Daniel,
  child of, 8:73
Nathaniel,
  birth, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 28 October, 1680, 8:73

SHEREVE / SHERIVE / SHERIUE / SHRIVE
Martha, 3:37; 13:215
  birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 2 September, 1619, 8:7
  child of, 8:7
  and another, vs. James Luxford, 7:27
  presented for pilfering, 2:162
  warned not to visit Edward Holman, 3:6

SHERMAN / SERMAN / SHERMON / SHERMANE
Desire, 5:239; 6:80
  twenty pounds granted to, 5:178
Edmund, 7:283, 293
John, 6:80; 7:283, 295
  admitted a freeman, 6:62
  freeman, 8:208
  propounded as freeman, 6:42
  takes oath of fidelity, 4:185
Joseph, 7:293
Peleg, 5:36; 7:283, 293
Philip, 7:293, 295
Samuel, 5:195; 7:293
  freeman, 8:208
William, 1:11, 118, 120; 3:9, 115; 7:88; 8:189; 13:479
  marriage, 1:110; 2:72
  deed from James Davis, 12:24
  freeman, 8:182
  lands granted him, 1:76, 145, 153, 165; 4:18
  vs. John Barker, 2:127
William Shurtleff vs., 7:125
William, Jun., 5:114, 178
estate of, 6:80
------, 8:196

SHEWELL
Michael, 6:105

SHIFFERICKE
Samuel, 6:7; 8:151, 152

SHILLINGSWORTH, see CHILLINGSWORTH

SHINGLETERRY
Jonathan, alias Jonathan Dunham, 6:113, 114

SHIRLEY / SHERLEY / SHURLEY
and Co.'s lands at Scituate, 1:68, 81
gift of, to the town of Plymouth, 12:32
money received for, of Mr. Hatherly, 2:76
Mr., 1:80; 13:104

SHOANAN (Indian), 9:46

SHORT TOM (Indian), 6:81

SHOVE
Edward,
birth, son of George, Taunton, 28 April, 1665, 8:37
birth, son of Mr., Taunton, October, 1680, 8:85
burial, son of George, Taunton, 7 August, 1665, 8:37
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of George, Taunton, 10 August, 1666, 8:37
George, 5:101; 13:468
marriage, and Hopesittel Newman, Taunton, 12 July, 1664, 8:59
marriage, and Mrs. Walley, Taunton, 18 February, 1674-5, 8:65
child of, 8:37
children of, 8:37, 60, 65, 81, 85
wife of, 8:55, 65
mother of, 8:85
freeman, 5:276; 8:205
Rev., one of proprietors of Taunton North Purchase, 6:37, 70-73
Hopesittel,
death, wife of George, Taunton, 7 March, 1673-4, 8:55, 65
Joanna,
birth, daughter of George, Taunton, 28 September, 1678, 8:81
Mary,
birth, daughter of George, Taunton, 11 August, 1676, 8:65
Mercy,
birth, daughter of George, Taunton, 7 November, 1682, 8:85
Nathaniel,
birth, son of George, Taunton, 29 January, 1668, 8:60
freeman, 8:206
Samuel,
birth, son of George, Taunton, 16 June, 1670, 8:60
Sarah,
birth, daughter of George, Taunton, 30 July, 1671, 8:60
Seeth,
birth, son of George, Taunton, 10 December, 1667, 8:37
Mr., 5:61
child of, 8:85

SHREIVE / SHREEVE
Thomas, 8:189; 12:32
SHRIMPTON / SHRIMTON
Mr., 9:88, 107; 10:155

SHURT
Abraham, 13:43

SHURTLEFF / SHURTLIF / SHURTLEY / SHURTLIFFE / SHURTLIFF / SHURTLEY / SHURTLEY / SHURTLEY / SHETLE
Elizabeth,
  marriage, and Jacob Cooke, Plymouth, 18 November, 1669, 8:32
Nathaniel, 13:vii
  marriage, and Elizabeth Lettice, Plymouth, 18 October, 1655, 8:17
  admitted a freeman, 3:188
  apprentice to Thomas Clarke, 1:31
  dispute with Thomas Pope about bounds, 3:169
  fined for breach of peace, 2:73
  George Vaughan vs., 7:113
  land granted to, 4:18, 131
  propounded as freeman, 3:163
  Thomas Clarke, Sen., vs., 7:236, 244, 254
  vs. Charles Hopkins, 7:110
  vs. Thomas Clarke, Sen., 7:234
  vs. Thomas Little, 4:79
  vs. William Sherman, 7:125

SIAS
John, 5:253
Lawrence, 5:253

SIBALES (Indian), 10:67

SIBRANT (Indian), 10:67

SIBSON
John, 5:150

SILLEY / SILLY
Robert, 9:38
Lieutenant, 9:35

SILVESTER
Benjamin, 13:384-386
  his choice of guardians, 5:52
Charity, 13:386
Dinah, 4:141; 7:115, 116, 134; 8:122, 124; 13:385
  fined, 4:162
  her complaint against Johnson, 5:22
  prosecuted for defamation, 3:205, 207, 211
  vs. John Palmer, Jun., 7:101
Elizabeth, 13:385
  marriage, Scituate, and John Lowell, Boston, 24 January, 1658, 8:49
Esther,
  her choice of guardian, 5:50
Israel, 5:52; 13:384-385
John, 4:76; 8:119; 13:384, 386, 417, 475
  and another, Edward Williams's administrator vs., 7:252
  and another, Humphrey Turner and others vs., 7:143, 144
  and others, William Foard vs., 7:134
  fined, 4:137
  freeman, 8:208
  John Palmer vs., 7:154
  John Palmer, Jun., vs., 7:140
  John Williams, administrator, vs., 7:245
  Walter Hatch vs., 7:117
captain at Scituate, 6:218, 251
deputy, 6:205, 211, 222, 240
freeman, 8:204
Henry Ewell vs., 7:242
licensed to keep an ordinary, 6:125
Joshua, 10:247
Lydia, 7:132; 13:384-385
bound for Dinah Silvester, 3:205
marriage, and Nathaniel Rawlins, Scituate, 4 September, 1652, 8:19
Naomi, 7:134; 13:385-386
executrix, Edward Wright and wife vs., 7:132
relief afforded to, 4:46
freeman, 8:178
presented for fornication, 5:265
propounded as freeman, 2:167
Widow, 13:475
———,
  marriage, daughter of Richard, 4 Sept., 1652, 8:19
  marriage, daughter of Richard, 24 Jan., 1658, 8:49

SIMMONS / SIMONS / SYMONS / SYMONDS
See also SYMONSON
Elizabeth, 5:116
John, 6:93, 166, 167, 237; 7:275; 8:119
  fined for misdemeanor, 4:133
  guardian appointed for, 6:125
  hires Pocasset lands, 5:216
  Joseph Bartlett vs., 7:252
  licensed to keep an ordinary, 5:149, 257
to keep Pocasset ferry, 5:215, 233
  bounds settled, 4:120
  freeman, 5:275
  land granted to him, 1:113
  land of, 4:104
Moses, Jun.,
  administration of estate of, 5:220
Samuel, 10:52, 55, 76, 77
Mr. [Samuel], 10:427-429
Sarah, 5:116
Thomas, 8:191; 12:218; 13:10
  complaint against Edward Dotey, 2:33
  deed to Gilbert Brookes, 12:217
Mr., 9:118
———, 8:161-163

SIMON (Indian), 4:167

SIMPKINS / SYMPKINS / SYMKINS / SIMKINS
Isabel / Isabella, 12:142; 13:341
  deed to John Williams, 12:193
Nicholas, 1:117, 121, 156; 2:27, 65; 8:193, 194; 13:73, 340
  and wife, deed to Thomas Bordman, 12:142
  deed to John Williams, Jun., 12:192
discharged of presentment, 2:4
freeman, 8:185
Peter Worden's executor vs., 7:18
presented for several offences, 2:36
Robert Dennis vs., 7:30
Walter Devile vs., 7:19
to save harmless Emanuel White, and others, 2:20
vs. Emanuell White, 7:20
vs. John Gray, 7:28
SIRKMAN
Henry, marriage, 2:23

SISSELL
James, 6:167

SISSON / SISON
George, 5:56, 62
James, 6:186, 187; 7:283, 293, 295
    selectman at Dartmouth, 6:207
Mary, 4:186
Nicholas, 6:12
Richard, 4:148, 186; 5:58

SKIFF / SKIFFE / SCIFF / SKEFF / SKIFF / SKAFFE
Bathsheba,
    birth, Sandwich, 21 April, 1648, 8:5
Elizabeth,
    death, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1676, 8:63
    12:55, 239; 13:328, 404, 406, 492-493
    child of, 8:11
    administrator, vs. Henry Saunders, 7:98
    admitted a freeman, 2:71
    deed to George Clarke, 12:26
    deputy from Sandwich, 3:23, 32, 44, 49, 79, 99, 115, 135; 4:37, 60, 90, 122
    divorced, 5:33
    freeman, 8:176, 184
    grant from Peter Talbott, 1:43
    land granted to, 1:47, 150; 2:16; 3:52, 68, 84; 4:131
    licensed to purchase Indian lands, 3:104
    officer of excise, 4:67
    one of Sandwich committee, 2:72, 94
    propounded as freeman, 2:69
    suit against Samuel Jenney, 2:69
    summoned to answer, 3:155
    to train Sandwich company, 3:151
James, Jun., 4:194
    freeman, 8:205
    prosecuted, 5:9
James, Sen., 4:145, 149, 182; 5:56, 113, 143
    freeman, 5:276; 8:205
Mary,
    birth, daughter of James, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, 8:11
Patience,
    marriage, and Elisha Bourne, Sandwich, 26 October, 1675, 8:81
Robert,
    John Walley and others vs., 7:271
Stephen, 4:91; 5:55, 92, 146, 164, 233, 255, 276; 6:12, 46, 47, 65, 107, 129, 147, 168, 185, 189, 201, 228, 254; 7:154,
    174, 181, 189, 191, 196, 197, 205, 210, 213, 215, 219, 222, 228, 234, 236, 241, 291, 297; 13:444
    and another, Matthew Fuller and another vs., 7:185
    associate for Barnstable county, 6:235, 243, 247, 268
    deputy, 6:85, 106, 127, 164, 185, 205, 211, 221, 222, 240
    deputy from Sandwich, 5:196, 214
    deputy marshal, 6:95-97
    empowered to marry persons, 6:219
    freeman, 8:180, 205
inspector of whales for Sandwich, 6:251
selectman at Sandwich, 6:84
William Swift vs., 7:145
Mr.,
selectman at Sandwich, 6:241

SLAWSON
George, 1:101, 107
freeman, 8:184
land granted to, 1:149

SLIVER
Philip, 3:195

SLOCOB / SLOCOM / SLOCOME / SLOCUM / SLOCUME
admitted a freeman, 3:117
Edward, 2:115
Eleazer, 7:283, 295
Giles, 7:283, 293, 295
Nathaniel Soule and another vs., 7:166
Nathaniel Soule vs., 7:164
John,
inquest upon, 2:174
Peleg, 7:283, 293, 295

SMALLEY / SMALEY / SMALLEE / SMALY / SMALLEY
Hannah,
birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 14 June, 1641, 8:27
marriage, and John Bangs, Eastham, 23 January, 1660, 8:28
Isaac,
birth, son of John, Eastham, 11 December, 1647, 8:27
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 8 September, 1644, 8:27
marriage, 1:103
children of, 8:27
admitted a freeman, 2:33
and others, land granted to, 3:142
and Richard Higgens, exchange, 12:59
deed to Edmond Tilson, 12:108
freeman, 8:174, 177
land granted to, 1:76, 166; 2:30; 4:18
land of, 4:27
propounded as freeman, 2:24
John, Sen.,
child of, perished, 4:177
Jonathan, 7:105
Mary,
birth, daughter of John, Eastham, 11 December, 1647, 8:27

SMITH / SMYTH
Abiel,
birth, son of Henry, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1676, 8:62
Agnes,
death, wife of Francis, Taunton, 6 January, 1665, 8:38
Andrew,
birth, son of Andrew, Taunton, 2 April, 1683, 8:86
marriage, and Mary Bundey, Taunton, 5 January, 1673, 8:58
children of, 8:66, 69, 82, 86
Benjamin, 6:145
Bennit, 12:181
children of, 8:53, 62, 71, 73
a foreigner, 6:195
admitted a freeman, 3:117
chosen Assistant, 6:9, 34, 58, 83, 106, 127, 164, 185, 264
chosen commissioner of the United Colonies, 6:106, 127, 239, 264
deputy from Rehoboth, 5:90, 144, 165, 196, 214, 232, 256
grants made to, 6:63, 103
freeman, 5:278; 8:184, 209
licensed to keep an ordinary, 4:158
magistrate, 5:223
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:136, 141, 143, 145, 147, 149, 161, 163
to examine Treasurer's account, 5:200
Deborah, 8:103
birth, daughter of Ralph, Eastham, 8 March, 1654, 8:15
birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 7 March, 1676, 8:79
fined for attending Quaker meeting, 3:20
Ebenezer,
birth, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 29 July, 1676, 8:62
Edward, 12:178; 13:141, 209, 211
and wife, presented for meeting with others in private houses on Lord's day, 2:162
propounded as freeman, 2:84
Eleazer, 5:254; 7:283
birth, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 20 April, 1654, 8:16
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 7 September, 1663, 8:37
birth, daughter of John, Eastham, 24 February, 1668, 8:57
death, daughter of Henry, Rehoboth, 1 March, 1676, 8:63
administratrix of Daniel Smith, 6:4
Esther,
birth, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 6 January, 1671, 8:59
Francis, 3:79, 100, 215; 4:23, 61; 11:187
wife of, 8:38
freeman, 5:276; 8:187, 205
instructions to, 9:32
officer of excise, 4:67
probate of will of, 6:24
Grace, 6:175
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 23 April, 1647, 8:4
birth, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 17 September, 1662, 8:36
birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 22 March, 1678, 8:79
marriage, and Francis Curtice, Plymouth, 28 December, 1671, 8:33
marriage, and John White, Taunton, 24 February, 1679, 8:83
Hasadiah,
birth, daughter of John, Jun., Plymouth, 11 January, 1649, 8:8
Henry, 3:10, 163, 213; 4:83, 84; 5:141, 144, 172; 13:56, 195, 197-198, 225, 228, 470, 477
birth, son of John, Taunton, 27 May, 1666, 8:37
birth, son of Henry, Rehoboth, 4 December, 1673, 8:52
death, Rehoboth, 24 November, 1676, 8:63
child of, 8:63
children of, 8:52, 62
deputy from Rehoboth, 4:14, 148, 180; 5:135, 144, 165
ensign of Rehoboth company, 4:65
estate of, 6:3, 4
freeman, 5:278; 8:179
magistrate, 4:186
propounded as freeman, 2:84; 3:163
Hezekiah,
birth, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 28 November, 1655, 8:16
Jael, 5:112, 128
complaint of, against White and Jones, 5:118
James,
takes oath of fidelity, 3:58
Jeremiah, 12:181
John, 2:73, 168; 3:16, 39, 40, 50, 65, 94, 109, 115, 147, 204, 213; 4:91, 105, 109, 162, 187; 5:93, 97, 100, 102, 112,
birth, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 1 October, 1651, 8:112
birth, son of John, Taunton, 6 December, 1680, 8:79
marriage, 1:107
marriage, and Hannah Williams, Eastham, 24 May, 1670, 8:57
child of, 8:57
children of, 8:37, 79
child of, 8:14
admitted a freeman, 2:167; 6:62
and others, vs. John Cooke, 7:152
and wife, 8:103
and Thomas Whitney and wife, agreement, 12:181
apprentice to John Jenney, 1:16
bound for his good behavior, 2:69
deed from Robert Hicks, 12:51
deputy from Barnstable, 3:99, 115
discharged from Edward Dotey, 1:23
estate of, 6:5
freeman, 8:207
lieutenant of Dartmouth company, 5:138
presented, 3:52
propounded as freeman, 1:132; 2:141
punished for fornication, 1:103, 127
vs. Richard Child, 4:105
vs. William Shurtleff, 7:36
marriage, and Deborah Howland, Plymouth, 4 January, 1648, 8:5
children of, 8:8, 12, 16
an impressed soldier, fined, 5:190, 191
and wife, fined for attending Quaker meeting, 3:200
freeman, 8:181
presented for harboring Quakers, 3:185
vs. Stephen Tilden, 4:79
John, Sen., 7:292, 295; 8:189
marriage, Taunton, and Jael Packer, (Bridgewater), 15 November, 1672, 8:59
wife of, 8:59
freeman, 8:181
presented for sundry offences, 3:27, 39
propounded as freeman, 6:42
and another, vs. John Blackwell, 7:222
and wife, Nathaniel Thayer and wife vs., 7:143
Josiah Cook vs., 7:55
John, the younger, 8:98
John, Rev.,
land granted to, 5:171
Joseph,
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 16 April, 1652, 8:14
Joshua,
admitted a freeman, 6:86
freeman, 8:209
propounded as freeman, 6:62
Josiah, 5:182, 208; 6:167; 7:283; 8:155
Judith, 13:56, 195, 225, 227-228
birth, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 7 February, 1678, 8:71
Lydia, 7:143
death, wife of John, Sen., Taunton, 21 July, 1672, 8:59
Magdalen, 13:225
Mary, 7:260
birth, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 3 January, 1669, 8:58
birth, daughter of Andrew, Taunton, 3 October, 1675, 8:66
Mary, alias Mary Masterson,
and Sarah Wood, 12:176
deed to Nathaniel Masterson, 12:176
Nathaniel, 13:468
birth, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 7 August, 1674, 8:53
Nehemiah, 1:83, 142, 151; 13:104
marriage, 1:138
agreement with Bridget Fuller, 2:13
desires to be admitted a freeman, 1:79
prohibited to carry sheep out of the colony, 2:17
propounded as freeman, 1:117

Philip, arbitrator, 7:291

Ralph, 1:3, 44, 50, 52, 86; 3:188; 4:32, 100; 7:149; 8:105, 113; 11:6; 12:87
child of, 8:15
and others, Josiah Cooke against, 5:31
deed to John Done, agent for the church of Plymouth, 12:70
estate of, 6:175
freeman, 8:173, 184
John Winslow vs., 7:147
land granted to, 1:69, 166
punished for lying, etc., 3:213
punished for several offences, 4:34, 89, 175
Ralph Gorham vs., 7:17
Richard Sparrow vs., 7:84
settlement with Henry Crampton, 2:14
Thomas Clarke vs., 7:69
town of Eastham vs., 7:99
vs. John Winslow, 7:155
vs. Ralph Gorham, 7:19

Rebecca,
birth, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 20 April, 1680, 8:73

marriage, 2:98
child of, 8:5
children of, 8:4
a Quaker, let out of prison, 10:156
claim of, to Hog Island, 6:93
estate of, 6:145
fined for not aiding marshal, 3:213
freeman, 8:180, 186
Isaac Little vs., 7:289
petition of, 10:412
propounded as freeman, 1:132; 6:87
suit against Morris FreeloVE, 6:91
takes oath of allegiance, 1:103
vs. John Burden, 7:276
vs. Morris FreeloVE, 7:250, 255

birth, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 October, 1666, 8:36
birth, son of Andrew, Taunton, 15 May, 1678, 8:69
child of, 8:36, 58
children of, 8:36, 39, 59, 68
and Josiah Cooke, action between, 7:249
deputy, 6:10
deputy from Taunton, 5:256
estate of, 6:32
fined for threatening words, 4:34
freeman, 5:276; 8:205
Josiah Cooke, Sen., vs., 7:159
selectman at Taunton, 6:10
suit against Joseph Harding, 5:85
takes oath of fidelity, 4:177
Thomas Clarke, Sen. vs., 7:249
vs. Stephen Merick, 7:148

Samuel, Sen.,
birth, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 25 January, 1664, 8:36
admitted a freeman, 6:257

Sarah, 4:141, 162; 8:122, 124
marriage, and John Woodcocke, Jun., Rehoboth, 26 February, 1673, 8:52
marriage, John Thompson, Rehoboth, 19 September, 1682, 8:79
death, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 18 July, 1665, 8:36

Seth, 5:100
Shubael / Shubal / Shuball, 6:60; 7:241, 273
admitted a freeman, 6:86
freeman, 8:205
propounded as freeman, 6:63

Susanna,
  birth, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 20 July, 1669, 8:39
  birth, daughter of Andrew, Taunton, 2 November, 1680, 8:82

Thomas, 6:116
  birth, son of Richard, Plymouth, 23 April, 1647, 8:4
  death, son of Richard, Plymouth, 1648, 8:5
takes the freeman's oath, 6:257

William, 2:115, 168; 9:80
  propounded as freeman, 2:84

Ensign, 4:151, 165., 5:24, 27, 35, 45, 57, 60, 92, 164, 172, 195
Lieutenant, 5:254; 6:229; 10:193, 227
Lieutenant, Jun., 10:225

Mr., 1:40; 6:110; 8:168; 10:6, 7, 357, 400, 410, 455; 13:39, 44
land granted to, 1:15, 40, 41, 56
minister of Sandwich, 5:238

Sister, 13:468
  (Bourne), 13:411
  (Martin), 13:478

SNELL
  Thomas, 4:193; 5:56; 6:35; 7:273

SNOW / SNOWE
  Anna,
    birth, daughter of Mark, Eastham, 7 July, 1656, 8:30
death, wife of Mark, Eastham, 24 July, 1656, 8:30
marriage, 1:134
admitted a freeman, 2:167
ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
and Richard Church, deed from Thomas Prence, 12:176
deed to John Jenkine, 12:65
deed to Thomas Dunhame, 12:112
deputy, 4:90; 6:10, 36, 61
freeman, 5:277; 8:207
guardian of Robert Waterman, 4:113
his bounds settled, 3:138, 217
land granted to, 1:83, 93, 166; 2:30
land of, 4:67, 94
selectman at Marshfield, 6:10, 84
Constance, 12:11; 13:129
Elizabeth, 6:152
Jabez, 6:36, 61, 88, 152
admitted a freeman, 6:62
and wife, 8:132
and wife, fined for fornication, 5:51
lieutenant in Canada expedition, 6:251
propounded as freeman, 6:42
selectman at Eastham, 6:242
takes oath of fidelity, 6:43
John,
admitted a freeman, 6:130
freeman, 8:209
Joseph, 4:176
lieutenant at Eastham, 6:218
Josiah, 5:21, 91, 145, 220, 262; 6:11, 61, 86; 7:198, 214, 312
admitted a freeman, 6:86
propounded as freeman, 6:62
selectman at Marshfield, 6:207
Josiah, of Eastham,
freeman, 8:208
Josiah, of Marshfield,
freeman, 8:208
marriage, and Ann Cooke, Eastham, 18 January, 1654, 8:15
marriage, and Jane Prence, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, 8:28
children of, 8:30, 58
wife of, 8:30
admitted a freeman, 3:117
deputy, 6:186, 206, 211
deputy from Eastham, 5:165, 232
freeman, 5:278; 8:208
propounded as freeman, 3:78
selectman at Eastham, 6:10, 59, 207, 242
admitted a freeman, 6:239
deed to Nathaniel Morton, 12:135
deed to Samuel Eddy, 12:31
deed to Thomas Morton, 12:134
deputy from Eastham, 3:9, 115
estate of, 5:220
freeman, 5:278; 8:174, 177
his servant assigned by him, 1:33
land granted to, 1:57, 90, 93, 166
one of Nauset committee, 2:123, 154
Ruth,
marrriage, and John Cole, Eastham, 10 December, 1666, 8:57
Sarah,
marrriage, and William Walker, Eastham, 25 February, 1654, 8:15
Stephen,
freeman, 8:208
Thomas,
birth, son of Mark, Eastham, 6 August, 1668, 8:58
William, 3:160; 4:193; 8:188
assigned by his master, 1:91
freeman, 8:185
presented for lewdness, 2:170, 172

SOANE / SONE
Elizabeth,
marrriage, 2:66

SOCANOCO (Indian), 2:159

SONKANUHOO / SOCONOCO / SOKANOCO / SOKAANOCO / SOKAKONOOCO / SOKAKONOCO (Indian), 5:79; 9:39, 46, 54
and Pomham, 9:159

SOQUONTAMOUK, alias WILLIAM (Indian), 12:229

SOSOMAN / SOSAMAM, see SASSAMON
SOULE / SOUL / SOWLE
Elizabeth, 8:107, 110
punished, 4:34, 162
vs. Nathaniel Church, 7:111, 112
deed to Robert Hicks, 12:45
deputy, 3:44
deputy from Duxbury, 3:31, 49
freeman, 8:174, 175
his land laid out, 3:134
land granted to, 1:15, 41, 56, 69, 83, 165
land of, 12:4
one of Duxbury committee, 2:46, 94, 95, 154, 167
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
takes the oath of fidelity, 6:87
way laid out for, 6:15
wife of, 8:95
vs. John Peterson, 7:193
George, Sen., 4:179
freeman, 5:275
James, 6:238
John, 3:47; 4:179; 5:25, 61, 93, 255; 6:92, 98, 124-126, 141; 7:70, 163, 191, 197, 205, 210, 264; 8:95, 99, 103, 155
fined for attending Quaker meeting, 3:200
Kanelm Winslow against, 3:46
presentment against, 3:207
propounded as freeman, 3:31
Margaret, 13:407
Mary, 12:12
Nathaniel, 4:178; 7:292, 295; 8:126, 128, 135, 136
and another, vs. Giles Slocum, 7:166
prosecuted for several offences, 4:179, 186; 5:61, 140, 163
vs. Giles Slocum, 7:164
admitted a freeman, 3:31
propounded as freeman, 3:8
required to give up a skiff, 2:163

SOUTHER / SOWTHER
Hannah,
marrage, 2:23
clerk of Court, 1:48
clerk of Plymouth company, 2:61
deed from William Hiller, 12:85
deed from William Holmes, 12:40
deed to John Dunhame, Jun., 12:114
deed to John Paybody, 12:47
freeman, 8:173
grants of land to, 2:26, 27, 48, 54
his farm laid out, 2:76
his salary as clerk, 11:35
land granted to, 1:50, 76, 83, 90, 154, 166
land granted to children of, 3:182
receives surrender of patent from Governor Bradford, 2:10, 11
vs. John Fish, 7:40
vs. Robert Eldredge, 7:39
Mr., 7:42

SOUTHERLAND
Matthew,
punished for drunkenness, 1:100
SOUTHWOOD
Thomas, 13:100

SOUTHWORTH / SOWTHWORTH / SOUTHWOOD / SOUTHERNE / SOUTWORTH

marriage, 1:68
admitted a freeman, 1:74
an Assistant, 5:34, 55, 90, 112, 143, 163, 194, 229, 256
chosen Treasurer, 5:17, 55, 90, 112, 143, 188, 191-193, 203, 230, 256
compensation made to, 3:139
deed from William Hillier, 12:139
deed to Francis Godfray, 12:163
deed to William Bradford, 12:141
deposition of, 4:20
deputy from Plymouth, 3:44, 170
deputy to General Court, 5:17
eNSign of Duxbury company, 2:105
freed from office of ensign, 3:26
freeman, 5:274; 8:175
his claim for mending bridge, 3:112
John Williams vs., 7:148
land granted to, 1:45, 144, 146
land to be laid out by, 3:193
land to be viewed by, 3:193
lands of, 4:58, 95
late Treasurer, accounts of, 6:21
officer in Indian war, 5:7
on committee to revise the laws, 5:263
one of Duxbury committee, 2:117, 144, 154, 167
one of the council of war, 3:138, 153
paid for services, 4:151
requested by the General Court to attend Quaker meetings, 11:130
Thomas Clarke vs., 7:212
to give deeds of land to Governor Prence, 4:185
to provide for Governor and magistrates, 3:121
Sarah Jennings's overseers vs., 7:102
vs. James Cudworth, 7:135, 136
vs. James Cudworth and another, 7:147
vs. John Williams, 7:144
vs. John Williams, Jun., 7:140
vs. Ralph Smith, 7:149
vs. Robert Eldred, 7:149
vs. Stephen Paine and another, 7:137
vs. Thomas Prence's executrix, 7:192
Edward, 5:123, 231; 6:15, 196, 200; 7:177; 8:121, 133
deputy, 6:211, 222, 268
deputy at Duxbury, 6:205, 263
freeman, 8:204
petition of, for lands, 5:170
Elizabeth,
marriage, and Joseph Howland, Plymouth, 7 December, 1664, 8:25
Mrs., to make provision for the magistrate's table, 6:14
marriage, and Desire Gray, Plymouth, 10 January, 1671, 8:33
freeman, 8:202
John Doten, alias Dotey, vs., 7:239, 245, 246, 250, 253
selectman at Plymouth, 6:206, 264

marriage, 2:23
death, Plymouth, 8 December, 1669, 8:32
admitted a freeman, 2:52
allowed to sell wine, 2:125
an Assistant, 3:7, 30, 114, 134, 162, 187, 214; 4:13, 36, 60, 90, 122, 143, 179; 5:17
an Assistant at Kennebec, 3:75
ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
appointed to purchase land of the Indians, 4:167
captain of Plymouth company, 3:169, 214
commissioner of the United Colonies, 3:162, 187; 4:14, 37, 60, 90, 122; 5:7, 17; 10:213, 238, 254, 312, 323
compensation made to, 3:166
deed from William Bradford, 12:77
deed to Francis Godfrey, 12:163
deputy from Plymouth, 3:8, 23, 31, 44
freeman, 8:174
land granted to, 1:45, 144, 146; 2:49; 4:95
lieutenant of Plymouth company, 2:121
lieutenant of troops raised for Dutch war, 3:29
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:93
one of the council of war, 3:26, 28, 138, 153; 4:142
paid for services, 4:63, 108, 151
propounded as freeman, 2:45
three pounds granted to, for services as commissioner, 4:72
William, 6:168
lieutenant at Little Compton, 6:223
paid for services in war, 6:229
selectman at Little Compton, 6:108, 129

Captain, 8:121; 13:437
one of Plymouth committee, 2:167

Mr., 8:137

SOUTLY
John, 13:66

SPARROW
John,

birth, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 2 November, 1656, 8:27
birth, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 9 July, 1665, 8:57
marriage, and Rebecca Banges, Eastham, 26 October, 1654, 8:15
children of, 8:27, 57
admitted a freeman, 4:38
appointed lieutenant, 5:175
associate for Barnstable county, 6:235, 243, 247
chosen captain of military company, 6:218
deputy, 6:10, 186, 187, 206, 222, 240, 263
deputy from Eastham, 4:180; 5:17, 34, 114, 135, 144, 165, 196, 232, 256
freeman, 5:278; 8:184, 208
land granted to, 5:127
lands of, 4:27, 129, 131, 152
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:163, 168
one of the council of war, 6:67, 212
selectman at Eastham, 6:10
Sparrow's Island granted to, 6:70

Pandora, 1:129
Pandora (———), 13:505, 508
Priscilla,
  birth, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 13 February, 1658, 8:27

Rebecca,
  birth, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 30 October, 1655, 8:27

  birth, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 17 March, 1669-70, 8:57

constable for Plymouth, 1:141
  deputy from Eastham, 3:24, 79, 99, 170
  freeman, 8:174
  his sale to Josiah Winslow, 1:138
  land granted to, 1:46, 78, 154, 166; 2:25, 29, 48; 3:123, 142
  Miles Standish, for Elizabeth Hopkins, vs., 7:80
  presented, 2:162
  vs. James Luxford, 7:27
  vs. Nathaniel Mayo, 7:69
  vs. Ralph Smith, 7:84

Captain, 5:242, 257, 271; 6:35, 59, 100, 168, 170, 186-188, 246
  associate Barnstable county, 6:268
  deputy, 6:61, 85, 106, 128, 164, 268
  one of the council of war, 6:169
  selectman, 6:84

Lieutenant, 5:195, 220; 6:129

SPILLER
  Benjamin, 4:177

SPOONER
  Ebenezer,
    admitted a freeman, 6:263
  Elizabeth,
    death, wife of William, Plymouth, 28 April, 1648, 8:5
  Hannah, 4:101
  John, 7:283, 304, 310
  Samuel, 7:283, 293, 295
    birth, son of William, Plymouth, 14 January, 1655, 8:16
  Sarah,
    birth, daughter of William, Plymouth, 5 October, 1653, 8:15
    marriage, and Hannah Pratt, Plymouth, 18 March, 1651, 8:13
    children of, 8:15, 16
    wife of, 8:5
    admitted a freeman, 3:48
    freeman, 5:279
    propounded as freeman, 3:31
    to have the care of Mrs. Combe's child, 2:131
    to pay Mr. Combe's debt, 2:51

SPRAGUE / SPRAGE / SPRAGGE / SPRAG
  Anna, 12:11
  Anthony, 6:144
    marriage, and Elizabeth Bartlett, Plymouth, 26 December, 1661, 8:23
    admitted a freeman, 1:60
    deed to Morris Truant, 12:78
    deed to Ralph Partridge, 12:19
    deed to William Laurence, 12:138
    fined, etc., 1:162
    freeman, 5:275; 8:175
    land granted to, 1:14, 40, 56, 144, 146
    license recalled, 4:129
    license to keep victualling house withdrawn, 1:153
    licensed to keep an ordinary, 2:104
licensed to keep victualling house, 1:99
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
presented, 1:156
punished for several offences, 1:75, 80, 105, 106, 143
Ralph Gorham vs., 7:8
recognized to answer, etc., 2:43
John, 3:93; 4:12, 37, 66; 5:29, 123; 6:115, 196, 197; 7:134, 150, 210; 8:98, 111, 130, 131, 132, 133
allowance to, 4:12
and wife, presented for fornication, 3:82
and mother, agreement about land, 6:109
estate of, 5:237-238
fine remitted to, 4:99
freeman, 5:275
licensed to keep an ordinary, 5:27
punished for several offences, 5:39, 53
Mercy, 12:11
marriage, 1:68
Richard, 10:437
Ruth, 4:7; 5:237
and wife, Justus Eames vs., 7:124
appointed recorder of the Court, 7:304
chosen secretary, 6:185, 205, 239, 264
deputy, 6:85, 106, 128, 186
freeman, 5:277; 8:267
selectman at Marshfield, 6:59
Samuel, Jun., 12:219
Sarah, 7:124
William, Sen., 7:175
Mr., 4:152
Widow, 6:109

SPRING
John,
his wife prosecuted, 3:174
Lydia, 13:431

SPROUT / SPROUGHT
Robert, 4:76, 174; 7:296
his complaint against Walter Briggs, 3:133
Robert Barker vs., 7:102
Samuel Saberry and another vs., 7:125
Walter Briggs vs., 7:88

SQUIRE
Luke, 5:250, 251

STACY / STACYE
freeman, 8:187
James Wiatt vs., 7:85

STAKENBERY
Peter,
freeman, 8:187

STANCSTREET / STANESTREET
Mr., 10:201, 202

STANDERWICK / STANDERWEEK
Richard,
deed to Nicholas Nurton, 1:159
and another, Elizabeth Tilden vs., 7:227
complaint of, against Joseph Turner, 5:109
fined for drunkenness, 5:112
freeman, 8:208
James Cudworth vs., 7:168
John Sutton, administrator, vs., 7:230
John Williams vs., 7:187
Lydia Hanmore vs., 5:6
Nathaniel Turner vs., 7:235, 275
Randall Williams, Jun., vs., 7:175
rate of, how paid, 5:85
Samuel Jenkins vs., 7:165
suit against John Bryant, Sen., 6:92, 109
vs. Edward Jenkins, 7:166
vs. Israel Hubbert, 7:190
vs. James Cudworth, 7:166
vs. Nathaniel Turner, 7:230, 234, 240, 260
vs. Samuel Palmer, 7:146
way through land of, 6:176, 180

STANDISH

Alexander, 3:114, 135, 200; 4:14, 123; 5:18, 56, 61, 114, 123; 6:60; 7:60, 85, 150, 291, 310, 312; 8:190, 19; 12:10; 13:312-314
admitted a freeman, 2:123
freeman, 5:275; 8:203
lands of, 4:27, 73
propounded as freeman, 2:114
Barbara, 3:114; 12:10; 13:312-313
Barbara (——__), 13:312, 315
Charles, 12:10; 13:312-313
John, 12:10
admitted a freeman, 3:77
deputy, 4:90; 6:10, 36, 61, 85
deputy from Duxbury, 5:55, 90, 114, 135, 144, 165, 196, 231, 256
ensign of Duxbury company, 3:68
freeman, 5:275; 8:203
his lands at Mannomett, 3:217
his petition for land, 5:170
land granted to, 6:70
land of, 4:4
lieutenant of Bridgewater, 3:188
one of the council of war, 3:153; 6:67
Lora, 13:312-313
Mary, 13:312-313
administrator of Henry Dreaton, 3:4
and John Alden, deed to Edmund Freeman, 12:130, 131
appointed commander of forces, 2:47, 146
captain of Plymouth company, 2:61
captain of troops raised for Dutch war, 3:29, 55
commissioned to dispose of Yarmouth lands, 2:21
committee appointed to lay out his lands, 3:193
deceased, his executors, 3:114
deed from Abraham Peirce, 12:15
deed from Edward Winslow, 12:15
deed to Edward Winslow, 12:16
Deputy Governor, 3:27
freeman, 8:173, 174
his bounds settled 2:117, 122
his claim against Benjamin Eaton, 2:138
his claim against Gilbert Brooks, 2:116
his claim against Walter Devell, 2:43
his commission and instructions in Dutch war, 3:55
holds a Court at Yarmouth, 2:121, 128
holds Court, etc., 2:128
land granted to, 1:14, 40, 56, 70, 91, 99; 2:164; 3:101
lands of, 4:21, 42; 12:4
one of the council of war, 2:47, 64, 100; 3:26, 28
one of Duxbury committee, 2:46, 63
paid for services as treasurer, 3:104
referee, 12:116
sent on mission to Massachusetts, 2:47
suit against Joseph Beedle, 3:27
three hundred acres of land granted to, 3:107
to exercise Marshfield militia, 2:117
to give military instruction, 1:38
Treasurer, 2:76, 101, 115, 123, 166; 3:7, 30, 48, 77
vs. Richard Sparrow, for Elizabeth Hopkins, 7:80
Myles / Miles, Sen., 2:149
Sarah, 4:69
Captain, 1:52, 59, 80, 82, 84, 90-92, 98, 100; 4:20; 6:89, 107, 176; 7:53; 8:190; 11:31, 35; 12:6, 10, 52; 13:11, 94, 213, 229, 233
deputy, 6:106, 127, 164
selectman, 6:84
vs. John Rowe, 7:38
Mr., 5:218
Mrs., 12:6; 13:368

STANLEY / STANDLEKE / STANDLAKES / STANLACKE / STANLOCKE / STANLECK
Daniel, 6:141, 142; 13:56, 76
  his will proved, 1:141
Joan, 13:167
Lydia, 5:235; 6:23
  freeman, 8:180

STANLEY
Joan,
  marriage, 1:134

STANTON / STAUNTON / STENTON / STATON
  admonished, 10:228
  advised to apply himself to his studies, 10:288
Joseph,
  admitted a freeman, 6:62
  freeman, 8:208
propounded as freeman, 6:42
£46 to be paid to, 10:130
complained against, 10:179
his account of tribute received from the Pequots, 10:108
his report, 9:28, 86
his salary to be paid out of the tribute, 10:144, 150
his son to be maintained at Cambridge, 10:207
his two sons to be educated, 10:128, 129
instructions to, 9:16, 85, 86; 10:171
interpreter, 9:85; 10:4, 6, 11
interpreter, goes with the messengers to Ninigret, 10:94
messenger, return from, 9:116
messenger to Meeksaw, 10:158
messenger to Ninigret, 10:170, 171
messenger to the Narraganset sachems, 10:88-90
messenger to the Pocomptuck sachem, 10:223
returns, 10:236
salary paid to, 10:154, 194
son of, 10:277
tribute to be paid to, 10:143, 226, 227
Thomas, Jun., 10:128, 129
Thomas, Sen.,
commission to, 10:32
Mr., 10:201, 298, 305

STAPLES / STAPLE
Amy,
birth, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 13 April, 1674, 8:55
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 17 May, 1682, 8:86
John,
birth, son of Joseph, Taunton, 28 January, 1670, 8:40
Joseph,
birth, son of Joseph, Taunton, 12 March, 1680, 8:82
children of, 8:40, 55, 69, 82, 86
Mary,
birth, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 26 January, 1677, 8:69
Robert, 6:180

STARR / STAR / STAARE / STARRE / STARE
Benjamin,
birth, son of Thomas, Yarmouth, 6 February, 1647, 8:3
Comfort, 1:144, 146, 159; 8:190; 12:46, 147; 13:93, 144
admitted a freeman, 1:126
deed from Jonathan Brewster, 12:30
deed from Thomas Morton, 12:56
deed to John Maynard, 12:66, 147
freeman, 8:175
land granted to, 1:92
Nathaniel Tilden vs., 7:3
one of Duxbury committee, 2:46
vs. John Williams, Sen., 7:84
vs. Thomas Clark, 2:50
vs. William Hatch, 7:3
Jehoshaphat,
birth, son of Thomas, Yarmouth, 12 January, 1649, 8:9
John, 2:139, 155, 165; 3:10; 7:67, 70, 75, 79, 81; 8:190
Mary,
marrige, 1:153
children of, 8:3, 9
deed to Andrew Hellot, 12:49
fined for sundry offences, 5:27
freeman, 8:185
grants of land to, 2:21, 81
his suit against Samuel Hinckley, 2:109
John Freeman vs., 7:149
punished for several offences, 4:31, 32, 115, 187
William Nicarson vs., 7:48
William Palmer vs., 7:50
vs. Anthony Thacher, 7:118
vs. William Nicarson, 7:50
Mr., 2:42, 95, 130; 12:155, 163; 13:105
complains of being overrated, 2:95
land granted to, 1:90

STASY, see STACY

STATIE
Hugh,
land of, 12:5

STAUFTON
Nicholas, 5:273
William, 5:184

STEBBINS / STIBBINS
Goodman, 3:157

STEDMAN / STEEDMAN
admitted a freeman, 2:122
freeman, 8:183
presented, 2:170, 172
punished for several offences, 1:118, 131
Thomas Robinson vs., 7:48
Isaac, Sen., 161
Isaac, the younger,
presented, 2:160, 237
Nathaniel,
presented for stealing, 2:161
Mr., 10:435

STEELE
William
letter from, 9:162, 192
President of the Corporation in England for propagating the Gospel among the Indians in New England, 10:119, 135, 137, 161, 163, 433

STEPHENS, see STEVENS

STERLING / STARLING
Lord, 9:19

STETSON / STETTSON / STUTSON / STUDSON / STEEDSON
Benjamin, 4:180; 6:166
birth, son of Robert, Scituate, August, 1641, 8:18
deputy, 6:263, 268
freeman, 8:205
Benjamin, Sen., 7:311
Eunice,
birth, daughter of Robert, Scituate, 28 April, 1650, 8:18
John, 6:229
freeman, 8:204
Joseph, 7:296
birth, son of Robert, Scituate, June, 1639, 8:18
birth, son of Robert, Scituate, April, 1648, 8:18
Lois,
birth, daughter of Robert, Scituate, February, 1652, 8:18
birth, son of Robert, Scituate, 29 February, 1653, 8:18
children of, 8:18
admitted a freeman, 3:30
agreement of, to maintain a child, 5:208
bounds of, at Accord Pond, 5:130

cornet of troop, 3:174
freeman, 5:275; 8:183, 204
guardian to Josiah Leichfield, 4:89
land granted to, 3:106; 4:95, 127, 142
land of, surveyed, 6:154, 155
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:119
one of the council of war, 5:64, 73; 6:67
paid for services, 4:151
propounded as freeman, 3:8
way for him laid out, 3:139
to oversee the rebuilding of Jones River bridge, 4:109
vs. Thomas Joy, 7:193
Robert, Jun., 5:181; 208
Samuel, 6:31, 60
  birth, son of Robert, Scituate, June, 1646, 8:18
  admitted a freeman, 6:86
  freeman, 8:205
  propounded as freeman, 6:62
Thomas, 6:25; 7:304, 310
  birth, son of Robert, Scituate, 11 December, 1641, 8:18
  propounded as freeman, 6:62
Thomas, Sen., 6:11
Cornet, 6:18; 8:153, 157
  on committee to take Treasurer's account, 8:110

STEVEN (Indian). 5:225

STEVENS / STEPHENS

Catherine,
  marriage, and Thomas Deane, Taunton, 5 January, 1669, 8:59
Elizabeth,
  burial, wife of Francis, Rehoboth, 4 March, 1675, 8:62
  divorced, 6:44, 45
Francis, 13:268, 487
  son of, 8:53
  wife of, 8:62
  administration of estate of, 5:21
  freeman, 8:179
Francis, Jun., 5:21; 13:487
Gilbert,
  birth, son of Francis, Rehoboth, 26 February, 1674, 8:53
John, 6:144
Mary,
  birth, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 8 June, 1672, 8:60
Nathaniel,
  birth, son of Richard, Taunton, 30 July, 1680, 8:82
Peter, 4:120, 133
  Richard Willis vs., 7:128
Richard, 5:91, 256; 6:235, 262
  birth, son of Richard, Taunton, 23 February, 1669, 8:55
  children of, 8:55, 60, 69, 82
  freeman, 8:206
  killed, 6:175
Richard, Jun., 6:171
Simon, 4:167; 8:122
Tamsen,
  birth, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 3 July, 1677, 8:69
Thomas, 6:44
  birth, son of Richard, Taunton, 3 February, 1674, 8:55
Williams,
  freeman, 8:208
STEVENSON
John,
his claim against William Blackstone's estate, 5:172

STEWART / STEWARD
Daniel,
vs. Nathaniel Fitsrandall, 5:140
Hugh, 5:153, 273; 6:166
takes the freeman's oath, 6:257
James,
land of, 12:5

STEWVICKE
Mr., 10:198

STINNINGS
Richard,
apprentice to Robert Bartlett, 1:35
hung for murdering an Indian, 1:96, 97

STOCKBRIDGE
Abigail, 6:156-158; 7:157
Benjamin, 6:158
Charles, 4:123; 5:18, 60, 93, 127, 166, 206, 214, 232; 6:45, 57, 157, 158; 7:184, 185, 212, 220, 229
birth, son of Charles, Scituate, 4 February, 1663, 8:29
child of, 8:29
admitted a freeman, 6:86
freeman, 8:180
Joseph Tilden and wife vs., 7:157
settlement of estate of, 6:156-159
town Brook granted to, for a mill, 6:111
vs. Joseph Turner, Sen., 7:157
Elizabeth, 6:157
Hester, 6:157
John, 2:16, 53, 84, 102, 121; 3:79; 7:41; 8:192; 12:102
marriage, 2:66
bound for his good behavior, 2:38
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
fined for reviling the government, 2:45
freeman, 8:183
presented for several offences, 1:87, 97, 106
propounded as freeman, 2:154
sworn, 1:110
vs. George Bower, 7:8
Joseph, 6:157
Samuel, 6:157
Sarah, 6:157, 158
Thomas, 6:156-158

STOCKMAN
Isaac, 2:115

STODDARD
Simeon, 8:168

STOKELEY / STUKELEY
John,
freeman, 8:184

STONE
John, 2:161
takes oath of fidelity, 3:58
Mr., 10:128
STORTON
Doctor, 13:83

STOUGHTON / STAUTON / STOTON
Hannah, birth, daughter of Nicholas, Taunton, 4 July, 1679, 8:83
Israel, 9:208 commissioner to settle bounds between Plymouth and Massachusetts, 9:1
Nicholas, marriage, and Elizabeth Knapp, Taunton, 17 February, 1673, 8:55
child of, 8:83
William, 10:456, 458, 460, 461 commissioner, 10:357, 373
President, 10:411
Mr. [Israel], 10:230, 234

STOW / STOWE
John, 12:57, 58
John Whitcomb vs., 7:16

STRANG
Mr., 12:123

STREAME
Thomas, Sergeant, 4:119

STREET / STREETE
Ann (———), 13:302
Elizabeth, 13:430 marriage, and Thomas Linkoln, Sen., Taunton, 10 December, 1665, 8:30, 38
Francis, 3:215; 13:268, 430 freeman, 8:186
Timothy Halloway vs., 7:59
Nicholas, 13:323, 324 freeman, 8:186
Mr., 2:58; 3:46; 6:44; 8:195; 13:240 land granted to, 1:143

STRONG / STRONGE
John, 1:53, 116, 125; 2:102; 7:20, 37, 41; 8:195 admitted a freeman, 1:105
constable of Cohannett, 1:105
freeman, 8:176
one of Taunton committee, 2:16, 40, 57, 59, 63, 68

STUART / STUERT, see STEWART

STUDLEY
John, 6:46
Joseph, 6:7, 46

STUDSON / STUTSON, see STETSON

STUKUP (Indian sachem), 10:267

STURGEON
Mr., letter to, broken open, 3:190

STURGIS / STURGESS / STURGES
child of, 8:6
admitted a freeman, 2:166
bound for Richard Berry, 2:146
deputy from Yarmouth, 4:60, 122, 148
fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:53
freeman, 8:185
licensed to keep an ordinary, 2:105, 141
Nathaniel Bassett vs., 7:262, 263, 267, 273
propounded as freeman, 2:52, 154
prosecuted, 4:42
Robert Eldred vs., 7:67
selectman, 6:10, 108
Teague Joanes vs., 7:46
vs. Robert Eldred, 7:63
William Clarke vs., 7:118
William Nicaron vs., 7:90, 91
Edward, Jun., 4:52, 152; 5:19, 37, 160, 250; 8:132, 133
estate of, 6:32
vs. Thomas Phelpes, 7:118
Edward, Sen., 5:35, 57, 58, 93, 164, 195, 230, 238, 250, 257; 8:108
allowance to, 5:168
complaint against Thomas Baxter and another, 5:168
deputy from Yarmouth, 5:90
freeman, 5:276; 8:206
license of, recalled, 4:54; 5:223
licensed to keep an ordinary, 5:43
prosecuted, 4:107
William Clarke vs., 7:123
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of Edward, Yarmouth, 20 April, 1648, 8:6
Joseph,
burial, Yarmouth, 16 April, 1650, 8:12
Mary, 5:160
Samuel, 4:52, 150, 152, 183; 5:36, 46, 139; 8:107
administration of estate of, 5:160
freeman, 5:276
punished for misdemeanor, 4:31, 32
Thomas, 6:60, 128, 167
freeman, 8:206
vs. Jeremiah Jones, 7:286
Goodman, 13:306

STURTEVANT / STURTIVANT / STURDEVANT / Stertеваунт / STURTIFANT
Ann,
birth, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 4 June, 1647, 8:4
marriage, and John Waterman, Plymouth, 7 December, 1665, 8:31
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 4 September, 1656, 8:17
marriage, and Josiah Cotton, Plymouth, 8 January, 1707-8, 8: John,
death, son of Samuel, 30 October, 1650, 8:10
James,
birth, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 11 February, 1663, 8:25
John, 6:237; 7:291
birth, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 17 October, 1650, 8:10
birth, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 6 September, 1658, 8:22
Joseph,
birth, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 16 July, 1666, 8:31
Josiah, 7:150
Lydia,
birth, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 13 December, 1660, 8:22
Mary,
birth, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 7 December, 1651, 8:13
birth, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 19 April, 1654, 8:16
children of, 8:4, 10, 13, 16, 17, 22, 25, 31
admitted a freeman, 6:240
and another, Ann Atwood vs., 7:67
and another, James Hurst and others vs., 7:68
and another, John Jenney and another vs., 7:34
deed from Abraham Pearse, 12:136
deed from John Shawe, Jun., 12:111
William Collyare vs., 7:98

dead, child of Samuel, 8:10

STUTELY
Mrs.,
fined, 1:107

STUYVESANT / STUYVISANT / STEVISANT / STEVENSANT / STEWESANT / STEVESENT
Peter, 9:171
See also Dutch Governor
Governor of New Netherland, 10:18, 26, 174, 302, 303, 426, 428, 429, 465
successor of William Keift, 10:17

SUCCANOCO (Indian), 10:23

SUCCANOWASSUCKE (Indian), 5:203

SUCKANASH
John (Indian), 10:353

SUCQUASH alias MOSES (Indian), 10:267

SUCQUATAMAKE / SUCQUATAMACKE / SUCHQUOTAUMUCH (Indian), 4:58; 5:225; 8:110

SUMMERS / SUMERS / SOMERS
John, 13:468
Samuel, 13:468
Thomas, 4:168; 8:112, 120, 122, 124
  Elizabeth Ensinge vs., 7:126
  fined for drunkenness, 4:83
  John Williams vs., 7:125, 142
  John Williams, Jun., vs., 7:122, 138-140
  Morris Truant, vs., 7:166
  vs. John Williams, 7:141

SUNDERLAND
John, 5:256
  attorney to Joshua Scottawey, vs. John Tucker, 7:135, 136
  vs. John Griggs, 7:135, 136

SUNDERLAND, EARL OF,
  secretary of state, letter to, 10:407

SURREY
Ruth,
  marriage, (of Mendum), and John Bumley, (of Taunton) 9 January, 1676, 8:65

SUTLIFE / SUTTLIFE / SUTLIFE
  freeman, 8:180, 205
  George Russell vs., 7:84, 86
  Humphrey Turner vs., 7:140
  vs. George Russell, 7:87
  vs. William Randall and others, 7:106
Sarah, 3:180
  complaint against, by John Sutton, 3:179, 180

SUTTLEY
Abraham, 3:99
  freeman, 8:183
  propounded as freeman, 1:116
  a colt given up to, 4:27
  administration of estate of, 5:116
  administrator, vs. Robert Stanford, 7:230
  admitted a freeman, 3:137
  claims land of Peter Bacon, 6:39
  complaint against Sarah Sutiffe, 3:179, 180
  ensign of Scituate company, 5:33
  freeman, 8:180
  John Jacob vs., 7:111
  John Williams vs., 7:107, 111, 113
  Matthew Gannett vs., 7:268
  prosecuted, 5:52
  prosecuted for selling cider to Indians, 5:160
  vs. Daniel Turner, 7:170
  vs. George Vaughan, 7:87
  vs. John Williams, 7:107, 114
  vs. Mary Russell, 7:101, 108
  vs. Nicholas Wade, 7:84
  vs. Peter Bacon, 7:282
  vs. Thomas Hatch, 7:96
John, Sen., 6:111
  vs. Matthew Gannett, Sen., 7:272
Julian, 5:116
  burial, Rehoboth, 4 June, 1678, 8:71
Richard,
  vs. Moses Symons and wife, 5:116
Sarah (Tilden), 13:82
  freeman, 8:183
William, 4:129, 177; 8:118, 120
  Goodwife, 5:119
  ———, of Scituate, 8:163, 164

SWETT
Benjamin, 10:437

SWIFT / SWIFTE / SWYFT
Ephraim,
  propounded as freeman, 6:42
Hannah, 13:403
Jane, (servant of William),
  presented for fornication, 3:82
Joan / Joane / Jone, 2:53, 54, 75; 8:103; 12:212; 13:268, 403, 404
  Thomas Dexter, Sen., vs., 7:44
  will of, proved, 4:55
  deputy from Sandwich, 5:135, 196, 214, 231, 256
  freeman, 5:276; 8:179, 205
  licensed to keep an ordinary, 5:23
  propounded as freeman, 6:42
  selectman at Sandwich, 6:34
  settlement of his estate, 2:53, 54
  suit against Old John (Indian), 5:105, 106
  vs. Stephen Skiffe, 7:145
  vs. Thomas Ewer, 7:108
  vs. William Allin, 7:124
William, Jun.,
  takes oath of fidelity, 6:43
William, Sen., 5:230; 6:12, 111, 168
   selectman at Sandwich, 6:185

SYMON / SYMONS (Indian), 5:150, 270
   Will (Indian), 6:43

SYMONSON / SIMONSON / SIMMONSON
   See also SIMMONS
   John,
      freeman, 8:204
      deed to Robert Hicks, 12:7
      freeman, 8:175, 203
      land of, 12:5
      one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19

SYMPKINS see SIMPKINS
TABOR
Joseph, 7:283, 293, 295
Philip, 1:117; 5:254; 7:283, 293, 295
  admitted a freeman, 1:126
  deputy from Yarmouth, 1:126, 155
  freeman, 8:176
  propounded as freeman, 1:108
Thomas, 5:115, 254; 6:11, 168, 242; 7:273, 283, 293, 295
  captain at Dartmouth, 6:223

TACKANASH / TACANASH / TAKANAH / TAQUANOSH (Indian schoolmaster), 10:262, 277, 405
See also TOCKINOSH

TACOMACUS (Indian), 4:21

TAKAMUNNA, (Indian sachem), 5:80

TALBOT / TALBOTT / TALBUT / TALBUTT
Gared / Garett / Jared / Jerrud / Jerud / Jehud, 4:70, 170; 5:222, 224; 6:66; 7:201
  birth, son of Garett, Taunton, 20 March, 1667, 8:37
  marriage, and Sarah Andrews, Taunton, 1 April, 1664, 8:38
  children of, 8:37, 60, 68, 81
Josiah,
  birth, son of Jared, Taunton, 21 October, 1678, 8:68
Mary,
  birth, daughter of Jarudd, Taunton, 14 December, 1671, 8:60
Moses, 13:57-58
Nathaniel,
  birth, son of Jared, Taunton, 21 February, 1679, 8:81
Nicholas, 7:240
Peter, 1:47
  his sale to James Skiffe, 1:43
Samuel,
  birth, son of Jarerd, Taunton, 29 February, 1675, 8:68

TALDERVILE / TALDERULE
Grissel,
  vs. Noah Floyd, 7:290

TALCOTT / TALKATE / TALLCOTT / TALECOTT
John,
  commissioner of the United Colonies, 10:153, 178, 197, 226, 271, 290, 339, 345, 386, 451
  dissents from the act of the commissioners concerning Southertown, 10:299

TALMON / TALMAN
Peter, 4:186
  punished for buying land of Indians, 5:151
  vs. Philip, alias Wewasowannet, sachem of Mount Hope, 7:190, 191
  ———, 4:104

TALMUD (Indian), 4:8

TAMLINGE
John, 7:136

TAMONEESAM, alias JEFFERY, (Indian sachem), 5:75

TANANPUM (Indian schoolmaster), 10:277

TANASHPASH, alias JOHN (Indian), 5:72
TANNER / TANER
Nicholas, 5:18, 60, 84, 230; 6:186, 265; 8:51, 61; 10:43, 44
freeman, 5:279
Joseph Kent vs., 7:196
propounded as freeman, 6:62
Mr., 4:162; 5:35; 6:143; 8:122, 124

TAPPING / TAPINE
Captain, 9:209, 210; 10:149

TARR
Richard, 5:160

TART / TARTE / TORTE
Edward, 8:191; 13:82
vs. Walter Briggs, 7:45
witness, 7:66
Elizabeth,
marriage, 1:103
vs. John Bucke, 7:66
Thomas, 2:14, 141; 7:20; 8:191; 12:70, 174
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
freeman, 8:183
Mr.,
fined for retailing wine, 1:162
presented for retailing wine, 1:156

TASPAQUIN (Indian), sachem of Namassakett, 7:170

TASSAQUANAWITT (Indian), 9:47

TASSAQUANOTT (Indian), 9:100

TASWOTT
John Quason (Indian), 5:67

TATACOMUNCAH (Indian), 4:16

TATAWASHAW, alias JOSEPH (Indian), 4:191

TATAMAMUCK / TOTAMANUCKE / TATAMONUCKES / TATAMUNUCKES (Indian), lands of, 6:18, 43, 44, 70, 73

TATAMMANAH / TAKAMUNNA (Indian), 5:73, 80

TATAQUASBANT (Indian), 5:72

TATOSON (Indian), 5:205, 206, 209

TATTACOMMETT, (Indian sachem), 5:75

TAUTISIUNBACOTT
James (Indian), 5:72

TAUTOZEN (Indian), 5:72

TAYLOR / TAYLER / TAILOR / TAYER
Ann,
birth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 2 December, 1648, 8:7
burial, Yarmouth, 29 March, 1650, 8:12
Edward, 5:20
Henry, 3:150; 4:31; 5:39; 7:178
marriage, and Lydia Hatch, Barnstable, 19 December, 1650, 8:47
children of, 47
freeman, 8:179
James, 6:148; 7:290
John, 4:117; 5:137, 250; 7:293, 295
Jonathan,
  birth, son of Henry and Lydia, (Hatch), Barnstable, 20 April, 1658, 8:47
Joseph,
  choice of guardian by, 5:146
  freeman, 8:208
Lydia, 4:31; 5:39; 8:131
  birth, daughter of Henry and Lydia, (Hatch), Barnstable, 21 June, 1655, 8:47
  presented for selling liquor to Indians, 3:150
Martha,
  birth, Yarmouth, 18 December, 1650, 8:12
Mary,
  claim of, against John Turner's estate, 5:24
  fined for fornication, 5:112
  child of, 8:7
  children of, 8:3, 7, 9
  estate of, settled, 5:137
  fined for misdemeanor, 5:53
  freeman, 8:185, 186
  officer of excise, 4:67
  propounded as freeman, 3:8, 101, 163
  vs. Thomas Starr, 4:53
  wife of, drowned, 5:123
Richard, Sen.,
  bounds of his land, 12:142
Ruth,
  birth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 29 July, 1647, 8:3
  birth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 11 April, 1649, 8:9
  burial, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 1648, 8:7
Thomas,
  deed to Richard and Thomas Chadwell, 12:120
Tobias,
  vs. John Shawe, 2:105, 108
  vs. John Shawe, Jun., 7:42
William, 6:120
  servant to Thomas Little, 1:119

TELEY
Thomas,
  Francis Cooke vs., 7:5

TEMPLE
Dorothy,
  how maintained, 1:111-113
  punished for fornication, 1:127
Richard, 8:194

TEMPLER / TEMPLAR
Anne,
  marriage, of Charlestown, and Nathaniel Morton, of Plymouth, 29 April, 1674, 8:35
Hannah,
  birth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 5 January, 1642, 8:6
Hester,
  burial, Yarmouth, 13 September, 1649, 8:10
Richard, 2:83, 139, 155; 7:23, 50
  children of, 8:6, 7
  freeman, 8:185
  his claim for expenses in Indian war, 2:95
  land granted to, 2:129
  presented for stealing, 3:28
Samuel,
  birth, son of Richard, Yarmouth, 22 January, 1648, 8:7
TENCH
William, 12:37
land of, 12:5

TERRY / TERREY
Thomas, 6:187, 207
deputy, 6:206, 212, 222
land granted to, 6:100
lieutenant at Freetown, 6:189
selectman, 6:242
Mr.,
selectman at Freetown, 6:168

TETANNETT, alias NED (Indian), whipped for stealing, 4:22

TETATAN
Isaac,
William Randall, Sen., vs., 7:237

THANNETT
Henry, 13:104

THATCHER / THACHER
4:9, 14, 23, 28, 52, 117, 124, 146, 151; 7:21, 31, 41, 50, 56, 64, 70, 93, 106; 8:194, 200; 12:143, 145, 146; 13:viii,
268, 420, 434, 441, 461
admitted a freeman, 1:137
complaint of an Indian against, 3:113
deputy, 3:44
deputy from Yarmouth, 3:9, 162; 4:37, 90
estate of, settled, 4:168, 175
freeman, 8:176, 185
his deposition, 3:118
land granted to, 4:96, 102
licensed to draw wine at Yarmouth, 2:73
licensed to marry persons, 3:15
magistrate at Yarmouth, 4:108
one of the council of war, 2:47; 3:138; 4:142
one of Yarmouth committee, 2:57, 63, 68, 72, 74, 94, 95, 117, 168
one of Yarmouth proprietors, 1:108
propounded as freeman, 1:108
register keeper at Yarmouth, 2:112
suit against Thomas Starr, 4:115
takes the oath of allegiance, 1:107
Thomas Starr vs., 7:118
vs. Edward Morrell, 7:23
William Nicolson vs., 7:94
Elizabeth, 4:175; 13:347, 434
Elizabeth (——), 13:434
97, 102, 106, 123, 124, 127, 134, 139, 145, 150, 164, 170, 175, 205, 211, 217, 221, 228, 229, 236, 239, 252, 255, 256,
12:143, 233
chosen Assistant, 6:83, 106, 127, 164, 185, 264
deputy, 6:10, 36, 221
deputy from Yarmouth, 4:180; 5:17, 34, 55, 114, 135, 144, 196, 256
freeman, 5:276; 8:206
lieutenant at Yarmouth, 6:64
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:127, 155, 163
one of the council of war, 6:67
Judah, 4:149, 181; 5:36, 95, 156; 7:194
estate of 5:217, 220
freeman, 5:276
Mary, 5:220
Peter, 13:347
Rodolphus / Rodulphus, 5:29; 6:155; 7:252, 259, 260, 279
  appointed guardian, 6:91
  freeman, 5:275; 8:204
Thomas, 13:354, 488
  selectman at Yarmouth, 6:10, 59
Mr., 1:142; 2:105, 129, 130, 137; 4:52, 152; 6:110
  excise officer, 4:105, 110
  fined for absence from Court, 2:106
  land granted to, 2:128, 130
Sergeant,
  ensign of Yarmouth company, 5:150

THAWYT
  Alexander,
    takes oath of fidelity, 3:58

THAYER
  Abigail, 7:143
  Joanna,
    birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Taunton, 13 December, 1665, 8:30, 37
Nathaniel, 5:273
  child of, 8:30, 37
  and wife, vs. John Smith, Sen., and wife, 7:143
Richard, 6:79
  execution against John Paine, 6:80
  vs. Increase Robinson, administrator, 7:222, 223
Sidrack,
  vs. John Briggs, 7:126
Thomas, 7:239

THICKSTON
  Catherine,
    marriage, 1:143

THOMAS
  Abigail, 13:414
  Daniel, Jun., 6:35
  David, 7:285
  David, Jun., 6:111
    propounded, 6:87
  David, Sen.,
    propounded, 6:86
  Dorothy, 13:199
  Elizabeth, 13:199
  James, 6:262
  John, 3:70, 72; 4:61; 5:110; 6:55, 125, 132; 8:196; 13:214, 413-414, 525
    freeman, 8:178, 208
    payment to, 10:144
  John, Jun., 6:11, 128
  John, Sen., 6:12
  Mary, 5:158; 13:199
    administration of estate of, 5:158
    admitted a freeman, 2:71
    and another, agents of Marshfield, vs. James Briggs and another, 7:200
    and others, suit against Edward Gray and others, 5:21
    and others, vs. David Lake, 7:241
    and others, vs. William Earle, 7:247
    associate for Plymouth county, 6:169, 235, 243, 247
    captain of Marshfield company, 2:70, 71
captain of the military company of Marshfield, 6:67
committee to lay out lands, 6:123, 154, 155
deputy, 6:106, 128, 164, 240, 263
deputy from Marshfield, 5:90, 232
fined, 5:9
fined for intemperance, 1:132
freeman, 5:277; 8:177, 207
Josiah Winslow, Sen., and another, vs., 7:161
land granted to, at Saconeeset, 3:216
licensed, 6:97
lieutenant of Plymouth company, 2:61
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:163
one of lessees of Pocasset lands, 5:247
one of Marshfield committee, 2:46
one of the council of war, 6:67, 169
propounded as freeman, 2:69
prosecuted for not paying rates, 5:38
son of Nathaniel Thomas, deceased, 5:158
surety for Humphrey Johnson, 5:85
to train Marshfield inhabitants, 11:31, 38
vs. George Soule, 7:4
vs. John Carver and another, 7:187
vs. Samuel Arnold, 7:123, 161
vs. Timothy Williamson, 7:150
William Allford vs., 7:53, 55
Nathaniel, Jun.,
clerk of the county Court, 6:220
freeman, 8:208
surety for Humphrey Johnson, John Turner, Jun., vs., 7:176, 177
Nathaniel, Sen.,
clerk of the county Court, 6:220
Samuel,
admitted a freeman, 6:86
freeman, 8:208
propounded as freeman, 6:62
Sarah, 13:414
admitted a freeman, 1:105
an Assistant, 2:33, 40, 52, 56, 71, 115, 123, 153
freeman, 8:173, 177
his suit against William Newland, 2:55, 60
land granted to, 1:169
one of Marshfield committee, 2:16, 94
one of the council of war, 2:47
punished for several offences, 5:16, 53
Samuel Peirce vs., 7:38
suit of Thomas Broughton against, 2:86
Captain, 6:108, 110, 132, 198; 8:99, 104; 13:214, 413
county magistrate for Plymouth county, 6:268
deputy, 6:85, 268
selectman at Marshfield, 6:84
vs. Town of Marshfield, 4:173
Goodwife,
complaints against, 3:149, 158, 168, 174
her estate disposed of, 3:197
Mr., 1:162; 2:62; 6:81, 93; 12:143
an attorney, 7:226
land granted to, 1:153

THOMAS (Indian), 5:206
THOMAS (Indian interpreter), 10:210
salary of, 10:205
THOMAS ANTIKO (Indian), 6:22, 26
THOMAS HUNTER (Indian), 12:233
THOMPSON, see TOMSON

THORNE
Joseph, 6:15; 8:151, 152
vs. John Brooke, 7:224
vs. John Holbrooke, 7:233, 240

THORNTON
Robert, 3:100; 5:154, 157; 13:299, 452
Thomas, 4:158; 13:420, 434, 441
Timothy, 6:154
William, 13:443

THORP / THORPE
Alice, 1:12, 18
and wife, punished for fornication, 1:12
his estate settled, 1:18, 20

THRESHER / THRASHER / THARSHER
Christopher, 4:71; 5:101, 102; 8:195
child of, 8:82
freeman, 8:186
Hannah,
marrige, and Stephen Casewell, Taunton, 29 December, 1672, 8:59
Israel,
birth, son of Christopher, Taunton, 15 September, 1648, 8:82
marriage, and Mary Caswell, Taunton, 15 August, 1676, 8:82
child of, 8:82
freeman, 8:206
John, 7:304, 310
admitted a freeman, 6:130
Joseph,
freeman, 8:206
Mary,
birth, daughter of Israel, Taunton, 7 August, 1677, 8:82
Samuel, 6:87; 7:273
marriage, (of Taunton), and Bethya Brookes, Rehoboth, 4 December, 8:88
admitted a freeman, 6:86
Sarah,
marrige, and Benjamin Leanard, Taunton, 15 January, 1678, 8:83

THROCKMORTON
John,
John Gilbert vs., 7:32

THROOP / THROOPE / THROPP / THROPE
William, 5:230; 6:36, 111
deputy from Bristol, 6:263
selectman, etc., 6:207

THURBER / THURBERY / THURBURROW / THIRBER
Abigail,
birth, daughter of Thomas and Ruth, Swansea, 31 October, 1683, 8:85
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of John and Mary, Swansea, 24 August, 1678, 8:84
John, 5:146, 167, 231
children of, 8:84, 85
Mary,
birth, daughter of John and Mary, Swansea, 10 July, 1674, 8:85
marriage, and Samuel Bullocke, Swansea, 12 November, 1673, 8:48
Rachel,
birth, daughter of John and Mary, Swansea, 5 March, 1682-3, 8:84
Ruth,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Swansea, 16 July, 1682, 8:80
Thomas,
birth, son of John and Mary, Swansea, 24 November, 1676, 8:85
children of, 8:80, 85

THURSTON / THURSTONE / THIRSTON
Charles, 2:81; 8:187
fined, 2:87
his agreement with William Hanbury, 2:105
prosecuted, 2:73, 81
Daniel,
marrriage, and Hannah Miller, Rehoboth, 16 December, 1681, 8:76
child of, 8:88
Edward,

arbiterator, 7:291
Jonathan, 6:128, 167
Sarah,
birth, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 2 January, 8:88
Captain, 10:104

TIBBOTT
Walter,
propounded as freeman, 2:8

TICKNER / TICKNER
William, 4:30, 181; 5:119
William, Sen., 6:128
Serjeant,
fined for breach of peace, 3:209

TIDGE
Elizabeth, 13:347

TIFENNEY
Humphrey, 4:51, 54
child of, 8:84
estate of, 6:175
Sarah,
birth, daughter of Humphrey and Elizabeth, Swansea, 6 July, 1683, 8:84

TILDALL, see TISDALE

TILDEN / TYLDEN / TILDIN / TILLDEN / TILLDIN / TILDINE
Elizabeth, 5:37, 52, 140, 172, 180; 7:238
vs. Robert Stanford and another, 7:227
Elizabeth, Mrs., 6:57
Hannah,
birth, daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 14 October, 1662, 8:29
John, 7:259, 301; 13:56
birth, son of Joseph, Scituate, December, 1652, 8:21
birth, son of Joseph, Scituate, 12 February, 1656, 8:21
marriage, and Ellice Twisden, Scituate, 20 November, 1649, 8:21
children of, 8:21, 49
allowance to widow of, 5:172, 180
and another, vs. John Palmer, 4:137
and Henry Meret, award of referees, 12:161
and others, on behalf of the town of Scituate, vs. Humphrey Johnson, 7:118, 119
and others, vs. Henry Sargeant and others, 7:70
and others, ways laid out to, 3:34
and wife, vs. Charles Stockbridge, 7:157, 158
deed from John Hanmore, 12:168
deed from Manasseh Kempton, 12:105
deed from Richard Garrett and wife, release, 12:162
deed from Samuel Howse, 12:100
deed from Thomas Tilden, 12:161
deed from Thomas Ricard, 12:167
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
deed from William Hatch, the elder, 12:170
discharged from bearing arms, 5:8
ensign of Scituate company, 3:14
fined, 3:75, 93
freeman, 8:183
guardian of Nathaniel Man, 4:105
Humphrey Johnson vs., 7:73, 75, 90
mortgage deed from Gowin White, 7:71
Nathaniel Winslow vs., 7:117, 128
presented, 3:69
review of prosecution against, 3:148, 149, 156, 157, 166
settlement of estate of, 5:37, 102, 118-121
Thomas Robenson vs., 7:76
Thomas Tilden and another vs., 7:54
vs. Edward Bumpas, Jun., 4:75
vs. executors of William Hatch, 7:59
vs. Gowin White, 7:115
vs. John Ramsden, 7:69
vs. John Williams, Jun., 7:118
vs. Morris Truant, 7:56
vs. Richard Curtes, 7:63
vs. Thomas Hiland, Sen., 7:94
vs. William Holmes, 7:125
vs. William Randall, 7:133, 134
William Hatch, Jun., executor, vs., 7:59
Judith, 13:82
Lydia, 13:81-82
   marriage, (of Plymouth), and Samuel Ryder, Taunton, 14 June, 1680, 8:82
Lydia (———), 13:81
Lydia (Bourne), 13:411
Mercy,
   birth, daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 1 May, 1654, 8:50
   birth, son of Joseph, Scituate, September, 1650, 8:21
   deed from John Emerson, 12:102, 103
   deed from Henry Meritt, 12:103
   deed from William Crocker, 12:103
Eliza Doxey vs., 5:43, 53
   presented for stopping a way, 1:98
   vs. Comfort Starr, 7:3
   vs. Henry Ewell, 7:10
Rebecca,
   birth, daughter of Joseph, Scituate, February, 1654, 8:21
Sarah, 13:82
   birth, son of Joseph, Scituate, 14 May, 1659, 8:49
   marriage, and Hannah Little, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, 8:29
children of, 8:29, 50
   freeman, 8:180
   and another, vs. Joseph Tilden, 7:54
deed from John Cook, Jun., 12:196
deed to Joseph Tilden, 12:161
freeman, 8:178
presented for suffering prisoners to escape, 2:155
Mr., 3:133; 4:44, 45; 5:12; 8:100; 12:67, 68, 82
order respecting his saw mill, 5:70
Mrs., 5:102, 118, 119, 121
——— (Bourne), 13:411

TILL
James, 1:118, 131; 8:191; 12:101
apprentice to Timothy Hatherly, 2:69
bound for his good behavior, 2:68
punished for several offences, 1:132, 143

TILLEY / TILLY / TILLIE / TILEY
Hugh, 1:117; 2:36, 41; 13:73
death, Yarmouth, 28 January, 1647, 8:4
Thomas, 8:189
William, 8:193
alias Hugh / Hillier, 8:194
freeman, 8:185

TILSON / TILLSON / TYLSON
Edmund / Edmond, 2:111; 3:64, 109; 7:16, 22, 26, 31, 34, 42, 45-47, 72; 8:188
admitted a freeman, 2:33
deed from John Smaly, 12:108
deed to John Dunhame, 12:110
freeman, 8:174, 181
his lands, 1:95, 99
his settlement with Crampton, 2:14
propounded as freeman, 2:24
fined for not serving as juror, 3:42
settlement of his estate, 3:207
Elizabeth,
marrige, and Benajah Dunham, Plymouth, 25 October, 1660, 8:22
Ephraim, 5:134, 145, 196; 6:41; 8:113, 114
marrige, and Elizabeth Hoskins, Plymouth, 7 July, 1666, 8:31
freeman, 5:274; 8:202
prosecuted for breach of peace, 4:88
Joan / Joane, 13:503
marrige, and Gyles Rickard, Sen., Plymouth, 20 May, 1662, 8:23
vs. John Barnes, 4:9
widow, to have thirty pounds out of her late husband's estate, 3:207
John, 8:129
Edward Gray vs., 5:8
estate of, settled, 5:134
fined for breach of peace, 5:30
Mary,
marrige, and James Cole, Jun., Plymouth, 23 December, 1652, 8:14

TILTON
John, 8:191

TIMOTHY (Indian), 6:152

TING / TINGE
Edward, 5:158; 7:248

TINHAVEIUS
Corne., 9:77

TINKER
John, 10:450
TINKHAM / TINCKUM / TINKCUM / TINCKHAME / TINKEHAM

Ebenezer, 6:11
birth, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 30 September, 1651, 8:12
propounded as freeman, 6:87
selectman at Middleborough, 6:242

birth, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 5 August, 1649, 8:7
children of, 8:7, 12, 15, 16, 17, 26, 31
and wife, deed to Henry Sampson, 12:146
assigned by his master, 1:31
fined for drunkenness, 5:173, 260
freeman, 5:274; 8:181
land granted to, 2:43, 48
land of, 4:130
petitions for John Barnes's lands, 3:76

Ephraim, Jun., 6:60
propounded as freeman, 6:86

Hezekiah,
birth, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 8 February, 1655, 8:16

Isaac,
birth, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 11 April, 1666, 8:31

John,
birth, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 7 June, 1658, 8:17
birth, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 15 November, 1663, 8:26

Mary, 12:146
birth, daughter of Ephraim, Plymouth, 5 August, 1661, 8:26

Peter,
birth, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 25 December, 1653, 8:15

TINSIN (Indian), 1:132

TISDALE / TISDALL / TILDALL / TISDELL

Abigail,
birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 15 July, 1667, 8:54

Anna, 5:251, 253
birth, daughter of John, Jun., Taunton, 27 January, 1672, 8:59

James, 5:165, 212, 258; 6:36; 7:214
freeman, 5:276; 8:205

birth, son of John, Taunton, 10 August, 1669, 8:54
children of, 8:54, 69
admitted a freeman, 2:52; 6:240
complaint against, as an appraiser, 3:42
deceased, order in reference to controversy amongst the sons of, 5:219
deputy from Taunton, 5:144
freeman, 8:175, 182
his lands, 1:66, 101, 145
his suit against Mr. Hopkins, 1:41, 42
propounded as freeman, 2:45

John, Jun., 5:102; 8:121
marriage, Taunton, and Hannah Rogers, Duxbury, 23 November, 1664, 8:55
child of, 8:59
administration of estate of, 5:251-253
freeman, 5:276

John, Sen., 5:92, 106, 164, 224
death, Taunton, killed 27 June, 1675, 8:69
wife of, 8:69
estate of, settled, 5:212, 219
freeman, 5:276

Joseph, 5:212; 7:311
Joshua, 5:212; 8:166
Mary,  marriage, and Nathaniel French, Taunton, 9 January, 1676, 8:70
Remember,  birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 8 July, 1675, 8:69
Sarah,  death, wife of John, Sen., Taunton, December, 1676, 8:69

TITUS / TYTUS
Abigail,  marriage, and John Fuller, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1673, 8:52
Hannah,  birth, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 10 November, 1682, 8:78
  birth, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 12 March, 1678, 8:71
  marriage, and Lydia Redwey, Rehoboth, 17 July, 1673, 8:52
  marriage, and Sarah Miller, Rehoboth, 3 July, 1677, 8:66
  child of, 8:53
  wife of, 8:63
  freeman, 5:278
John, Jun., 6:11
  children of, 8:71, 73, 78
  freeman, 8:209
John, Sen., 5:231; 6:60, 111, 144, 166
  freeman, 8:209
Lydia,
  birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1674, 8:53
  death, wife of John, Rehoboth, 25 November, 1676, 8:63
Mary,
  birth, daughter of Silas, Rehoboth, 30 March, 1681, 8:77
  marriage, and Richard Bowine, Rehoboth, 9 January, 8:88
Robert, 2:115
  admitted a freeman, 2:122
  one of Rehoboth committee, 2:123, 144, 154
  propounded as freeman, 2:84
  to indemnify Rehoboth from support of Abner Ordway, 3:52
Samuel,
  birth, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 29 July, 1680, 8:73
Silas,
  birth, son of Silas, Rehoboth, 12 August, 8:87
  children of, 8:77, 87
  propounded as freeman, 6:87

TOBIAS, alias POGGAPANOSSOO (Indian), 3:40; 12:235
  recognized to appear at court, 5:159
  tried and convicted, 5:167

TOBY / TOBEY / TOBYE
  marriage, and Martha Knott, Sandwich, 18 November, 1650, 8:11
  freeman, 8:180
  land granted to, 6:66
  officer of excise, 4:67
  vs. John Fish, 7:65
Thomas, Sen., 5:186

TOBY / TOBEY (Indian), 4:92

TOCKINOSH / TACKANASH / TAQUANOSH / TOQUANOSH
See also TACKINASH
John (Indian), 10:405

TODORSWAY (Indian), 9:104
TOGOOD
   Elizabeth,
      birth, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth, Swansea, 25 July, 1682, 8:84
   John,
      birth, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth, Swansea, 20 April, 1679, 8:84
   Nathaniel,
      children of, 8:84

TOHQUAMONSHOO (Indian), 5:72
TOKISSIMO (Indian), 5:225
TOKOTSQUINTEE (Indian), 5:225
TOM, alias OMUKACUSCOWETT (Indian), testimony of, 7:257
TOMASQUASH / ECOADNO, alias the Honest Old Man, 10:379
   See also TUMSQUASH
TOMEGESMEE (Indian), 10:226

TOMPKINS / TOMKINS
      marriage, 1:134
      admitted a freeman, 2:123
      freeman, 5:278; 8:182
      his lands, 1:153, 165
      propounded as freeman, 2:114
      Goodman, 4:193

TOMSON / THOMSON / THOMPSON / TOMPSON
      birth, son of John, Plymouth, 24 November, 1649, 8:8
      marriage, 2:94
      marriage, and Sarah Smith, Rehoboth, 19 September, 1682, 8:79
      death, son of John, Plymouth, 11 February, 1648, 8:5
      child of, 8:5
      children of, 8:4, 8
      deed from Samuel Eddy, 12:134
      demand of, against an Indian, 5:228
      deputy, 6:36, 85, 61, 106, 128, 165, 186
      deputy from Middleborough, 5:90, 114, 135, 144, 165
      fined, 2:87
      fined for absence as juror, 4:29
      freeman, 5:277
      lands granted to, 5:132, 147
      lands of, 4:160, 161
      on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:136, 140
      petitioner for a highway to Boston, 7:304, 305, 309
      prosecuted, 2:81
      selectman at Middleborough, 6:35, 186
      Sergeant, 5:174
      suit of, against Richard Wright, 4:54
      vs. James Neighbor, 7:80
      vs. John Holmes, 7:33
   John, Jun.,
      propounded as freeman, 6:87
   Thomas, 6:238
   William, 10:251, 263, 277
      payment to, 10:218
   Mr., 10:188, 190, 202, 227, 236, 265, 280, 294, 314
      payment to, 10:246
      Sergeant, 5:136, 138
TOOKENCHOSEN (Indian), 6:159

TOOTHAKER
Margaret,
maintenance, 1:107
her land, 1:76
Widow, 1:98

TOQUATTOES (Indian), 9:141, 142

TOQUEO (Indian), 5:255

TORREY / TOREY / TORY / TORRY / TOYE
Ann / Anne, 4:110; 5:189; 13:217
bound for her daughter, 5:189
Ann (——__), 13:432
Damaris,
birth, daughter of James, Scituate, 26 October, 1651, 8:18
birth, son of James, Scituate, 3 September, 1644, 8:18
marriage, 2:66
marriage, and Ann Hatch, Scituate, 2 November, 1643, 8:17
children of, 8:18, 19, 21, 29
admitted a freeman, 3:77
deputy from Scituate, 3:99, 166, 187, 198, 214; 4:14, 37, 60, 90
estate of, 4:106, 110
freeman, 8:204
John Ames vs., 7:39
land granted to sons of, 4:110, 119, 127
lieutenant of Scituate company, 3:80, 130
magistrate, 4:73
one of the council of war, 3:153
propounded as freeman, 3:31
Joanna,
birth, daughter of James, Scituate, 4 May, 1663, 8:29
Jonathan,
birth, son of James, Scituate, 20 September, 1654, 8:19
Joseph, 2:112, 124, 134; 10:288; 13:209, 211, 393
birth, son of James, Scituate, 18 March, 1648, 8:18
admitted a freeman, 2:123
bound to appear, etc., 2:111, 147, 156
prosecuted for meeting with others in private houses on Lord's day, 2:162
Mary,
birth, daughter of James, Scituate, 14 February, 1656, 8:21
Sarah,
birth, daughter of James, Scituate, 9 February, 1660, 8:29
birth, son of James, Scituate, March 15, 1646, 8:18
freeman, 8:204
Captain, 4:119
Lieutenant, 3:102, 120, 213, 215; 4:171; 7:130
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:113

TOTMAN
Mary,
inquest upon, 4:130
Thomas, 8:112, 114, 116, 120, 124, 127, 129
inquest upon the body of, 5:262
inquest upon wife of, 4:130
punished for fornication, 4:83
TOTOMMMUCKE (Indian), 6:16

TOUTE
Hercules, 4:171
Richard, 2:90; 8:191

TOWER
———, 5:13

TOWERSON
Captain, 10:28

TOWNE
Charles, 2:14

TOWNSEND
Abraham, 7:70

TRACY / TRACEY / TRACYE / TRACIE / TRACE / TRASEY / TRASSEY / TRASSIE
admitted a freeman, 3:117
deputy, 6:185
freeman, 5:275; 8:204
lieutenant at Duxbury, 6:218
petition of, for land, 5:170
propounded as freeman, 3:101
selectman at Duxbury, 6:34, 59, 264
John, Sen., 6:241
Rebecca, 12:12
Sarah, 12:12
marriage, 1:103
arbiter, 7:9
freeman, 8:174
his lands, 1:14, 40, 56, 165
Thomas, 10:248
Tryphosa, 12:12
Ensign, 6:84, 107, 129, 177
deputy, 6:106, 127

TRAT
Simon,
a servant, assigned to John Barnes, 1:32

TREAT / TREATE
Robert,
commissioner of the United Colonies, 10:411
Samuel,
freeman, 8:208
Samuel, Rev., 6:152

TREBEY
Bethia, 5:101
Peter,
inquest upon the body of, 5:101

TRIPP / TRIP
James, 7:293, 295
ensign at Dartmouth, 6:223
Joseph, 6:186, 187; 7:293, 295
deputy from Dartmouth, 6:165
selectman, etc., 6:242
TROMATUCH (Indian), 9:103

TROOPE / TROPE
William, 5:258
freeman, 8:207

TROTT
Simon, 1:129

TROWBRIDGE
Thomas, 4:16

TROYES
John, 6:142
Robert,
tried for murder and acquitted, 6:141

TRUANT / TREWANT / TRUENT / TREUANT
Jane, 12:154
Joseph,
fined for drunkenness, 4:187
inquest upon, 6:147, 148
vs. Timothy White, 7:185
Morris / Maurice, 2:95, 102, 149, 150, 153; 3:28, 115; 4:105; 7:54; 8:189, 201; 13:295
marriage, 1:134
admitted a freeman, 3:136
and wife, deed to John Washburne, 12:153
deed from Francis Sprague, 12:78
deed to Solomon Lenner, 12:113
freeman, 5:277; 8:182, 207
Joseph Tilden vs., 7:56
Nathaniel Bowman vs., 7:41
vs. Thomas Summers, 7:166

TRUDELLSTONE
Volientien, 7:295

TRUMBALL / THRUMBLE
J. Hammond,
of Hartford, Conn., portions of the Acts of the Commissioners omitted in the Plymouth copy, supplied by, 10:373
Colonial Records of Connecticut, edited by, referred to, 10:404
Mr., 7:91

TRUMLE
Ralph, 8:196

TUBBS / TUBS
Bethia, 4:7
against John Prince, Jun., 5:32
Dorothy, 7:188, 189; 8:143
Mercy, 4:42, 46, 47, 66, 187, 192; 7:108, 112
prosecuted, 3:5
witness, 7:57
marriage, 1:68
admitted a freeman, 1:74
complaint against John Arthur for entertaining the wife of, 4:104
divorced, 4:187, 192
freeman, 5:275; 8:175, 204
his complaint against Goodwife Thomas, 3:158
his lands, 1:47, 165
his suit against John Barnes, 1:34
John Perry vs., 7:189
land granted to, 3:168; 4:18; 6:40, 123
refuses to pay wife’s debts, 4:66
William, Sen.,
and wife, Isaac Barker vs., 7:188

TUCHPO (Indian), 5:204
See also WOTUCHPO

TUCKER
Abraham, 7:283
Henry, 5:58; 6:12; 7:293, 295
and others, Zachary Allen and others vs., 7:283
John, 6:65
Joshua Scottawey vs., 7:135, 136

TUMPASSCOM, alias DANIEL (Indian), 4:132

TUMSQASH (Indian), 10:142, 144, 226, 250, 266

TUPQUAMEN (Indian), 10:200

TUFFER / TUPER
Anne,
death, Sandwich, 4 June, 1676, 8:64
Catherine,
marriage, 1:153
Eldad,
birth, son of Thomas, Sandwich, 31 May, 1675, 8:81
child of, 8:81
admitted a freeman, 1:155
deed from Edmund Freeman, 12:188
deed from Edmund Freeman, Sen., 12:189
deed to Edmund Freeman, Sen., 12:188
deed to Thomas Dexter, the younger, 12:210
deputy, 6:10, 36, 85, 106, 164, 185, 205, 268
deputy from Sandwich, 3:8, 32, 44, 63, 99, 115, 135, 166, 170, 187, 198, 214; 5:90, 165
forbidden to marry persons, 3:47
freeman, 8:176, 180, 184, 205
his land, 1:57, 149
his suit against Anthony Wright, 3:113
land granted to, 3:68, 193, 194
licensed to marry persons, 2:155
lieutenant of Sandwich company, 6:55
one of Sandwich committee, 2:72, 117, 123, 154, 168
presented for lewdness, 2:36
selectman at Sandwich, 6:10
Thomas, Jun., 4:85, 151, 183; 5:18, 113, 164; 13:404
deputy from Sandwich, 5:114
freeman, 5:276
Thomas, Sen., 4:85, 149, 182; 5:19
death, Sandwich, 28 March, 1676, 8:64
deputy from Sandwich, 4:37, 148
freeman, 5:276
lands granted to, 4:159
Thomas, the elder,
release to Edmund Freeman, 5:121
Goodman, 8:101

TUPPUCKE, alias WILLIAM (Indian schoolmaster), 10:296
Daniel, 5:120, 127, 206; 6:7; 7:88; 8:190
  freeman, 8:180
John Sutton vs., 7:170
Elisha, 6:237
  birth, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 8 March, 1656, 8:21
Elizabeth,
  birth, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, July, 1656, 8:21
Ezekiel,
  birth, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 7 January, 1650, 8:20
George, 4:12; 5:43
danger of, 8:19
and others, vs. John Silyester and another, 7:143, 144
costable of Scituate, 1:36
deed from Thomas Roberts, 12:55
deputy from Scituate, 1:155; 3:8, 32
freeman, 5:275; 8:175
his grant to Josias Winslow, 1:13
John Varsell vs., 7:54
one of Scituate committee, 2:16, 40, 72, 74, 94, 95, 117, 154, 167
suit against ———— Page, 1:38
vs. Abraham Sutliffe, 7:140
vs. William Hamans, 7:6
Ichabod,
  birth, son of John, Jun., Scituate, 9 April, 1676, 8:50
Isaac,
  discharge of, to John Williams, 5:110
Israel, 6:45
James, 3:5
Japhet, 5:227; 6:45, 237
  agents of town of Scituate, 7:296
  Samuel Clap and another, vs., 7:296
  Walter Woodworth vs., 7:238
  birth, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 30 October, 1654, 8:20
  marriage, 2:94
  child of, 8:18
  estate of, 4:151, 153
  freeman, 8:187
  presented, 3:176
  vs. William Versto, 7:53
John, Jun., 3:188; 4:75; 5:36, 70, 85, 103, 146, 162, 227, 257; 6:46; 7:118, 201, 204, 207; 8:199; 11:133
  child of, 8:50
  admitted a freeman, 3:137
  Edward Williams's administrator vs., 7:176
  exempt from training, 5:89
  freeman, 5:275; 8:180, 204
  Humphrey Johnson vs., 7:170
  vs. Nathaniel Thomas, Jun., 7:176, 177
John, Sen., 2:168; 3:78; 4:37, 180; 5:37, 58, 70, 103, 162, 227; 6:46; 7:116, 129, 143, 144, 214, 221; 8:199
  child of, 8:20, 21
  children of, 8:20, 21
  admitted a freeman, 3:137
  Benjamin Bosworth, Sen., vs., 7:223, 230
  freeman, 5:275; 8:180, 204
John, the elder,
  vs. William Besto, 7:51
  William Randall vs., 7:117
Jonathan, 5:227; 6:46
  birth, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 20 September, 1646, 8:20
  birth, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 12 January, 1647, 8:20
birth, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 12 January, 1649, 8:20
death, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 15 January, 1647, 8:20, 21
freed from military duty, 6:64
freeman, 8:205
John Jacob vs., 7:114
prosecuted for misdemeanors, 4:11, 177, 187
Samuel Hiland vs., 7:147
vs. Hester Wormald, 4:178
vs. John Barnes, 7:122
vs. John Bryant, Sen., 7:145
vs. John Bryant, Sen., and another, 7:145
vs. John Williams, 7:176
vs. Thomas Perrey, 7:146, 147
Joseph, Sen.,
Charles Stockbridge and wife vs., 7:157
John Williams vs., 7:169, 182
prosecuted for several offences, 5:32, 42, 127
vs. Michael Peirse, 7:157
Lydia,
birth, daughter of John, Scituate, 24 January, 1652, 8:18
Margery,
marriage, 1:103
Mary,
marriage, and William Parker, Scituate, 13 November, 1651, 8:19
Michael, 2:34, 40, 75, 102, 155; 8:192; 13:494
fined for not serving as juror, 3:101
freeman, 8:184
land granted to, 1:149
vs. John Davis, 7:7
Nathaniel, 4:177; 5:51, 114, 250, 251; 7:147, 157, 174, 199, 227, 264
birth, son of Thomas, Scituate, 1 March, 1654, 8:21
admitted a freeman, 6:130
freeman, 8:180, 205
John Green vs., 7:169
John Williams, administrator, vs., 7:204
vs. John Williams, 7:168
vs. Robert Stanford, 7:235, 275
Ruhamah, 5:27; 8:112, 114
part of fine remitted to, 4:99, 101
punished for fornication, 4:77, 84
Susanna, 5:99, 110; 8:137
birth, Sandwich, 28 September, 1648, 8:6
fined, 5:94
Thomas, 5:107, 109, 127, 227, 258; 7:130; 8:98; 13:321
marriage, and Sarah Hiland, Scituate, 6 January, 1651, 8:21
children of, 8:21
freeman, 8:180
John Williams, administrator, vs., 7:183
Goodman, 12:81
Goodwife,
presented for absence from public worship, 2:173

**TURTALL**
Richard,
presented for lewdness, 3:97

**TUSPAQUINE / TUSPAQUIN / WATUSPAQUEN / WATUSPAQUIN / WATTUSPAQUIN (Indian), 5:89; 12:229, 230, 235**
alias the Black Sachem, 5:159; 12:229
and William, his son, land to be purchased of, 5:126
Old, 12:230
gift to Assowetougou, 12:235
William, 12:230
gift to Assowetougou, 12:235
land sold by, 12:226
TUTTILL
William, 9:210

TWACOMMACUS (Indian), 2:21, 22
his agreement with Barnstable, 2:21

TWINE
William, 7:50

TWINING / TWINEING / TWYNING / TWINEY
Isabel,
    marriage, 2:19
Stephen,
    birth, son of William, Eastham, 6 February, 1659, 8:27
William, 2:91; 4:14, 177; 5:56; 8:194
    child of, 8:27
    admitted a freeman, 3:7
    freeman, 8:185
Nicholas Sympkins vs., 7:21
    propounded as freeman, 2:167
William, Jun., 2:167
William, Sen.,
    death, Eastham, 15 April, 1659, 8:28

TWISDELL
Joseph, 6:166

TWISDEN / TWISDIN
Alice,
    marriage, and Joseph Tilden, Scituate, 20 November, 1649, 8:21
John, 2:17; 7:32; 13:160
    admitted a freeman, 1:137
    bound to answer, etc. 2:14
    freeman, 8:175
    propounded as freeman, 1:116

TYLER
Richard, 13:442

100 fathoms of wampum given to, 9:49
and Pessicus, war between, 9:32-48
advised to put Miantinomo to death, 9:11
attacked by Miantinomo, 9:10
complained against, 9:71-73, 97-100, 102, 103, 208; 10:158, 159, 200, 375
complains against Sequasson, 9:209
complains against the Mohansick Sachem in Long Island, 9:167
complaints against the Narragansett and Nianticke Indians, 9:143
declaration of Mr. Winthrop concerning, 10:419
demands why tribute was required of the Pequots, 9:207
desires advice how to proceed with his prisoner, Miantinomo, 9:10
desires liberty to hunt, 10:144
dispute between him and the Narragansetts settled, 9:29
encouraged to attend on the ministry, 10:353
fights Sequasson, and is victorious, 9:11
fined, 9:103
his brother complained against, 9:101, 10:375
his son complained against, 10:159
letter from Captain Mason, concerning, 10:416
message sent to, 10:214
message to, 9:17, 18
messenger sent to, 10:116
report of committee respecting his claim to the Pequot county, 10:379
sachem of Mohegen, 10:268
shot at and wounded by one of his own subjects, 9:11
testimony of, concerning the Pequot country, 10:450
the commissioners' letter to, 10:268
the Narragansetts promise peace with, 9:29
to be furnished with men for his protection, 9:15
to be reproved, 9:100
to be sent for to Hartford, and informed of the commissioners' advice respecting Miantinomo, 9:15
vindicated, 9:74, 99; 10:269

UNCUMPOWERETT (Indian), 4:26

UNDERHILL / UNDERHIL / UNDRIHILL / UNDRIELL
John, 10:44
letter from, 10:52
Captain [John], 10:31, 46, 48, 149
imprisoned by the Dutch, 10:426

UNDERWOOD
Sarah, 13:410

UNTSATUITT (Indian), 12:231

UPACOWILLIN (Indian schoolmaster), 10:262

UPHAM
Lieutenant, 6:119

UPSHALL / UPSIALL
Nicholas,
presented for meeting with others in a disorderly manner on Lord's day, 3:111
sent out of the government, 3:113
Widow, 5:121

URE, see EWER
USHER
letter from the commissioners to, 10:264, 265
obligation from, 10:195, 443
John, 6:179
Mr., 8:120; 10:187-189, 194, 195, 220, 241, 243, 244, 246, 263, 278, 322, 381-383
and Mr. Harwood, letter of attorney from the commissioners, to, 10:194

USPAUHQUAN (Indian), 12:236

charged with murder, demanded of him, 3:133
evidence of his sale of Secunck, 2:49
gives lands to the English, 11:20, 146
his complaint against Cheesborrow and Hitt, 2:99, 103
mission to, to request him to deliver up an Indian charged with murder, 3:133
son of, 10:269
to be restored to his full liberties, 9:15

UTLEY
Lydia,
birth, daughter of Samuel, Scituate, 28 December, 1659, 8:29
Samuel,
marrage, and Hannah Hatch, Scituate, 6 December, 1648, 8:29
child of, 8:29
freeman, 8:180
Widow, 4:22
administratrix of her husband's estate, 4:16

UTTSOOWEEST (Indian), 5:206
VALENTINE / VALLENTYNE / VALLANTYNE, Voll., see WHITMAN

VAN BRUGGE / VAN BRIGGE / VAN BURGE / VANBOURGE
Carell, 10:39-41, 65, 70

VAN CURLER / VAN CURLIS
Jacobis, 10:65

VANDUNK
Mary, 10:45, 46

VANE
Sir Henry, 10:454

VASSAL / VASSELL / VASSEL / VARSALL / VARSSALL / VARSSELL
Francis,
marrige, 2:108
marrige, and James Adams, Scituate, 16 July, 1646, 8:19
John, 1:81; 2:170; 8:191; 13:161
  his complaint against John Lewis, 2:111
  lieutenant of Scituate company, 3:14
  vs. Edward Jenkens, 7:54, 55
  vs. Humphrey Turner, 7:54
Judith,
marrige, and Resolved White, Scituate, 8 April, 1640, 8:19
  daughter of, married, 8:19
  allowed to make oyster bank, 1:136
  ferriage allowed to, 2:54
  freeman, 8:182
  land granted to, 1:120, 124
  one of Scituate committee, 2:46
  one of the council of war, 2:47
  sworn, 1:110
  to train inhabitants of Scituate, 11:31
Mr., 1:72, 73, 111, 144; 2:18; 3:74; 7:129; 12:152, 163, 206
  land granted to, 1:103

VAUGHAN / VAUGHAM / VAGHAN / VAHAN
Elizabeth,
  and another's complaint against Indians, 4:136
George, 3:100; 4:136; 5:62, 166; 7:76, 171, 174, 211; 8:108, 133
  fined for neglect of public worship, 4:43
  freeman, 8:178
  John Sutton vs., 7:87
  land granted to, 5:44
  licensed to keep an ordinary, 5:24
  vs. William Shurtleff, 7:113
John, 5:226
Joseph, 6:111
  propounded as freeman, 6:87
  selectman at Middleborough, 6:207, 242

VENOR
Timothy,
inquest upon, 6:75, 76

VERMAYES
Benjamin,
marrige, and Mercy Bradford, Plymouth, 21 December, 1648, 8:5
  deed from Ann Atwood, 12:181
VERNAM / VARNAME
Arthur, 3:196, 213, 223

VERSTO
John, 7:53
William,
John Turner vs., 7:52

VICORY / VICOREY
George,
lands of, 4:18, 189

VIELLS
Mr., 13:452

VINAL / VINALL / VIAL / VYAL
Ann / Anna, 13:268, 423
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
estate of, 4:81
Elizabeth, 6:199, 200
admitted a freeman, 3:137
freed from military duty, 6:108, 110
freeman, 5:275
instrument offered as his will disallowed, 6:199
Mary,
birth, daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 29 November, 1662, 8:29
marriage, and Isaac Chettenden, Scituate, April, 1646, 8:28
marriage, and Mary Baker, Scituate, 26 February, 1661, 8:29
child of, 29
admitted a freeman, 3:137
and another, Edward Jenkens vs., 7:128
freeman, 5:275; 8:180, 204
propounded as freeman, 1:116
Goodwife, 13:252

VINCENT / VINSENT / VENCENT
Henry, 4:123; 5:18
freeman, 5:276; 8:179, 206
John, 1:53, 54, 63, 64, 67, 109, 117, 147, 150; 3:115; 7:28; 8:193, 199; 12:211; 13:175, 403
admitted a freeman, 1:68
costable of Sandwich, 1:80
deputy from Sandwich, 1:126; 3:79, 162, 166, 214
fine of, remitted, 4:23
freeman, 5:276; 8:175, 206
land granted to, 1:149
one of Sandwich committee, 2:144, 154, 168
petitions for land, 3:68
Mary,
marrige, Sandwich, 8 November, 1648, 8:6
William, 1:100; 13:443
Mr., 4:48
land granted to, 1:57

VINER
Stephen, 3:92

VIXON
Barnabas, 6:116
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of Robert, Eastham, 29 May, 1660, 8:27
Jemineth,
birth, daughter of Robert, Eastham, 30 August, 1655, 8:27
Robert, 3:79; 4:123, 125, 169, 177; 5:146, 167, 168, 197, 212; 7:73, 79; 8:202
  children of, 8:27
  freeman, 5:278; 8:208
Titus,
  birth, son of Robert, Eastham, 2 December, 1657, 8:27

VOBES, see FOBES
WABAN / WAYBON (Indian), 10:331, 356

WACKMAN
Mr., 10:144

WADE / WAD / WAID / WAIDE
Henry, 12:110
John, 3:126, 224; 7:265
sued by John Barnes, 3:126
Nicholas, 6:44, 45; 8:191; 13:439
freeman, 8:182
John Sutton vs., 7:84
land granted to, 4:18
sworn, 1:110
to keep an ordinary at Scituate, 3:123
Richard,
land granted to, 1:150
Thomas, 5:122, 211, 226, 227, 257; 6:41, 60, 74, 173, 174; 7:245, 259, 281, 300-303; 8:155; 11:245
and another, against John Williams, 6:198, 202
and another, John Williams vs., 7:259, 264, 265, 276, 277
freeman, 8:204
vs. John Williams, 7:287, 311
William,
propounded as freeman, 1:117

WADFEILD
John, 8:191

WADILOU
Nicholas, 8:194

WADLEN
Crispen, 4:175

WADSWORTH / WADESWORTH / WADDESWORTH / WADDSWORTH / WADEWORTH
constable from Duxbury, 1:21, 80; 4:122, 148
deed from Job Cole, 12:216
deed to Raph Partrich, 12:96
deputy, 3:63
deputy from Duxbury, 1:154
freeman, 5:274; 8:174
his lands, 1:15, 39, 55, 66, 90, 112
one of Duxbury committee, 2:46
deputy, 6:240, 263, 268
freeman, 5:275; 8:204
inspector of whales for Duxbury, 6:251
selectman, 6:129
Joseph, 4:12, 123, 180; 5:29, 115, 166, 255; 6:61; 7:95, 98, 100, 101, 210, 220, 229, 294, 295; 8:121, 198
admitted a freeman, 3:117
freeman, 5:275; 8:182, 204
propounded as freeman, 3:101

WAHANNOS (Waranot Indian), 9:69

WAHWOONETTSUNKE (Indian), 5:67
WAITE / WAIT / WAYTE
Benjamin, 10:390
John, 7:27
Reuben, 7:293, 295
Richard, 10:5, 6, 435
  messenger to the Narraganset sachems, 10:89
  returns, report of, 10:94-96
Thomas, 6:30; 7:241, 247
Sergeant,
  messenger, 9:85

WAKEFIELD
John, 1:162
  prosecuted and fined, 1:106, 122, 128

WALDEN
Ann,
  marriage, 1:103

WALDRON
Isaac, 7:190
  estate of, 6:179
  vs. William Browne, 5:149

WALKER / WALKERS / WAKER
Ebenezer,
  birth, son of Philip, Rehoboth, 15 November, 1676, 8:62
Elizabeth, 13:270
  death, wife of James, Sen., Taunton, 30 July, 1678, 8:69
  found dead, inquest upon, 4:83
Esther,
  marriage, and Joseph Wood, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, 8:83
Experience,
  burial, daughter of Philip, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1674, 8:54
Jacob, 5:155
  admitted a freeman, 2:154
  ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
  and others, George Watson and others vs., 7:131
  bound to appear, etc., 2:57
  claim of, against soldiers, 5:222
  complaint against, for stopping alewives, 4:66
  complaint of, against Witherell and Gilbert, 4:56
  controversy with Briggs and Hailstone, 3:133, 142
  controversy with William Hailstone, 5:96
  deputy, 6:10
  deputy from Taunton, 3:49, 135, 162, 170, 187, 198, 214; 4:14, 122, 148, 180; 5:17, 34, 214, 256
  freeman, 5:276; 8:205
  land granted to, 4:5
  licensed to marry persons, 4:10
  officer of excise, 4:67
  on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:110, 119, 124, 129
  one of the council of war, 3:138; 5:64, 73; 6:67
  propounded as freeman, 2:141
  selectman at Taunton, 6:10
James, Jun., 6:85
  propounded as freeman, 6:42
  marriage, Taunton, 23 December, 1647, 8:55
James, Sen., 6:65, 66; 8:136
  marriage, and Sarah Rew, Taunton, 4 November, 1678, 8:69
  marriage of Samuel Ryder and Lydia Tilden by, Taunton, 14 June, 1680, 8:82
  wife of, 8:69
Jane, 6:28, 63
John, 3:72, 73, 82, 143; 7:75; 8:196; 13:268, 429
  birth, son of William, Eastham, 24 April, 1655, 8:15
  freeman, 8:170, 208
  killed, inquest upon, 3:71
Lydia, 13:268, 429
Lydia (——), 13:429
Michael, 5:251
  burial, Rehoboth, 16 February, 1677, 8:67
  inquest upon, 5:209
Peter, 4:28; 7:311
Philip, 3:78, 116, 136, 158; 4:83, 84, 180, 187; 5:45, 256; 8:201
  child of, 8:54, 62
  admitted a freeman, 3:137
  deputy from Rehoboth, 5:17
  estate of, 6:27, 63
  freeman, 5:278; 8:178, 209
  propounded as freeman, 3:78
Philip, Deacon,
  death, Rehoboth, 21 August, 1679, 8:87
Philip, Jun.,
  chooses guardian, 6:28
Samuel, 6:28, 85
  birth, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1682, 8:79
  marriage, and Martha lyde, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1681, 8:76
  child of, 8:79
  admitted a freeman, 6:86
  freeman, 8:209
  propounded as freeman, 6:62
Sarah,
  marriage, 2:94
  marriage, and Abraham Perren, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, 8:66
Thomas, 6:87, 128; 7:270
  selectman at Bristol, 6:186
William, 4:101, 151, 181; 5:19, 258; 6:12, 85; 8:135, 202; 11:187, 244
  birth, son of William, Eastham, 2 August, 1659, 8:27
  marriage, and Sarah Snow, Eastham, 25 February, 1654, 8:15
  children of, 8:15, 27
  admitted a freeman, 3:101
  excused from military duty, 6:170
  fined for stealing, 5:61
  freeman, 5:278; 8:208
  officer of excise, 4:67
  propounded as freeman, 3:78

WALLEN / WALEN
Joyce, 12:6, 12, 107
  deed to Edward Bangs, 12:95
  deed to Gyles Rickett, Sen., 12:106
Ralph, 1:3, 10, 48, 53, 59; 2:7, 177; 12:6, 7
  deed to John Coombe, 12:18
  deed to Thomas Clarke, 12:17
  his sale to Thomas Clark, 1:25, 76
  his share of hay grounds, 1:57
Thomas, 2:149
Widow, 13:104

WALLER
Ralph,
  freeman, 8:174

WALLEY / WALLY / WHALLEY
Edward,
  (one of the judges of Charles I.), the commissioners' order for apprehending him, 10:269
administrator, Thomas Dean vs., 7:181, 182
agent in Canada expedition, 6:233, 234, 248-250
and others, vs. John Saffin, 7:270
Assistant, 6:127, 164, 185, 239, 264
captain of New Bristol Company, 6:131
chosen commissioner of the United Colonies, 6:127, 185, 212, 239, 264
chosen major for Bristol, 6:169
sent on mission to New York, 6:231
to look after the colony's property, 6:210
vs. Robert Skift, 7:271
Thomas, 5:137; 13:454
   admitted a freeman, 4:61
   freeman, 5:277
Thomas, Jun.,
   licensed as retailer, 4:55
Thomas, Sen., 5:38, 43
Mr., 4:51; 5:147; 7:188; 11:230
Mrs.,
   marriage, and George Shove, Taunton, 18 February, 1674-5, 8:65

WALLIS
   Henry, 2:12, 13; 12:73
   Thomas, 13:97
      deed from Edward Winslow, 12:50
      deed from John Barnes, 12:63
      deed to Edward Winslow, 12:59
      deed to William Bradford, 12:76

WALTER
   James,
      Francis Cooke vs., 7:5

WAMANT (Indian), 4:167
   fined, 8:122

WAMBARSQUASKE (Indian), 9:103

WAMPAPAUM / WAMPAPAQUAM (Indian), 5:167

WAMPATUCK / WAMPATUCKE / WAMPATUKE / WAMPETUCKE / WAPPATUCKE
   Josiah, (Indian sachem), 2:157; 4:119, 185
      his sale to Scituate confirmed, 3:13
      land of, 6:56
   Thomas (Indian), 6:153, 160

WAMPEAG / WAMPEAGE (Indian), 10:169
   sachem, 10:23

WAMPEES / WOMPEES / WAMPEAS / WAMPUS (Indian),
   complains against Richard Chadwell, 3:175
   James, 5:72
   John, 5:72
   Joseph, 6:178
   Stephen, 5:72
   Tom, 5:72
   Will 6:178

WAMPEGES (Indian), 10:115

WAMPEY / WAMPEI / WOMPEY
   George,
      and wife, land of, 12:228
      land laid out to, 6:56
      testimony of, 12:232, 233
WAMPUM (Indian), 3:144

WAMPUSHET / WAUPUSHETT (Indian), 9:73, 74

WAMPYE (Indian), 5:168

WAMSUTTA / WAMSITTA / WAMSETTA / WAMSITTA SOPAQUITT, alias ALEXANDER, (Indian sachem), 4:8, 16, 17, 186; 7:191, 256, 292, 295; 10:269
and other Indians, complain of trespasses, 3:167, 192
applies for redress for wrong done him by a Narragansett sachem, 3:192
called Alexander Pokanokett, 3:192
powder granted to, 3:192

WANASCOHOCHETT (Indian), 12:237

WANAMUTTAMETT, (Indian sachem), 5:73

WANNAPOKE (Indian), 2:89

WANNO, (Indian sachem), 5:71

WANNOO (Indian), 5:168

WANTON
Edward, 4:130; 5:85, 148, 226; 7:170; 8:151, 152
fined for disorderly marriage, 5:263
Edward, Jun., 5:226
Edward, Sen.,
vs. John Williams, 7:280

WANUMUNNAMIN, (Indian sachem), 5:73

WANWANEAME (Indian), 6:65

WAOPENHOMEIN / WOAPINHAWMIN (Narragansett Indian captain), 9:117, 118

WAPANPOWETT (Indian), 5:206

WAPETOM (Indian), 12:229

WARD
Elizabeth,
marriage, 1:100
John, 12:121
Thomas, 7:293
arbitrator, 7:291

WARDELL
Uzall,
licensed, 6:131

WARDEN
Jane, 1:36
vs. ———— Weekes, 1:36

WARNER
Catherine,
prosecuted for leaving husand, 2:149
John, 9:111

WARR
Abraham, alias Hooper, alias Pottle, 1:75
Abigail, birth, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 March, 1655, marriage, 1:134

Alice, birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 2 August, 1656, marriage, 1:134

Anne / Anna, marriage, 1:13

Benjamin, birth, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 8 January, 1670, estate of, her grants confirmed, her lands, names of her children, 1:54

Elizabeth, birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 15 September, 1654, birth, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 August, 1662, death, Plymouth, 2 October, 1673, deed to Anthony Snow, deed to John Cooke, estate of, her grants confirmed, her lands, 1:54

Hope, birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 6 (7) March, 1650, (1651), James, birth, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 7 November, 1665, birth, son of Richard, Plymouth, 13 January, 1679, birth, son of Richard, Plymouth, Jan., 1682, freeman, 8:203

Jane, birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 10 January, (31 December), 1652, Joseph, birth, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 23 October, 1663, marriage, 1:134

Joseph, birth, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 23 October, 1663, birth, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 23 October, 1663, birth, son of Richard, Plymouth, 13 January, 1679, birth, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 10 March, 1661, children of, 8:34

propounded as freeman, 3:31, 78
selectman at Middleborough, 6:207
suit against James Barnaby, 4:112
suit against Peter Stevens, 4:133
Nathaniel, Sen., 7:177
Patience,
   birth, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 March, 1660, 8:34
Richard, 1:54; 12:6, 12
   children of, 8:72, 75
   his messuage forfeited, 1:18
   land of, 12:4
Samuel,
   birth, son of Richard, Plymouth, 7 March, 1682-3, 8:75
   birth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 29 August, 1649, 8:7
   marriage, 1:29
   land of, at Titicut, 5:141
Sarah, Sen.,
   executrix of, vs. Robert Barker, Sen., 7:180
   vs. Robert Barker, Sen., 7:177
Mrs., 1:6, 60, 70; 13:33, 39, 129
   and Andrew Hallet, case betwixt, 7:12
   her lands, 1:15, 41
Widow, 1:10, 18, 27, 36; 12:7
   her servant presented for blasphemy, 1:35

WARWICK
   Robert,
   Earl of, 2:10; 11:75, 151
      signs the Charter of New Plymouth, 11:20

WASHAMWATT / WASHAWATT (Indian), 6:22
WASHAWAM, (Indian sachem), 5:73
WASHAWANNA (Indian), 5:72

WASHBURN / WASHBURNE / WASHBORNE / WASHBOURNE / WASHBOURN
   John, 1:10, 33, 85, 117; 2:84, 90, 117, 126, 139; 4:125, 5:29, 196; 7:32, 38, 150, 312; 8:165; 12:155
      marriage, 2:94
      admitted a freeman, 2:101
      deed from Morris Truent, 12:153
      freeman, 8:175
      his bounds settled, 2:39, 52
      his grant from Edward Bompass, 1:33
      his share of hay grounds, 1:40, 56
      his suit against Edward Dote, 1:6
      land granted to, 1:145; 2:12
      admitted a freeman, 3:48
      committee appointed to settle his bounds, 3:204
      fined for abusing the marshal, 3:221
      freeman, 5:275
      paid for services as constable, 3:178
      land granted to, 4:18
      propounded as freeman, 3:31; 6:87
      suit against William Clarke, 3:202
      William Clarke vs., 7:97
   John, Sen., 2:122, 160, 165; 8:190, 198
      freeman, 5:275; 8:182
      land granted to, 4:18
   John, the elder, 12:139
   John, the younger, 1:107
   Joseph, 5:10
      vs. Elihu Britt, 7:276
Philip, 8:190
Samuel, 6:237
Thomas, 6:187
William,
land granted to, 1:145

WASNECKSUK / WASNECKSUCKE (Indian), 5:178; 12:225

WASNUKESETT (Indian), 12:229

WASSASOMAN, see SASSOMAN, JOHN SASSOMAN

WASSAUWON (Indian), 12:236

WATANUMATUCKE (Indian), 4:80

WATACHPOO / WATUCHPOO / WATTACHPOO (Indian),
and others, deed from Philip, 12:237
lands of, 12:236

WATERHOUSE
Mr., 13:97

WATERMAN / WATTERMAN / WATERMON
Elizabeth, 3:22, 174; 13:243
birth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 15 January, 1668, 8:32
John, 5:182; 7:167, 189, 304, 310; 13:411
marriage, and Ann Sturtivant, Plymouth, 7 December, 1665, 8:31
children of, 8:31, 32
freeman, 5:274
vs. John Mendall and another, 7:199
guardians of, 4:113
selectman at Marshfield, 6:241
Resolved, 13:490
marriage, 1:107
admitted a freeman, 2:52
deed from Edward Holiman, 12:42
fined for drunkenness, 1:132
freeman, 8:174, 177, 182
guardians of, 4:113
one of Marshfield committee, 2:60, 68, 72, 75, 95, 117, 123, 144, 154
presented for lewdness, 2:165
propounded as freeman, 2:45
settlement of his estate, 3:22, 174, 175
vs. Thomas Clarke, 7:14
vs. James Luxford, 7:26
Samuel,
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 16 October, 1666, 8:31
Thomas, 13:411
Widow, 3:39

WATERS / WATTERS
Anthony, 8:196

WATSON
Elizabeth,
birth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 18 January, 1647, 8:5
marriage, and Joseph Williams, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, 8:31
assigns servant to Thomas Watson, 1:102
deed to Thomas Watson, 12:32
Elkanah / Elkanan, 6:41, 84, 110, 148
birth, son of George, Plymouth, 25 February, 1655-6, 8:16

child of, 8:8
children of, 8:5, 13, 16
wife of, 8:23
and others, vs. James Walker and others, 7:131
deed from John Jeney, 12:51
deed from William Bradford, 12:51
exchange with Edward Gray, 6:76
fined for trading with Indians, 1:50
freeman, 5:274; 8:174, 202
his petition in behalf of his son and nephew, 3:186
land granted to, 1:40, 56, 76, 167

John, 3:186; 10:396; 13:147
his protest, 3:212
Jonathan,
birth, son of George, Plymouth, 9 March, 1651, 8:13
Mary,
marrige, and Thomas Leonard, Plymouth, 21 August, 1662, 8:23
Phebe, 13:436
marriage, and Jonathan Shaw, Plymouth, 22 January, 1656, 8:17
death, wife of George, Plymouth, 22 May, 1663, 8:23
Samuel,
birth, son of George, Plymouth, 18 January, 1647, 8:5
death, son of George, Plymouth, 20 August, 1649, 8:8
Thomas, 1:102
deed from Elizabeth Watson, 12:32
——— (Hickes), 13:436

WATTAMAN,
John, alias KEESBENOPONT (Indian), 5:72

WATTS
Alexander, 6:48, 49

WAUSOOPAUSUKE (Indian), 12:236

WAWANQUIN (Indian), 4:57

WAWEEUS (Indian),
and others, deed from Josias, alias Chickatabutt, 12:238
deed to Charles, alias Pumpanunett, 12:238

WAWEQUE / WEWEKE (Indian), 10:115, 117
wife of, 10:236

WAWOOMPAPAQUIN (Indian), 5:72

WAY
George, 2:149
Thomas,
lieutenant, 6:207

WAYBON, OLD, see WABAN

WAYEWETT (Indian), Awashunk’s husband, testimony of, 7:257

WEATHERDEN, see WITHERDEN

WEBAQUEQUAN, or WILL HEDGE (Indian), deed from Quachattasset, 12:226

WEBCOWETT / WEBACOWETT / WEBACOUITT / WEBACOWITT, (Indian sachem), 2:157; 4:119; 5:71; 6:22, 26
WEBB / WEB
See also ADDY, Webb
Addy / Ady / Audey 1:11, 28; 12:24
dead, Plymouth, 4 March, 1651, 8:13
George, 3:138; 6:111
fined, 8:94
John, 3:103; 10:223
Margaret, 13:339, 340
Mr., 10:188

WEBER
Thomas,
takes oath of fidelity, 3:58

WEBETOMAUGE / WEBETAMUK (Indian), 9:85; 10:416

WEBSTER
John,
commissioner of the United Colonies, 10:113

WEEKS / WEEKES / WICKS
Francis, 12:76
attorney of Edward Cope, deed to Wm. Bradford, 12:76
John, 1:48, 53, 54, 70; 12:24
admitted a freeman, 1:48; 6:258
deed to William Paddy, 12:38
land granted to, 1:79
presented for stopping a way, 1:98
vs. George Russell, 7:9
William, 4:27
Mr., 1:50, 77, 78
———, 1:36

WEENAGAMININ (Indian), 9:19

WEEPQUUSH (Indian), 6:159

WEESAWAWICKES (Indian), 10:226

WEESQUEBS, alias Moses NUMACKE (Indian), 5:96

WEESUNKA (Indian), 4:58
fined, 8:110

WEETAMO (Indian), 10:363

WELBORNE
Mr., 9:42, 43
instructions to, 9:41

WELCH
James,
marrige, (of Swansea), and Mercy Sabin, Rehoboth, 9 November, 8:88

WELLS / WELLES / WEELS / WELD
Charles, 5:262
Daniel, 10:217, 219, 277, 383
allowance to, for diet, clothing, etc., of Indian youths, 10:277
of Roxbury, letter to the commissioners, 10:382
freeman, 8:182
sworn, 1:110
Jonathan, 10:410
Margaret,
estate of, 5:180
Mary, marriage, and Thomas Huckens, Barnstable, 1642, 8:44
Thomas, chosen commissioner, 9:139
commissioner of the United Colonies, 10:213
Goodman, 13:282, 306
allowance to, 10:167
deputy Governor of Connecticut, 10:227

WENLOCK
——, see CHRISTOPHERSON

WEPIEAMMOCK (Indian), his son killed, 10:442

WEQUASH COOKE / WEQUASHCOOK (Indian), 9:71, 97, 100, 102, 116, 169, 206, 208; 10:108, 417

WEROWOMAKE (Pocomtock sachem), 10:129

WESAPEGUN (Indian), testimony of, 10:450

WEST / WAST
   Edmund, 2:141; 13:164
   Francis, 2:34, 41; 3:136, 187; 4:14; 5:18, 60, 145, 196, 256; 6:15, 36, 60, 85; 7:171; 8:189, 198; 13:164
      admitted a freeman, 3:77
      and wife, punished for incontinency, 1:164
      freeman, 5:275; 8:204
      prosecuted for trespass on Indians, 5:6, 22
   John, 6:111
      child of, 8:5
   Joseph, 5:268
   Margery, 1:164
   Nathaniel, drowned, 3:158
   Peter, 5:122, 146, 232; 6:42, 154; 7:287
      freeman, 8:204
   Samuel, 5:57, 145, 224; 6:15, 128
      freeman, 5:275
   Thomas, 8:133
   Twyford / Twiford, 2:90; 8:196
      servant to Edward Winslow, 1:37
   William, birth, son of John and Mehitabel, Swansea, 11 September, 1683, 8:85

WESTCOTT
   Robert, 10:170, 190
   Stukeley, 6:22

WESTERHOUSE / WESTERHOWSE
   William, 9:113, 147, 182
      complains against the Dutch Governor, 9:112, 146
      desires letters of reprisal against the Dutch, 9:146
      his affair with the Dutch Governor settled, 9:189
      the commissioners' letter to, 9:112
   Mr.,
      his ship and goods seized, 10:19

WESTON
   Edmund, 1:136, 137; 2:127; 3:32; 6:15, 87; 7:60, 100; 8:189, 198; 13:139, 151
      administrator of Thomas Howell, 3:3, 11, 14
      deed from Daniel Cole, 12:175
      deed to John Barker, 12:187
      assigned by his master, 1:45
      freeman, 5:275; 8:182, 203
      land granted to, 1:153, 165
propounded as freeman, 3:8, 30
Elnathan,
  freeman, 8:204
Francis, 1:3, 9; 6:22; 13:29
  marriage, 1:139
John, 3:209
Samuel,
  freeman, 8:204
Mr., 13:23, 33	his share of meadow grounds, 1:14

WETAMO, Squa Sachem, testimony of, 12:242

WETHERELL / WETRELL / WETHERRELL / WEATHERELL / WITHERELL / WITHERLEY / WITHERLY

Dorothy,
  marriage, and Elias Irish, Taunton, 26 August, 1674, 8:65
Elizabeth,
  marriage, and John Bryant, Scituate, 22 December, 1651, 8:49
Guilielmo, 13:217
Hannah,
  birth, daughter of William, Scituate, 20 February, 1646, 8:18
Isabel, 6:133
John, 5:136, 232
Mary,
  marriage, and Thomas Oldham, Scituate, 20 November, 1657, 8:49
Samuel, 5:226
  estate of, settled, 6:133
  freeman, 5:275, 8:204
Sarah,
  birth, daughter of William, Scituate, 10 February, 1644, 8:18
Theophilus, 6:45, 53, 68
  a maimed soldier, 5:271
  allowance to, 6:188
  freeman, 8:204
  children of, 8:18
  administrator of Elias Irish, 5:247
  admitted a freeman, 3:137
  allowance to, 6:189
  deed from Edward Hall, 12:41
  deputy, 5:214
  deputy from Taunton, 5:55
  freeman, 5:275, 276; 8:182, 187, 204, 205
  land granted to, 1:144, 161
  licensed, 6:170
  one of Duxbury committee, 2:46
  prosecuted and fined, 4:55, 66
  takes oath of fidelity, 3:117
William, Jun.,
  marriage, and Elizabeth Newland, Taunton, 14 March, 1681, 8:80
William, Sen.,
  deputy, 6:164
Mr., 5:104; 7:129; 8:136, 191
  propounded as freeman, 1:140
Rev. Mr., 5:87
Sergeant, 6:119, 120

WEWASOWANNET, (Indian sachem), alias PHILIP, sachem of Mount Hope, 7:190, 191

WEWAYEWITT, 7:191

WEWENSETT (Indian), 12:237
WEYBORNE / WEYBORN / WEYBURNE
  Thomas, 1:160
    freeman, 8:182
    land granted to, 1:109, 144, 161

WEWEKEUETT, alias GIDION (Indian), 10:267

WEYMOUTH / WAYMOUTH
  Nicholas, 5:6
  Titus, 3:110
    inquest upon, 3:109, 110

WHALLEY, see WALLEY

WHARTON
  Richard, 5:65
    account allowed, 10:368
    and partners, licensed to make rosin and turpentine, 5:65
    Indians allowed to, 5:210

WHEATON / WHEATEN / WHETON / WHETEN / WEATON
  Ebenezer,
    birth, son of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 7 March, 1677, 8:66
  Elizabeth, 6:124
  Hannah, 5:139
    marriage, and John Butterworth, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674, 8:53
  James, Sen.,
    John Bryant, Sen., and another, agents, vs., 7:261
  Jeremiah, 5:139
    children of, 8:87
  John, 6:75, 76, 111
  Mary,
    marriage, and Thomas Man, Rehoboth, 9 April, 1678, 8:71
  Mehitable,
    birth, daughter of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 2 April, 1681, 8:76
  Nathaniel,
    birth, son of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 6 March, 8:87
  Obadiah, 5:6
  Robert, 3:158, 222; 4:13, 37
    freeman, 8:178
  Samuel,
    birth, son of Samuel and Elizabeth, Swansea, 21 July, 1683, 8:85
    child of, 8:85
    estate of, 6:124
  Samuel, Sen.,
    death, Swansea, 2 February, 1683, 8:85
  Sarah,
    birth, daughter of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1673, 8:52

WHEEDON
  John, 6:165

WHELDON / WELDON / WHEILDON / WHEILDEN / WHEILDIN / WHILDEN / WHILDING
  Catherine,
    marriage, 1:134
  Gabriel, 2:34, 41, 110, 115, 129
    freeman, 8:185
    his claim against Lumpkine and Tilly, 2:21
    land granted to, 1:95
  Henry, 2:91; 8:194
  John, 3:215; 5:18, 60, 146, 166, 230; 6:111
    exempt from training, 5:246
    freeman, 8:186
  John, Sen., 5:250
  Ralph, 2:104 (Likely an error for Gabriel Wheldon, or for some surname other than Wheldon)
Ruth, 2:110
Sarah,
  birth, Yarmouth, 21 June, 1650, 8:12

WHETTUNSALL
  Mr., 13:187

WHIFFE
  Samuel, 10:455

WHIPPOO
  James,
    freeman, 8:207

WHISTON / WHESTON / WHETSTONE / WHISTONE / WHISTONS / WHESTONE
    admitted a freeman, 6:86
    deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
    estate of, 4:75, 76, 114
    freeman, 8:180, 205
    land of, 4:27
    propounded as freeman, 6:62
    Samuel House vs., 7:60-62
    vs. Edward Jenkins, 7:170
  John, Jun.,
    choice of guardian, 4:139
    Joseph, 4:75, 114, 139
    land of, 4:129
    Susannah, 4:76

WHITCOMB / WHITCOMBE / WHETCOMBE / WHETCOM / WETCOME / WHETCOM
  John, 1:141; 3:8; 7:60; 8:191; 12:191; 13:249
    admitted a freeman, 3:7
    deed from Christopher Winter, 12:58
    deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
    Ephraim Kempton vs., 7:66
    freeman, 8:183
    propounded as freeman, 2:167
    vs. John Stow, 7:16
  Jonathan, 3:92
    fine of, remitted, 4:9
    fined for disorderly marriage, 3:206
    freeman, 8:180

WHITE / WHITES
  Anna,
    birth, daughter of Resolved, Scituate, 4 June, 1649, 8:19
  Daniel, 6:148
    admitted a freeman, 6:86
    freeman, 8:208
    propounded as freeman, 6:62
  Dorcas,
    birth, daughter of Nicholas, Taunton, 24 September, 1680, 8:80
  Ebenezer,
    freeman, 8:208
  Elias, 4:177
  Elizabeth,
    birth, daughter of Resolved, Scituate, 4 June, 1652, 8:19
    marriage, and Thomas Pinesen, Jun., Scituate, 18 September, 1662, 8:29
  Emmanuel / Emanuel, 2:9, 20, 34, 41, 53, 84, 102, 147; 7:92] 8:194, 200
    admitted a freeman, 2:40
    bound for Teague Jones, 2:147
    freeman, 5:276; 8:176, 185
    Nicholas Simpkins vs., 7:20
presented for defamation, 2:165
propounded as freeman, 2:34
vs. James Cole, 7:23

Ephraim,
birth, son of Nicholas, Taunton, 8 February, 1678, 8:80

marriage, 1:100
estate of, 4:81
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
fined, 2:24
fined for lying, 3:133, 224
his suit against Samuel House, 2:125
John Williams vs., 7:101
Joseph Tilden vs., 7:115
Mr. Richards vs., 7:38
presented for breach of Sabbath, 2:165
propounded as freeman, 2:71
to Joseph Tilden, mortgage deed, 7:71
vs. William Hatch, Sen., 7:40

Hannah,
birth, daughter of John, Taunton, 19 April, 1683, 8:86

John, 5:226; 6:85
birth, son of Resolved, Scituate, 11 March, 1644, 8:19
birth, son of John, Taunton, 16 August, 1681, 8:80
marriage, and Hannah Smith, Taunton, 24 February, 1679, 8:83
children of, 8:80, 86
takes oath of fidelity, 3:58

Jonathan, 5:249
and another, vs. George Russell, 7:177
Josiah,
birth, son of Resolved, Scituate, 29 September, 1654, 8:19

Nicholas, 3:90; 4:171; 7:131; 8:147; 13:424-425, 496
birth, son of Nicholas, Taunton, 25 October, 1676, 8:70
children of, 8:70, 80
freeman, 8:187
prosecuted, 5:111, 118, 128, 239

Nicholas, Jun., 6:145, 235
marriage, and Ursilla Maycomber, (Marshfield), Taunton, 9 December, 1673, 8:70

admitted a freeman, 3:7
and others, Isaac Little and another vs., 7:189
and others, selectmen of Marshfield, vs. John Farrow and another, 7:175
"auncient bearer" in Indian war, 2:47
deed from Edward Winslow, 12:86
deputy from Marshfield, 4:14
fined, 3:37
freeman, 5:277; 8:207
land granted to, as the first born child in the colony, 4:110
land of, at Titicut, 5:141
Lieutenant, propounded as freeman, 2:167
lieutenant of Marshfield company, 3:80
one of the council of war, 3:153
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
presented, 2:138, 147
summoned to appear at Court, 3:26
vs. Benjamin Higges, 7:153
ways laid out for, and others, 3:34

Resolved, 3:100; 4:181; 7:108, 284; 8:191, 199; 12:10
birth, son of Resolved, Scituate, 12 November, 1647, 8:19
marriage, and Judith Varssall, Scituate, 8 April, 1640, 8:19
children of, 8:19
admitted a freeman, 3:137
freeman, 5:277; 8:183
land granted to, 1:159; 2:54
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
Samuel,
    birth, son of Resolved, Scituate, 13 March, 1646, 8:19
    admitted a freeman, 6:208
    propounded as freeman, 6:188
    selectman at Rochester, 6:242
    takes the freeman's oath, 6:257
Sarah, 2:138
    marriage, 1:134
and another, suit against John Williams, 6:198
and another, vs. John Williams, 7:281, 300
complaint of against Thomas Hart, 5:51
Joseph Trewant vs., 7:185
Samuel Hiland vs., 7:165
Timothy, young, of Bristol, 8:161
William,
    birth, son of Resolved, Scituate, April 10, 1642, 8:19
    land of, 12:4
Lieutenant, 3:93; 4:75, 124; 5:92
    deputy, 5:135
    deputy from Marshfield, 3:170
Mr., 7:129
    a soldier, 6:119

WHITEFIELD
    [Rev. George], 10:405

WHITING / WHITINGE / WHITEING
    Mr., 9:21, 64, 66, 77
        dispute between him and Massachusetts settled, 9:27

WHITMAN
    Thomas, 6:173
        propounded as freeman, 6:87
    Valentine, 10:148, 416
        interpreter, 10:94

WHITMARSH
    John, 4:68, 119, 127

WHITMORE
    John,
        murdered by Indians, 9:141
        widow of, 9:142
        Goodman, 10:108

WHITNEY / WHITTON
    Jeremiah, 8:189
        freeman, 8:179
        marriage, 1:134
        wife of, 8:22
        and wife, and John Smith and wife, agreement, 12:181
        deed from Edward Edwards, 12:88
        deed from John Barnes, release, 12:88
        freeman, 8:181
        land granted to, 1:78
Winnefred / Winefride / Winnefrute, 2:67; 3:38; 12:181
        death, wife of Thomas, Plymouth, 23 July, 1660, 8:22
        vs. John Barnes, 3:38
punished for misdemeanor, 1:46, 96

**WHITTACUS**

Robert, 4:13

**WHITTAKER / WHITTACARE / WHITTACAR / WHITACAR / WHITAKAR**

Ephraim,
- birth, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 27 January, 1678, 8:71
Mehitable,
- birth, daughter of Richard, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1674, 8:53
Noah,
- birth, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 31 January, 1682, 8:78
Richard, 3:222; 6:95, 129
- children of, 8:53, 71, 78
- freeman, 8:209

**WHOORY**

Raffe, 12:138

**WIANTAUSE (Indian), 9:19**

**WICKENDEN**

William,
- vs. Joseph Pecke and others, 7:46

**WICKETT**

Simon (Indian), 6:16

**WICKSON / WICKSEN / WIXON / VIXON**

Robert, 1:102; 2:81, 102, 112, 115, 117, 155, 162, 163; 7:42; 8:187
- admitted a freeman, 2:166
- and another, vs. William Hanbury, 7:39
- propounded as freeman, 2:154

**WILBORE / WILBOR / WIBORE / WILEBOAR / WILBOUR**

Anna,
- birth, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 7 May, 1672, 8:60
Benjamin,
- birth, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 23 July, 1683, 8:83
Eleazer,
- birth, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 1 July, 1677, 8:69
Elizabeth,
- death, wife of Joseph, Taunton, 9 November, 1670, 8:39
Elizabeth (———), 13:326
Hannah,
- birth, daughter of Shadrach, 24 February, 1667, 8:37
- death, Taunton, 3 December, 1675, 8:65
James, 5:271
John,
- birth, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 2 March, 1674-5, 8:65
- birth, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 27 July, 1670, 8:39
- child of, 8:60
- wife of, 8:39
- freeman, 8:186, 206
Mary,
- birth, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, 18 March, 1661, 8:37
- death, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, 19 January, 1674, 8:55
Rebecca,
- birth, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, 13 January, 1664, 8:37
Samuel, 10:266, 267, 283, 409; 13:264, 273, 326-327
- birth, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 1 April, 1663, 8:37
- and his company, complained against, 10:267
Sarah, marriage, and Nathaniel Hoare, Taunton, 2 February, 1681, 8:80
Shadrach, birth, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 5 December, 1672, 8:59
child of, 8:55
children of, 8:37, 39, 59, 65, 69, 83
freeman, 8:186, 206
licensed, 6:176

WILCOX / WILCOCK / WILCOCKS / WILCOCKES / WILLCOCKS / WILCOKES
Daniel, marriage, and Elizabeth Cooke, Plymouth, 28 November, 1661, 8:23
money granted to, 5:261
takes oath of fidelity, 4:175
Daniel, Sen., 7:293, 296
Samuel, 7:283
———, 6:245

WILDE
Henry, marriage, Yarmouth, 25 January, 1647, 8:4

WILDER
Elizabeth, marriage, 1:108
Isaac,
Humphrey Johnson vs., 7:200, 201
vs. Humphrey Johnson, 7:201, 204

WILL (Indian), 5:72; 8:132, 133

WILL SYMONS (Indian), 6:43

WILLARD / WILLERD
George, complaint for defamation, 2:14, 17
freeman, 8:182
sworn, 1:110
Simon, commander-in-chief in the expedition against Ninigret, 10:435, 436
his commission, 10:437
his narrative of an expedition against the Indians, ———— censured in a letter from the commissioners, 10:145, 148
letter from, 10:144

WILLET / WILLETT / WILLIT / WILLITT / WILLITE
Elizabeth, daughter of Peter Hunt, 7:218
Esther,
birth, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 6 July, 1647, 8:4
Hezekiah,
birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 20 July, 1651, 8:12
birth, son of Captain, 16 November, or thereabouts, 1653, 8:15
marriage, and Andia Browne, Swansea, 7 January, 1675, 8:61
death, son of Captain Willet, Plymouth, 26 July, 1651, 8:13
murdered by Indians, 11:242
James,
birth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 24 November, 1649, 8:8
marriage, and Elizabeth Hunt, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1673, 8:52
wife of, 8:63
vs. Peter Hunt, 7:218, 229
Joanna,
letter of attorney to Jacob Walker, 5:155
Martha,
m到来, and John Saffin, Plymouth, 2 December, 1658, 8:22
Mary, marriage, and Samuel Hooker, Plymouth, 22 September, 1658, 8:21
Mary (Browne), 13:533-534
Nathaniel, instructions to, 9:17
Rebecca, death, Plymouth, 2 April, 1652, 8:14
marriage, 1:43
children of, 8:4, 8, 12
admitted a freeman, 1:21
an Assistant, 2:166; 3:7, 30, 48, 77, 99, 114, 134, 162, 187, 214; 4:13, 36, 60
arbitrator, 9:186-188
authority of, as magistrate, 4:8
Captain, 2:145, 155; 5:27, 49, 83, 248
captain of Plymouth company, 2:121
chosen to go on expedition against the Dutch, 3:55
commissioner of the United Colonies, 3:30, 67, 77
deed to Edmund Freeman, 12:132
fined for trading with Indians, 1:50
Francis Cooke vs., 7:5
freeman, 5:279; 8:174
his commission and instructions, 3:56
his demand against Hall's estate, 3:34
land granted to, 1:112, 154, 159, 166; 3:183
lands of, 4:109, 113, 114, 169, 176
one of Plymouth committee, 2:104
one of the council of war, 3:26, 28, 138, 153
one of the lessees of Kennebec trade, 2:144; 3:95
Richard Church and another vs., 7:105, 108
vs. John Doggett and another, 7:151
Thomas, Captain, death, Swansea, 3 August, 1674, 8:51
Captain, 3:152, 192, 202; 5:24, 45, 127, 136, 216; 6:95, 189; 8:98, 100, 102, 105; 10:62, 72, 100, 173; 13:289
child of, 8:13, 15
deed delivered to, 5:109
interpreter for Governor Stuyvesant, 10:301
negro servant restored to the successors of, 5:216
Doctor, 13:335
Mr., 9:214; 13:181, 265

WILLIAM III.,
and MARY II., 6:209

to be addressed, 6:209
petition to, for new charter, 6:230

WILLIAM (Indian), 3:192; 7:155
alias Soquontamouk, 12:229
Indian servant, sentenced, 7:308
son of Taspaquin, the sachem of Namassaket, Josiah Winslow vs., 7:170
Will, 5:53, 69, 89
complaint of, 5:47
son of Tuspaquine, 5:126, 159

WILLIAM, alias TUPPUCKE (Indian schoolmaster), 10:296

WILLIAMS / WILLIAMES
Alexander, 8:196
a runaway servant, 2:36
Edward, 4:33, 34; 7:130, 140; 8:191; 13:473
administrator of, vs. John Turner, Jun., 7:176
Israel Hobart / Hubert vs., 7:250, 268
John Williams's executrix vs., 7:152
Mary Dodson, executrix, vs., 7:146
oath of, 7:152
presented for pilfering, 3:5
settlement of estate of, 5:81, 89, 102, 138
settlement with Ann Crocker, 4:103
vs. Daniel Hickes, 7:206
vs. John Bucke, Sen., 7:246
vs. John Silvester and another, 7:246, 252
vs. John Williams's executrix, 7:156
vs. Nathaniel Turner, 7:204
vs. Thomas Turner, 7:183
vs. William Peakes, 7:148
vs. William Randall, Jun., 7:183

Elias,
ordered to leave the colony, 5:169

Elizabeth, 4:153; 7:125, 139, 144
birth, daughter of Jospeb, Taunton, 30 July, 1669, 8:40
allowance to, out of husband's estate, 6:18
claim against husband for alimony, 4:153, 167, 191
divorced, 4:125, 126
order of court concerning allowance to, out of husband's estate, 6:267
reputation of, vindicated, 4:107

Gregory,
settlement of, with Richard Willis, 5:221

Hannah,
marrige, and John Smith, Eastham, 24 May, 1670, 8:57
Hugh, 13:414

Isaac,
marrige, and Judith Cooper, Rehoboth, 13 November, 1677, 8:66
John, 2:9, 115; 3:92; 4:37, 106, 153; 5:38, 81, 89, 94, 102, 163, 227; 6:16, 18, 19, 81, 93, 198, 201, 267; 7:34, 37, 87, 169, 174, 184, 187, 212, 244, 259, 282, 308; 12:106; 13:76, 252-253, 268, 473
birth, son of Nathaniel, Taunton, 27 Aug., 1675, 8:66
administrator, vs. John Turner, Jun., 7:176
admitted a freeman, 1:137
and another, Edward Jenkins vs., 7:219, 220, 224, 225
and another, vs. Edward Jenkins, 7:217, 224
and others, vs. William James, 7:286, 297
Ann Bird vs., 7:162, 163
complainant, against Thomas Jenkins and others, 6:24
complaint against, 7:308
controversy with William Rogers, 5:107
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
deed to Humphrey Johnson, 12:202
deputy, 5:214; 6:61
deputy from Scituate, 1:155; 6:259
discharged from office of ensign, 4:117
divorced, 5:127
Edward Wanton, Sen., vs., 7:280
engaged in sundry suits, 6:173, 174, 198, 199, 202
executions in favor of, 6:104
fined for breach of peace, 4:50
fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:99
for Scituate, vs. John Cushen and another, 7:207
freeman, 8:175, 204
indemnity of, to Scituate, 5:50
Israel Hobart / Hubert vs., 7:250, 268
James Cudworth vs., 7:160, 185, 229
John Barker, guardian, vs., 7:209, 210
John Barker vs., 7:202, 203, 213
John Bayley vs., 7:110, 113
John Bucke, Sen., 7:246
John Sutton vs., 7:107, 114
Joseph Turner vs., 7:176
land of, divided, 4:30
Nathaniel Turner vs., 7:168
one of Scituate committee, 2:59, 68, 72, 74, 117, 123
propounded as freeman, 1:116
share of, in Conihassett lands, 6:177
Susanna Turner vs., 5:87, 99, 110, 111
Thomas Summers vs., 7:141
Thomas Wade and another vs., 7:287, 311
Timothy White and another vs., 7:281, 300
William James vs., 7:286, 289
William Rogers vs., 7:173
vs. Ann Bird, 7:164
vs. Constant Southworth, 7:144, 148
vs. Daniel Hicke, 7:206
vs. Edward Jenkins, 7:199, 226, 227, 231
vs. Gershom Ewell and others, 7:266
vs. Gowin White, 7:101
vs. Henry Josling, 7:296
vs. James Cudworth, 7:164, 165
vs. James Doughtey, 7:184
vs. John Barker, 7:201, 213
vs. John Barker, attorney of Samuel Hiland, 7:192
vs. John Briggs and others, 7:301
vs. John Bucke, Jun., 7:206
vs. John Holbrooke, 7:302
vs. John Palmer, Sen., 7:204
vs. John Silvester and another, 7:246, 252
vs. John Sutton, 7:107, 111, 113
vs. Joseph Turner, Sen., 7:169, 182
vs. Michael Peirse and others, selectmen of Scituate, 7:186
vs. Nathaniel Turner, 7:162, 204
vs. Peter Worthylake, 7:166
vs. Robert Stanford, 7:187
vs. Samuel Hieland, 7:194
vs. Samuel Holbrooke, 7:302-304
vs. Samuel Nash, 7:226
vs. Thomas Man, 7:277
vs. Thomas Summers, 7:125, 142
vs. Thomas Turner, 7:183
vs. Thomas Wade and another, 7:259, 264, 265, 276, 277
vs. William James, 7:278, 283
vs. William Randall, Jun., 7:183
John, Jun., 3:32, 37, 102; 4:123, 167; 7:211; 8:118, 191, 198
admitted a freeman, 3:30
Constant Southworth, Treasurer, vs., 7:140
deed from Esbel Simpkins, 12:193
deed from Nicholas Simpkine, 12:192
Edward Jenkins vs., 7:116
ensign of Scituate company, 3:80
freeman, 5:275
guardian to John Barker, 4:108
his fees allowed, 3:164
in behalf of the town of Scituate, James Cudworth and others vs., 7:141
Joseph Tilden vs., 7:118
land of, 4:138, 139
one of the council of war, 3:153
propounded as freeman, 2:167; 3:8
prosecuted for abusing his wife, 4:93, 107, 121, 125, 191
prosecuted for harboring a Quaker, 3:185, 189
sued for abusing Robert Baker's child, 3:160, 171
suit of Edward Jenkens vs., 4:75
to train Scituate company, 3:130
vs. John Hoare, 7:63
vs. Ralph Chapman, 7:43
vs. Thomas Summers, 7:122, 138-140
administration of estate of, 4:175
Comfort Starr vs., 7:84
Edward Williams vs., 7:156
executrix of, vs. Edward Williams, 7:146, 149, 152
land of, divided, 4:27, 30
Joseph, 4:171
birth, son of Joseph, Taunton, 13 February, 1678, 8:83
marriage, and Elizabeth Watson, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, 8:31
children of, 8:40, 54, 65, 83
freeman, 5:276; 8:205
Mary, 13:473
marriage, and Anthony Dodson, Scituate, 12 November, 1651, 8:17
Mehitable, birth, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 7 June, 1676, 8:65
Nathaniel, 4:170; 5:36, 145, 256; 6:85; 7:220, 229
birth, son of Thomas, Eastham, 24 April, 1655, 8:15
child of, 8:66
deputy at Taunton, 6:205
freeman, 5:276; 8:205
selectman at Taunton, 6:206, 241
birth, son of Joseph, Taunton, 26 November, 1671, 8:54
admitted a freeman, 2:71
ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
deputy from Taunton, 3:32, 49, 63, 79, 99, 115, 162; 4:60, 90
fined for absence from Court, 2:109
freeman, 5:276; 8:176, 205
land granted to, 4:96
one of Taunton committee, 2:63, 94, 123, 151, 168
order to, about Coggen's estate, 4:10
propounded as freeman, 2:52, 69
Roger, 4:165; 9:33; 10:353, 455; 13:10, 12, 533
his aid requested in Indian expedition, 5:76
letter from, in relation to the war against Ninigret, 10:438
letter from, to Governor Leveret, 10:453
Mr. [Roger], 10:378
Samuel, 4:61, 71, 124; 5:166, 257; 8:194
freeman, 5:276; 8:205
Sarah, 5:127
marriage, and Benjamin Deane, Taunton, 6 January, 1680, 8:82
Thomas, 1:61; 2:139; 4:169; 6:35, 79, 80; 8:189
marriage, 1:103
child of, 8:15
freeman, 8:181, 208
his claim against Thomas Tart, 2:14
land granted to, 4:18
prosecuted for blasphemy, 1:35
Timothy, 3:72; 8:196
Captain,
selectman at Scituate, 6:59
share of, in Conahasset lands, 6:55
Ensign, 7:93, 96; 8:109
Mr., 2:49; 8:133; 13:336
his share of meadow grounds, 1:15
Mr. [Roger], 9:42, 43, 55, 87, 116, 144, 208

WILLIAMSON
Caleb,
guardian appointed for, 6:97
Faith, 5:262
Mary,
licensed to keep an ordinary at Marshfield, 5:271
Timothy, 3:79, 100, 134, 148, 208; 4:141; 5:115; 8:201
   admitted a freeman, 3:117
   freeman, 5:277
   licensed to keep an ordinary at Marshfield, 5:139
Nathaniel Thomas vs., 7:150
   propounded as freeman, 3:101
Goodwife, 3:148

WILLINGTON
   Thomas, freeman, 8:187

WILLIS / WILLISS / WILLES / WILLE / WILLIES / WILLYS
   Benjamin,
      propounded, 6:86
   Charles,
      complaint of Robert Badston against, 5:253
   Comfort, 6:167
   Elizabeth, 7:7
   Elkanah,
      admitted a freeman, 6:62
      propounded as freeman, 6:42
   Henry, 1:61
   Jeremiah, 1:107; 13:67
      to find a master, 1:109
      admitted a freeman, 3:7
      and wife vs. William Bradford and others, executors, 7:7
      deed from Abraham Blush, 12:39
      deed to William Paybody, 12:39
      freeman, 5:278; 8:182
      his complaint against Hull's wife, 3:4
      land granted to, 1:144, 161; 3:193; 4:96
      officer of excise, 4:67
      on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:124
      propounded as freeman, 2:167
      to marry persons and administer oaths, 3:166
      selectman at Bridgewater, 6:242
      vs. Trustrum Hull and wife, 7:58
   John, Jun., 4:141
      propounded as freeman, 6:87
   John, Sen., 5:15, 23, 35, 92, 113, 144, 186, 195, 230; 7:213
      deputy, 6:10, 36
      land granted to, 4:190
      magistrate, 6:218, 229
      selectman at Bridgewater, 6:10
   Jonathan, 11:41
   Joseph, 5:273; 6:11, 61, 128
      freeman, 8:205
   Lawrence, 2:90; 3:115, 160; 8:192, 202
      admitted a freeman, 3:137
      freeman, 8:185
   Lydia,
      birth, daughter of William, Scituate, April, 1645, 8:19
   Mary,
      birth, Sandwich, 14 April, 1648, 8:5
      freeman, 5:278; 8:184
      Thomas Dexter, Sen., vs., 7:44
      vs. Thomas Dexter, Sen., 7:43
   Rebecca, 5:117
  marriage, 1:134
  marriage, and Patience Bonum, Plymouth, 28 December, 1670, 8:33
  and John Barnes, agreement, 12:64
  complaint against, 5:9, 26, 30
  deed from William Dennis, 12:63
  deed to George Bonume, 12:69
  deed to Thomas Roberts, 12:53
  estate of, 6:4
  his suit against William Renolds, 1:159
  land granted to, 1:115
  prosecuted and fined, 1:122, 128
  punished for several offences, 4:50, 51
  suit against Peter Stevens, 4:120
  vs. Peter Steyens, 7:128
Robert,
  drowned, 3:15
Rowland,
  Scituate indemnified from support of, 5:50
Ruhamah, 6:4
Samuel, 10:288, 339, 345, 451
  birth, son of William, Scituate, May, 1640, 8:19
William, 3:79; 7:129; 8:118, 191, 198
  children of, 8:19
  admitted a freeman, 2:167
  deed from Henry Bourne, 12:99
  deed from John Cooper, 12:96
  deed from Richard Foxwell, 12:97
  freeman, 5:275; 8:183, 204
  propounded as freeman, 2:101, 114
Deacon, 5:223; 6:129, 168
Mr., 10:306, 309; 12:148
  commissioner of the United Colonies, 10:254, 271, 312, 323
  land granted to, 1:149

WILLMORE
  Thomas, 13:141, 143

WILMOTT / WILLMOTT / WILMOTH / WILMOUTH / WILMOUTH / WILLMOUTH
  Alice,
    birth, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 1 September, 1676, 8:62
  Anne,
    birth, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Rehoboth, 22 August, 8:88
  Dorothy,
    birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 26 August, 1680, 8:73
  Esther,
    birth, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1681, 8:77
  John, 6:8, 12, 143
    children of, 8:52, 62, 67, 73, 78
    admitted a freeman, 6:86
    freeman, 8:209
  Jonathan,
    marriage, and Esther Pecke, Rehoboth, 29 December, 1680, 8:72
    children of, 8:77, 88
    freeman, 8:209
    propounded as freeman, 6:62
  Mary,
    birth, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Rehoboth, 29 December, 1678, 8:71
    marriage, and Joseph Rockett, Rehoboth, 5 January, 1680, 8:72
  Mehitable,
    birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 June, 1665, 8:62
    birth, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 March, 1681, 8:76
  Nathaniel,
    birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1677, 8:67
    death, Rehoboth, 12 November, 1676, 8:63
Rebecca, birth, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 30 August, 8:88
Ruth, birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1673, 8:52
Sarah, birth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 21 December, 1682, 8:78
Thomas, 2:150; 3:158; 5:114; 6:143, 144
birth, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 7 July, 1675, 8:62
marriage, and Mary Robinson, Rehoboth, 7 June, 1674, 8:53
children of, 8:62, 76
ensign at Rehoboth, 6:113
freeman, 8:178, 209
Thomas, Jun., children of, 8:71, 88
Thomas, Sen., marriage, and Rachel Read, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1678, 8:71
wife of, 8:63
Sergeant, one of the council of war, 5:261
dead, wife of Thomas, Sen., Rehoboth, February, 1676, 8:63

WILLOUGHBY
Francis, 10:420, 421

WILSON / WILLSON
Benjamin, 8:195
Jacob, 2:75
John, 8:107
bound to appear, etc., 4:33
fined for selling liquor to Indians, 4:32
John [Rev.],
goods consigned to, 9:195
Richard, 8:190
Samuel, 3:41; 10:396
Mr., 13:256

WIN: MAN
Mr., 8:196

WINCHESTER
Alexander, 13:56, 155, 157-158
deceased, his estate, 2:126, 136
his children disposed of, 2:169
propounded as freeman, 2:84
settlement of his estate, 3:120, 142
Hannah, 13:310
John, 13:310
marriage, 1:100
Lydia, 13:389
Mary, 3:142
Mr., 2:170 13:156
Mrs., 13:156

WING / WINGE
Ananias, 6:167
a Quaker, fined, 3:130, 153, 176, 181, 191, 224
administrator, Thomas Clarke vs., 7:141, 279
excluded from Sandwich, 3:154
his estate distributed, 3:157
Deborah, birth, Sandwich, 10 October, 1648, 8:6
Ephraim, birth, son of John, Yarmouth, 30 May, 1648, 8:7
birth, Sandwich, 2 April, 1649, 8:8
burial, Sandwich, 10 Dec., 1649, 8:9
burial, Yarmouth, last of December, 1649, 8:10

child of, 8:7
admitted a freeman, 6:208
and others, Robin and several other Indians vs., 7:195
freeman, 8:185
John Crow vs., 7:57
land granted to, 1:150
not to build out of town bounds, 3:156
propounded as freeman, 6:188
protest of, 4:171
presented for lending gun to an Indian, 2:36
takes the freeman's oath, 6:257
vs. Jonathan Fish, 7:79

John, Sen.,
licensed to exchange lands with Indians, 5:239

Joseph,
birth, Yarmouth, about 2 September, 1650, 8:12

Mercy,
birth, daughter of Stephen, Sandwich, 13 November, 1650, 8:11

Nathaniel, 5:27

Samuel, 13:403

child of, 8:11
excluded from Sandwich, 3:153
fined for fornication, 2:112
fined for not aiding marshal, 3:173
freeman, 8:180
presented for tumultuous behavior, 3:130

Goodwife, 13:151
death, son of John, Yarmouth, December, 1648, 8:7

WINSER
Walter,
punished for selling liquor to Indians, 5:61

WINSLOW / WINSLOWE / WINSLOE / WYNSLOW
See also Governor, see also Major
Benjamin,
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 12 August, 1653, 8:15
£160 allowed to, 9:162
a recompense for his past services proposed and refused, 9:161, 162
and others, executors, deed to Thomas Besbeech, 12:35
Assistant, 1:21, 32, 48, 79; 2:8, 15, 33, 40, 52, 56, 83, 115, 123, 153
commissioner of the United Colonies, 2:71; 9:8, 9, 16
commisioner to settle bounds between Plymouth and Massachusetts, 9:1; 11:34
deed from Frances Eaton, 12:16
deed from John Winslowe, 12:16
deed from Josias Winslow, 12:23
deed from Myles Standish, 12:16
deed from Thomas Wallis, 12:59
deed to Edmund Freeman, 12:129, 131
deed to George Bower, 12:52
deed to John Winslow, 12:23
deed to Myles Standish, 12:15
deed to Peregrine White, 12:86
deed to Thomas Wallis, 12:50
freeman, 8:173, 177
Governor, 1:5, 36; 2:71
his agreement with servants, 1:30
his lands at Eel River, 1:83
land granted to, 1:15, 41, 45, 57, 71
land of, 12:3, 4
letter from, 9:196
one of lessees of Kennebeck trade, 2:144
one of the council of war, 2:47, 64, 100
referee, 12:115
sent to Massachusetts to treat about confederation, 2:53
sent to Massachusetts to treat about Indian war, 2:46
the commissioners' letter to, 9:165, 198; 10:104
vs. Thomas Clark, 7:8
Mr. [Edward], 9:164, 193, 194, 222
Faith, 5:262
Gilbert,
heirs of, land granted to, 4:40
land of, 12:4
Hannah, 6:135
marriage, and William Crow, Plymouth, 1 April, 1664, 8:25
Helene, 2:118
Isaac,
freeman, 8:208
Job, 6:64, 75, 76, 107, 207; 7:214; 10:364
admitted a freeman, 6:86
deputy and selectman at Freetown, 6:187
propounded as freeman, 6:62
child of, 8:15
and John Shaw, agreement, 12:15
assignee, deed to William Dennis, 12:89
assigns servant to John Howland, 1:158
deed from Edward Winslow, 12:23
deed from William Dennis, 12:89
deed from William Dennis, Sen., 12:89
deed to Edward Winslow, 12:16
deed to John Barnes, 12:45
deed to Josias Winslow, 12:23
deed to Thomas Burne, 12:28
deputy, 3:44, 63
deputy from Plymouth, 3:8, 49
for the use of Thomas King, deed from Abraham Pearse, 12:95
freeman, 5:274; 8:173
land granted to, 1:14, 40, 55, 84, 111, 165; 2:49
land of, 12:5
one of the council of war, 3:26
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
vs. Ralph Smith, 7:147, 155
Jonathan, 4:123; 5:167, 190, 197, 231; 7:151, 172
administration of estate of, 5:217
freeman, 5:277
gift to, from his father, 5:159
Joseph, 8:196
admitted a freeman, 1:5
allowance to, 5:124, 175; 6:52
an Assistant, 5:17, 34, 55, 90
and others, vs. Robert Eldred and others, 7:132, 134
and Thomas Hinckley, narrative of the beginning of Philip's war, presented to the commissioners, by, 10:362
appointed commander-in-chief of the forces aised in the United Colonies, 10:358
auditor, 7:209, 210
charge of funeral by government, 6:63
chosen commissioner of the United Colonies, 6:9, 34
chosen Governor, 5:112, 143, 163, 194, 229, 256; 6:9, 34
commander-in-chief, 5:74
commissioner of the United Colonies, 5:17, 34, 55, 90, 112, 143, 163, 195, 230, 256; 10:197, 213, 238, 271, 290, 312, 351, 352, 357, 369, 410
controversy with Kanelme Winslow, 5:15
deed from John Winslow, 12:23
deed to Edward Winslow, 12:23
deed to John Barnes, 12:63
demand against William Tuspaquine, 5:89
fined for breach of peace, 5:10
freeman, 5:277, 8:173, 177
from William Phipps, 1:43
gratuity of £10 ordered to, 8:95
his sale to Kanelm Winslow, 1:24
land granted to, 1:40, 46, 49, 55, 57, 70, 111
land of, at Titicut, 5:141
of Marshfield, William, son of Taspaquin, the sachem of Namassakett, 7:170
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:93, 101
one of Marshfield committee, 2:57, 63, 68, 95, 117, 168
President, 10:366, 369
will of, proved, 6:55
Samuel Hicks vs., 7:10
vs. John Emerson, 7:15
vs. Nathaniel Warren, 7:106
vs. William Hiller, 7:31
General [Josiah], 10:359, 367, 368, 395
admitted a freeman, 2:166
an Assistant, 3:114, 134, 162, 187, 214; 4:13, 36, 60, 90, 122, 147, 179
captain of Marshfield company, 3:80, 87
commissioned to go to Yarmouth, etc., 3:132
commissioner of the United Colonies, 3:135, 162, 187; 4:14, 36, 60, 90, 122, 147, 180
ensign of Marshfield company, 2:127
guardian of Robert Waterman, 4:113
his commission as major, 3:152
land granted to, 4:95
one of the council of war, 3:138; 4:142
one of the first born children, land granted to, 4:19
paid for services, 4:151
propounded as freeman, 2:154
suit of, against Ephraim Tinkham, 4:103
three pounds granted to, for services as commissioner, 4:72
and another, vs. Nathaniel Thomas, 7:161
deputy from Marshfield, 3:24, 49, 80, 162, 187, 198
freeman, 5:277
lands granted to, 3:141, 215
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 8:101
one of the council of war, 5:64, 73
selectmen of Marshfield, 5:144
to take the country's account of the Treasurer, 3:195
will of, in part void, 5:159, 160
vs. Kanelme Winslow, 7:150, 151
Josiah / Josias, Governor, the colony debtor to, 8:145
Josiah / Josias, the elder, from Humphrey Turner, 1:13
marriage, 1:30
admitted a freeman, 1:5
and Josiah's deed from Francis Eaton, 1:8
controversy with Josiah Winslow, 5:15
deputy from Marshfield, 3:9, 32
freeman, 5:277; 8:173, 177, 206
his complaint against Soule, 3:46
his discharge from James Adams, 2:176
his wife assents to his sale of lands, 2:118
Josiah Winslow, Sen., vs., 7:151
land granted to, 1:40, 47, 55, 76, 78, 111
one of Marshfield committee, 2:40, 46, 60, 63, 72, 144, 154, 168
punished for several offences, 2:4, 85, 98
Richard Church vs., 7:11
sale to him by Josiah Winslow, 1:24
vs. Christopher Winter, 7:96
vs. John Gorham, 7:39
vs. John Shaw, the elder, 7:24
vs. William Hoskins, 7:39
Kenelm / Kenelme / Kanelm, Jun., 8:107, 113, 116, 120
fined for breach of Sabbath, 4:29
freeman, 5:276
Kenelm / Kenelme / Kanelm, Sen., and another, vs. John Soule, 7:70
land of, at Titicut, 5:141
Margaret, 5:160
Mary, 5:228; 7:39; 12:11
marriage, and Edward Gray, Plymouth, 16 January, 1650, 8:11
deputy, 6:206, 211, 222
freeman, 5:277; 8:207
selectman at Marshfield, 6:129, 186
vs. Joseph Tilden, 7:117, 128
vs. William Holmes, 7:122, 124
Nathaniel, Jun.,
freeman, 8:208
Penelope, 4:69
Ruth, 5:217
Susanna, 12:10
Captain, 8:94
Daughter, 13:214, 411
Goodwife, 2:132
Governor, 6:245; 13:9, 15, 21, 24, 26, 30, 35, 37, 41, 45, 48, 51
Governor [Josiah], 9:223; 10:366
Major, 8:101, 106
Mrs., 13:107, 214

**WINSOR / WINSER**
Joseph, 8:192; 13:97, 406
freeman, 8:184
land granted to, 1:133, 149
presented, 1:118
William Alyey vs., 7:19
Walter, fined, 8:135
Catherine, presented for fornication, 3:5
dead, Scituate, 28 December, 1653, 8:19
alias Grabbam, prosecuted for incest, 5:13, 14, 21
bond of, forfeited, 5:260
bound to answer, etc., 4:76
bound to keep the peace, 2:119
deed from George Bower, 12:57
deed from William Handbury, 12:145
deed to John Whitcombe, 12:58
fined for neglect of public worship, 4:42
freeman, 8:183
his deposition, 3:149
Kanelme Winslow vs., 7:96
presented for fornication, 2:135
punished for several offences, 1:97, 132
Jane, 1:132
John, 2:170; 8:191; 12:53, 66, 68, 82, 201; 13:75
freeman, 8:183
propounded as freeman, 1:102, 117
Obadiah, 7:130
freeman, 8:180
———, 1:104
birth, Plymouth, 1647, 8:4

Dean, 10:266
John, 5:184; 12:131; 13:11, 14, 148
Governor of Connecticut, 5:77
Governor of Massachusetts, 9:8, 13, 41, 77, 103, 111, 116, 118, 148, 199
chosen President of the United Colonies, 9:9, 31
commissioner of the United Colonies, 9:8, 9, 16, 31
Mr. [John], Governor of Massachusetts, 10:16, 127, 422, 438, 441, 442
chosen President, 10:213
claims land at Nianticott, 9:103
commissioner of the United Colonies, 10:197, 213, 238, 290, 351, 352, 357
declaration of, respecting Uncas and the Pequots, 10:419
desired to assist Indian governors, 10:168
Governor of Connecticut, his salary, 10:392
his claim objected against by the commissioners from Connecticut, 9:104
Waite / Wait, 5:184; 10:458, 460, 461
commissioner of the United Colonies, 10:357
Captain, 10:412
Governor, 10:302
Mr., 10:115, 131, 147, 190, 379; 12:48
cattle killed by the Indians on his Island, 10:436

Ichabod, 4:194; 6:81, 198
colony agent in England, 6:99
freeman, 8:203
prevents the annexation of Plymouth to Boston, 6:259
thanks and present voted to, 6:260
John, 5:96
Remember, 4:194
Mr., 4:51; 6:27
WITHERDEN / WEATHERDEN / WHETHERDEN
  John, 5:120; 8:191
      deed to Thomas Rawlins, 12:174
      freeman, 8:183

WITHERELL, see WETHERELL

WITOWASH / WITTOWASH / WESTOWISHE (Indian), 9:30, 43, 48

WITTANAHOM / WITTANAHAM (Indian sagamore), 10:45

WIXAM, see VIXON

WODDY
  Richard, 9:80, 88

WOHKOWPAHENITT (Indian), 5:79

WOLFERSEN
  Peter, 10:37

WOLLASTON / WOLLENSTON / WOLLESTON
  Edward, 12:84
  Mr.,
      land granted to, 1:150

WOLSY
  George, 10:48

WOMESH (Indian), 10:379

WOMPEES (Indian), 5:72

WOMPATUK, alias JOSIAH (Indian), 12:232

WONCASE, see UNCAS

WONOPEQUEN (Indian sachem), 10:223

WOOD
  See also ATWOOD
  Abiel,
      admitted a freeman, 6:263
  Abigail, 5:140; 6:162
      marriage, and Jonathan Pratt, Plymouth, 2 November, 1664, 8:25
  Abigail (Jenny), 13:290
  Benjamin,
      choice of guardian, 5:50
  David, 5:189, 208; 6:107, 167
      birth, son of Henry, Plymouth, 17 October, 1651, 8:12
      choice of guardian, 5:50
      propounded as freeman, 6:87
  Elizabeth, 5:188; 6:162
  Hannah, 6:162
      birth, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 14 October, 1649, 8:7
      alias Atwood, 5:188
      marriage, 2:79
      children of, 8:4, 8, 12
      daughter of, 8:31
      administration of his estate, 5:50
      admitted a freeman, 2:123
      alias Atwood, estate of, 5:142
      ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
complains against Plymouth raters, 3:179
deed from John Dunname, the younger, 12:91
freeman, 5:279
land granted to, 2:26, 29
lands of, 4:94, 159, 167
propounded as freeman, 2:114
wife of, heir to Sarah Jenney, 4:80

Isaac, 5:188
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 27 February, 1653, 8:15

Jane, 2:75
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 4 March, 1649, 8:8
death, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 1648, 8:5
children of, 8:8, 13, 15
daughter of, 8:31
ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
freeman, 5:274; 8:181
heirs of, deed from N. Morton, 6:160, 161
heirs of, deed to Nathaniel Clark, 6:162
land granted to, 1:46, 70; 2:26
lands of, 4:94

John, Jun., 5:88
alias Atwood, 5:188
John, Sen., 5:88
alias Atwood, estate of, 5:188

Jonas, 9:209, 210
Jonathan,
birth, son of Henry, Plymouth, 1 January, 1649, 8:8
administration of estate of, 5:189

Joseph, 5:188
marriage, and Esther Walker, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, 8:83
his choice of guardian, 5:50

Mary, 6:162
birth, Sandwich, 29 March, 1649, 8:8

Mercy, 5:188; 6:162
Miriam,
birth, Sandwich, 8 May, 1648, 8:6
burial, Sandwich, 9 May, 1648, 8:6

Nathaniel, 5:88, 188; 6:162, 163; 7:264, 265, 298
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 25 February, 1651, 8:13

Samuel, 5:115, 189; 6:85; 8:144
birth, son of Henry, Plymouth, 25 May, 1647, 8:4
fined, 5:173
freeman, 8:205
selectman at Middleborough, 6:129, 207

Sarah, 4:80; 5:188; 6:162, 163; 13:466
marriage, and John Fallowell, Plymouth, 13 February, 1667, 8:31
marriage, and John Nelson, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, 8:31
deed from Mary Smith, alias Masterson, 12:176

marriage, 2:79
child of, 8:7
son of, 8:5
deed from Mary Padduk, 12:195, 199
deed from Ralph Hill, 12:95
freeman, 5:278; 8:181, 208
land granted to, 2:26, 29
propounded as freeman, 2:114

Stephen, Jun., 5:220

Thomas, 4:164; 6:124
admitted a freeman, 6:86
deputy from Swansea, 6:240
freeman, 8:208
propounded as freeman, 6:62
William, 1:126, 141; 2:75, 117; 6:60, 165; 7:283; 8:6, 9, 192
admitted a freeman, 1:126
allowance to, 6:43
and others, vs. John Cooke and others, 7:292, 295
deed to Thomas Dexter, the younger, 12:210
freeman, 8:176
land granted to, 1:57
punished for defamation, 5:169
Thomas Dexter, Sen., vs., 7:44
Mr.,
land granted to, 1:149
———, 3:182

WOODALL
Phillips,
a bankrupt, 1:156

WOODART
Walter, 1:29

WOODBERRY
Hugh,
propounded as freeman, 6:87

WOODCOCK / WOODCOCKE / WOODCOK
Deborah, 6:63, 64, 68, 69
marriage, and Benjamin Onion, (of Dedham), Rehoboth, 24 May, 8:88
child of, 8:77
Israel,
Rebecca Littlefield vs., 5:161, 169, 173
Jane,
birth, daughter of Deborah, Rehoboth, 11 March, 1681, 8:77
Jeremiah,
birth, son of John, Rehoboth, 6 June, 1675, 8:62
birth, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 18 December, 1674, 8:53
child of, 8:62
wife of, 8:63
deputy, 6:263, 268
freeman, 8:178
licensed to keep an ordinary, 5:43
punished for trespass on Indians, 3:74
John, Jun.,
marrige, and Sarah Smith, Rehoboth, 26 February, 1673, 8:52
child of, 8:53
John, Sen.,
freeman, 8:209
Nathaniel,
death, Rehoboth, 28 April, 1676, 8:63
Sarah,
death, wife of John, Rehoboth, 10 May, 1676, 8:63
William, 10:410

WOODCOCKE (Indian), 5:204

WOODEY / WOODY
Richard, 10:108, 155
vs. Richard Chadwell, 7:91

WOODFIELD / WOODFEILD
John, 13:268, 490-491, 527
deed from Timothy Hatherley, 12:158
freeman, 8:183
propounded as freeman, 2:167; 3:7, 78
Goodwife, 5:119
WOODMANSEY
John, 7:168

WOODWARD
Elizabeth,
   birth, daughter of Israel, Taunton, 15 June, 1670, 8:69
   prosecuted for fornication, 5:188
   vs. Robert Stetson, Jun., 5:181
Israel,
   birth, son of Israel, Taunton, 4 October, 1674, 8:69
   birth, son of John, Taunton, 30 July, 1681, 8:80
   marriage, and Jane Godfrey, Taunton, 4 August, 1670, 8:69
   death, Taunton, 15 June, 1674, 8:69
   children of, 8:69
Jane,
   marriage, and John Cobb, Taunton, 13 June, 1676, 8:69
John,
   birth, son of John, Taunton, 2 March, 1678, 8:69
   marriage, and Sarah Crossman, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1675, 8:62
   children of, 8:69, 80
   propounded as freeman, 6:42
Joseph, 5:127
Lambert, 10:49
Nathaniel, 2:151, 173; 3:40
   punished for defamation, 5:61
Thomas, 5:127
Walter, 2:84, 85, 102, 170; 3:100; 4:30, 100, 129; 7:130; 12:85, 101; 13:249
   admitted a freeman, 2:8
   freeman, 5:275; 8:175
   land of, 4:75
   propounded as freeman, 2:3
———, of Taunton, 8:155, 160

WOODWORTH
Benjamin, 5:206, 227
Deborah, 5:213
Elizabeth, 5:208
Isaac, 6:20; 8:153
John,
   child of, 8:83
Joseph, 5:188, 208, 227; 7:197, 302
   freeman, 8:204
Mehitable, 5:223
Nathaniel,
   birth, son of John, Taunton, 31 July, 1679, 8:83
Thomas, 6:47
Walter, 5:223; 6:45; 8:191, 198
   freeman, 8:204
   land granted to, 4:18
   vs. Japhet Turner, 7:238
Walter, of Taunton, 8:162, 163

WOOLCOTT / WOOLCOTE
Henry, 10:197
Sarah,
   marriage, and William Clarke, Plymouth, 1 March, 1659, 8:22

WOOLSEY
George, 2:133

WOOMHAM (Indian), 4:58; 8:110

WOONASHENAH (Indian), 5:206

WOONASHUM (Indian), 5:79
WOOSAMEQUIN, see USSAMEQUIN

WOOSPASUCK, alias CAPTAIN (Indian), 5:79

WOOTEECHEM (Indian), 10:226

WOOWAURROR / WOWARRIER / WOUWAUROR / WOUWAUROR / WAWAURROR (Indian sachem), 10:47

WOQUACANOOTE (Indian), 10:248

WORDEN,

Hopestill, 4:88
Peter, 1:156; 2:128, 168; 7:18, 119; 8:119, 194; 13:34, 56, 73
birth, daughter of, Yarmouth, 10 February, 1648, 8:7
executor of, vs. Nicholas Simpkins, 7:18
fined for misdemeanor, 4:141
fined for not serving as juror, 3:11
freeman, 8:185
his will proved, 1:117
Samuel, 4:88; 6:60; 7:234, 236
complaint against Crowell and Maker, 5:8
propounded as freeman, 6:86
———, 1:109

WORMALL / WORMEALL / WORMALD

Esther, 4:75, 178; 8:127
marriage, and Joseph Dunham, Plymouth, 20 August, 1669, 8:32
Hester, 7:146
fined for breach of Sabbath, 5:15
admitted a freeman, 3:117
estate of, 4:16, 75
Josiah, 5:115; 6:165
demand against Thomas Doty, 5:87
propounded as freeman, 6:184
Josias, 4:16; 13:522
Miriam, 4:16, 75
Miriam (———), 13:522
Sarah, 13:522

WORTHEN

Peter, 7:50

WORTHYLAKE

Peter, 6:7, 66
John Williams, vs., 7:166
William Hudson vs., 5:52

WOSAKO, alias HARRY, 12:229
deed to his son, Sam Hary, 12:228
See Harry

WOSNIKSUKE (Indian), and Wuttantauson, deed to Paumpmunitt, alias Charles, 12:241

WOTCHIHROK / WOTCHIBROUGH / WONTIBROU (Indian), 9:68

WOTUCHPO / WOOTUCHPO / WOOTACHPOO / WOOTACHIPOO, alias TUCHPO (Indian), 5:72, 204

WOWEQUE (Indian), messenger sent to, 10:116

WRIGHT

Adam, 5:69, 200, 201; 6:98
birth, son of Peter, Sandwich, 20 March, 1650, 8:11
John Dunham vs., 7:216
Anthony, 2:84; 3:113; 8:192; 12:211
  freeman, 8:184
  land granted to, 1:150
Thomas Dexter, Sen., vs., 7:44
  vs. Ralph Allen, Jun., 7:52, 54
Edward, 4:130
  marriage, and Lydia Rawlins, Scituate, 25 May, 1664, 8:29
  and wife, vs. Naomi Silvester, executrix, 7:132
Esther,
  birth, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 1649, 8:8
George, 2:111-113, 121, 127
Isaac,
  birth, son of Richard, Plymouth, 26 August, 1652, 8:14
  estate of, 5:200
John, 5:201; 13:443
  settlement of estate of, 5:200
Lydia, 7:132
Mordecai,
  birth, Sandwich, 30 October, 1649, 8:9
  burial, Sandwich, 20 March, 1649, 8:9
Nicholas, 2:168; 8:192
  land granted to, 1:150
Peter, 2:139, 168; 3:11; 8:192
  birth, son of, Sandwich, 16 December, 1648, 8:6
  children of, 8:6, 7, 11
  freeman, 8:184
  land granted to, 1:150
Priscilla, 13:46
  marriage, 1:32
Priscilla (———), 13:10, 47, 50
  marriage, 2:79
  children of, 8:8, 14
  admitted a freeman, 2:84
  ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
  deed from Peter Maycock, 12:34
  deed to George Russell, 12:24
  deed to William Hiller, 12:30
  freeman, 5:274; 8:174, 202
  land granted to, 1:45, 46, 77, 78; 3:164; 5:170; 6:44
  land of, 4:67
  propounded as freeman, 2:71
Sarah,
  birth, Sandwich, 8 December, 1648, 8:6
William, 1:3; 2:177; 12:10; 13:9-12, 34, 45, 47-48, 56
  burial, Sandwich, 2 May, 1648, 8:6
  his share of meadow grounds, 1:15
  land of, 12:5
Brother, 13:9
Widow, 13:39
  her share of meadow grounds, 1:14
Mr.,
  licensed as retailer, 4:55
  ———, 1:109

WOTTANAMATUKE / WATTANAMATUKE / WUTTANAMATUCKE / WUTTANAMATUKE (Indian), and others, deed to Charles, alias Pumpanunett, 12:238

WUTTAKOOSSEEIM (Indian), 5:79

WUTTANTAUSON (Indian), and Wosniksuke, deed to Paumpmunitt, alias Charles, 12:241
admitted a freeman, 2:123
ancient freeman, land granted to, 4:20
deputy, 3:44
deputy from Taunton, 3:9, 32, 79, 99, 115, 187, 198, 214; 4:14, 37, 60
estate of, 6:177
fined for absence from Court, 3:26
found dead, inquest upon, 4:70, 71
Lieutenant, 5:154, 157
lieutenant of Taunton company, 2:173
presented for breach of Sabbath, 3:150
propounded as freeman, 2:101
vs. Richard Stacey, 7:85
vs. Sarah Rew, 7:86
vs. Timothy Hallowey, 7:86
Mary, 13:415-416
petition of, for relief, 5:154, 157, 272
will of, proved, 6:176
Lieutenant, 3:84, 86; 5:272; 13:239
YANNO / YANNOO, (Indian sachem), 5:148, 247

YATES / YEATES
Deborah,
administration on husband's estate granted to, 6:90
John,
child of, 8:27
administration of his estate, 2:170
estate of, 6:90
land of his father, John Yates, settled on, 6:90
John, Jun.,
birth, son of John, son-in-law to Richard Higgens, Duxbury, 15 August, 1650, 8:27
Martha, 6:90
Mary, 2:170; 6:90

YAWWEMATENCE (Indian), 10:199

YELLING / YELING
Roger, 6:53, 68

YOUGHCO (Indian sachem of Munhausett),
certificate granted him, 9:19
desires a certificate of his being tributary to the English, 9:18

YOUNG / YOUNGE / YEONGE
George,
marrage, and Hannah Pinson, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, 8:29
John, 3:30, 48; 4:177; 8:178; 10:149; 13:111
birth, son of John, Plymouth, 9 November, 1649, 8:7
marriage, Plymouth, 13 December, 1648, 8:5
son of, 8:7
account of money due from the Colonies to, 10:175
commission to, 10:151
commissioners of New Haven to agree with, 10:152
freeman, 8:184
his account settled, 10:154
Lydia, 6:203
Captain, 10:169
allowance to, 10:280
his salary paid, 3:108
testifies in favor of the Montackett sachem, 10:169

YOUWEEMATTANOE / YOWWEMATENO (Indian), 10:142, 250

YOW
Thomas, 13:15
Andrew, 13:71
Arthur, 13:68
Cornanell, 13:66
David the Irishman, 13:306
Edward, 13:68, 382
Gregory, 13:67
Hugh, 13:97
Irishman, 13:267
John, 13:68, 160
Joseph, 13:68, 327
Josias, 13:29
Peter the Scotsman, 13:306
Ralph, 13:68
Richard, 13:111
Samuel, 13:10, 180
Scott, 13:327
William, 13:382
Abbott's Run, 6:143

Acadia / Accady / Accaday, 9:56, 59

Acconwuesse / Acockcus, 2:10
  one of the plantations of old corners, 2:5

Accord Pond, 2:54; 4:23, 31, 110; 5:30, 149; 6:39, 188; 8:155, 160-164, 166; 9:1, 2
  land near granted to Mr. Hatherly, 3:103
  lands, 4:46, 99, 174
  lands bounded, 5:129
  lands laid out, 6:154
  lands to be divided, 5:5, 86
  lands to pay fifty pounds for rates, 6:253
  proprietors at, complain of rate, 6:257
  rates, 8:156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167-189

Accushenett / Acushenett, advised to procure a minister, 11:141, 210

Acoaksett, 3:186

Acoont River, 12:241

Acquind / Acquist, 2:19

Acushenah / Acushena, 4:65; 8:110
  and Ponagausett, and Coaksett made a township by the name of Dartmouth, 4:65
  rates, 4:40
  town officers, 4:15, 38

Acquissent River, 2:5

Agawam / Aggawam / Agawa / Agawem, 1:164, 166; 5:108; 7:15; 12:112
  Indians, engagement of fidelity, 5:72
  lands at, granted to Plymouth, 6:71
  lands pledged to pay soldiers' wages, 5:191
  meadows divided, 1:166
  Path, 2:29
  sagamore of, a coat given to, 10:141

Ahquanniswomsoo / Ahquaunauwansuh / Ahquonsooawmssoo / Ahquonsonumsoo / Aquausowouso / Auhquannissonwaumisso River, 12:227, 232, 238

Alcarmus / Alkarmus / Alkermuse Field, 4:80, 173; 5:15

Alden's Brook, 7:310

Alkerman's Field, 2:25

Amboyna, massacre at, 10:23, 28, 64

Anaquakett Neck, see Nanaquakett Neck

Andover, 10:434
  letter to, 10:391

Annawamscutt / Annawamscoate, 2:49; 3:192

Annussanatonsett (River or brook), 12:239

Antaanta, 6:159
Apaum, alias Patuxet, Indian name of Plymouth, 11:20, 151

Aquakesett, 3:142

Aquidnett / Aquetnet Island, 9:33
petitioned for by Plymouth, 2:145

Aquanest, 5:109

Ashamuit / Asshumuit / Ashumueit / Asshumiit / Ashmuite / Ashunuit, 5:70, 71; 12:227, 235, 240, 241
Pond, 6:159

Assonet / Assonet, 1:142; 3:40; 5:74
lands at, ordered to be sold, 5:248
Neck, 6:31; 8:148
annexed to Taunton, 6:94
pledged to pay soldiers' wages, 5:191
River, 4:45; 12:242
Bridge, 6:132

Assowamsett / Assawamset / Assooaumsoo, 5:63, 188; 12:228, 229, 232
Indians, agreement, 12:230
lands pledged to pay soldiers' wages, 5:191
Neck, 12:230
granted to Middleborough, 6:51
Pond / Ponds, 5:86, 132, 167; 6:51
lands there purchased by Philip, 5:98

Atquiod / Acquiat, neck of land, 2:21

Attaquahunchonnitt, 6:160
Neck, 6:159

Auntaanta, 4:4; 5:4

Aurania, Fort, See Fort Aurania

Baiting Brook, 4:45

Barbados / Barbathoes, 9:197, 199

See also Mattacheese
agreement with Indians, 2:22
bounds, 4:21; 5:105, 221, 233
bounds settled with Yarmouth, 2:19, 21
committees, 2:16, 40, 46, 57, 59, 63, 68, 72, 75, 94, 95, 104, 117, 123, 144, 154, 168
complaint against, etc., 7:59, 60
contribution from Ireland, 5:222
controversy with Indians, 4:70
controversy with Mashantantpaine, 5:147
courts held there, 2:73
deputies, 1:126, 137, 155; 3:9, 24, 32, 80, 170; 5:231; 6:128, 164, 186, 205, 211, 240, 263
excise officers, 4:87, 151, 183
fortification, 2:65
freemen, 5:277
lands, 4:20, 82
lands purchased by them of Indians, 3:143, 144
licensed to purchase Indian lands, 3:201
magistrates, 3:118
military officers, 2:63, 105; 3:17; 5:149; 6:103
names of freemen and others, of, 8:176, 179, 193, 200, 204
Napoiatan, sachem of, 6:22
officers, 1:125, 137, 141, 155, 205
ordinary, 2:141; 3:38; 4:40
pays quota expense Indian expedition, 3:102
purchases land of Paumpunnuck, 2:130
school at, 6:102
settlement of bounds with Sandwich, 3:4
settlement of bounds with Yarmouth, 3:175
soldiers, 2:90; 3:29, 68, 92; 5:74, 176, 185, 193, 197; 6:216, 232, 249
suit against the town for not contributing to building Eel River bridge, 3:20
See also Bridge
to make military regulations, 2:62
town council, 5:186
town presented for not repairing ways, 2:60
Barnstable county, 6:242, 243, 251, 254, 255, 267; 7:306
associates, 6:247
committee of accounts, 6:229
constables of, to make up their accounts, etc., 6:234
council of war and majors chosen for, 6:169
county associates, 6:243, 247
county Courts, 6:230
excise to be raised on innholders and retailers in, 6:251, 254
magistrates, 6:268
Basses house, in Monhatoes, 10:36
Bay Colony, see Massachusetts
Bear Spring, 7:310
Beaver Pond, 1:91
trade regulated, 1:54, 62
Berstowe's Tree, 7:239
Black Bank, 12:226
Black Brook, 2:26
Black Sachem's Field, 4:171
Black Water, 1:158, 164; 2:8
Block Island, 10:169, 442
Blue Fish / Bluefish River, 11:34; 12:59, 89
weir to be erected at, 1:131
constables of, to impress men and horses, 10:421
John Tompson, petitioner for highway from Middleborough to, 7:304, 305, 309
soldiers from, 10:434
way from to Mount Hope, to be laid out, 6:69
Bound Brook, 2:19, 21; 4:97; 5:110; 7:195; 9:1
Braintree, 8:40, 54
soldiers from, 10:434
Break Heart (Hart) Hill, 5:47, 70; 12:235
called by the Indians Monechchan, 12:226

and Middleborough line to be run, 11:241
application respecting John Robinson, 5:15
authorized to purchase Indian lands, 5:105
bounds, 6:40, 52, 56
bounds to be settled, 3:193
centre to be ascertained, 3:143
center at, 6:26
constables fined, 5:190
county band, 6:11
controversy with Taunton, 5:12, 28, 159, 171
excise officers, 4:67, 151, 183
Foord's farms annexed to, 6:257
freemen, 5:278
incorporated, 3:101
land granted to, 4:18
military officers, 4:73; 6:218
militia officers, 3:188
names of freemen and others, 8:185, 202
ordinaries, 5:54, 105
persons complain of being overrated, 5:4
petition for enlargement granted, 4:160, 188
petitions for enlargement, 3:143
rates apportioned with Duxbury, 3:106
register of lands to be kept, 5:152
soldiers, 5:74, 176, 185, 193, 197; 6:216, 232, 249
town council, 5:186
way near Mattfield River, 6:172
ways at, laid out, 4:154, 192

Bristol, 6:78, 108, 111, 166, 193, 258, 265
committee of accounts, 6:229
constables required to settle rates, 6:234
deputies, 6:128, 165, 186, 206, 212, 241, 263
military officers, 6:131
neglect to make rates, 6:226
purchasers of lands on Mount Hope incorporated a town by the name of, 6:77
rates, 6:215, 220, 252, 255
soldiers, 6:216, 232, 249

Bristol County, 6:242, 243, 251, 254, 255, 267
associates, 6:169, 235, 243, 247
council of war and majors chosen for, 6:169
Court, 6:217, 230
county band, 6:11
excise to be raised on innholders and retailers, 6:251
fast to be kept by the churches and congregations, 7:306
magistrates, 6:189, 268
officer appointed to take care of the revenue and customs, 7:306

Broken Wharf, 12:21
Brownes Rock, 12:112, 209

Byram's Plain, 7:310
Cambridge, soldiers from, 10:434
court adjourned, 10:435

Canada, expedition to, 6:248, 251, 255; 7:306

Canteeticutt, alias Teticutt River, 5:239

Cape Cablyou, 9:183

Cape Cod, 5:26; 9:146; 10:73
and Cape Henlopen, lands between, claimed by the Dutch, 9:114, 183, 184; 10:17
bass fishing at, 2:161
Captain Allen cast away at, 4:179
fisheries at, 5:177, 243, 244; 6:31, 139, 140; 7:213
money from, 8:165
money received from, appropriated for schools, 6:81
profits of, to be demanded in behalf of the country, 8:153
fishery, see Fishery
lands there granted to Mr. Prence and others, 2:162
leased and rents disposed of, 6:18, 19, 56, 81, 102, 132, 218
William Bradford's claim to, 6:243, 244

Cape Head, 4:185

Cape Henlopen, 9:114, 146, 184; 10:17

Cape Judith, 9:184
See also Point Judith

Carolina / Corralina / Catalina / Cattalina, 5:267, 268

Carswell Creek, 1:154

Carswell Marsh, 1:169

Caskakachequa / Caskakachequash, 12:229

Castle Rock, 4:139

Cattacapcheise, Indian field so called, 12:27

Catuhtkut / Cautuhticutt / Cautuhticutt River, 12:227
Indians upon, deed from Josias, alias Chickatabutt, 12:238

Caughtacanteist / Cautaughcanteist Hill, 2:25; 12:41

Caukohchise / Cokashoise, 5:70, 71

Causattucke, 10:321

Causumsett / Causumsette / Causumpsit / Cawsumsett, 4:62
lands at, not to be bought of the Indians, 11:221
Neck, 2:5; 3:167, 222

Cawsutt Neck, 10:306

Cedar Point, 5:227

Cedar Swamp, 1:152; 5:98

Chaloups, 10:66

Charles River, 9:1
Charlestown, soldiers from, 10:434

Chauquatt / Chawquatt, 10:208, 211

Chessawanucke / Chisawamicke / Chissawonook, alias Hog Island, 7:250, 256, 276

Chippascutt, 12:242

Chupipoggut Pond, 12:235

Clarke's Island, 5:187
  belongs to Plymouth, 1:109
  timber taken from it, 1:95
  without Duxbury bounds, 5:258

Coaksett, 4:30, 65, 5:126
  and Acushena, and Ponagausett made a township by the name of Dartmouth, 4:65
  and Cushenett, rates, 4:48
  rates, 4:30

Coahasset, alias Conahasset, 11:21

Cobbisecontee, alias Comaseconte, 11:21, 76, 152

Cohannett / Cohannatt, 11:31
  See also Taunton
called Taunton, 11:34
c constable for, 1:116, 125
deputies, 1:126
  freemen of, 8:176, 186
  now called Taunton, 1:142
  settled, and officers chosen, 1:103, 105

Cohasset / Cohassett / Coahassett, 4:62
  River, 6:115

Coituite / Coituet, Pond, 3:141, 144
  River, 3:68

Cokesit River, or Brook, 6:83

divided, 1:166

Comaseconte, alias Cobbiseconte, 11:21, 76, 152

Commonwealth of England, 10:25, 423
due respect to be shown to, 10:91
  Rhode Island authorized by commission to offend the enemies of, 10:100
  the Dutch in Europe having declared themselves enemies to, the commissioners about to make war upon the Dutch at
  Manhatoes, 10:108

Concord, soldiers from, 10:434

Conihasset / Connihassett / Conahasset / Connahassett, 3:13
  John Williams vs., 7:301
  lands, 6:177; 7:217, 283
    bounds settled, 3:27, 34
    divided and bounded, 6:55, 79, 103
  grant made to the proprietors of, 3:53
  Hingham concerned in, 3:63
  not to be sold, 1:13
  to be divided, 3:18; 5:30
trespasses on, 4:75
lands at, 7:289
lands in Scituate, 7:286, 297
marshes at,
  next to Hingham, to belong to Massachusetts, 9:1
  next to Scituate, to belong to Plymouth, 9:1
Neck, 7:166
proprietors of, vs. William James, 7:278
proprietors of undivided lands, suit for partition, 7:259

Connecticut, 1:60; 6:212
  See also Commissioners of Connecticut, also General Court
  and Massachusetts governments to take care that the Pequots are accommodated with land, 10:194
  and New Haven, difference between, 10:318, 324
  bounds to be settled, 11:55
  charter granted to, 10:286
  Colonial Records of, edited by J. Hammond Trumbull, 10:404
  commissioners for, 10:4, 71, 78, 113, 135, 153, 178, 197, 213, 238, 254, 271, 290, 312, 323, 339, 351, 352, 357, 369,
   373, 386, 390, 410, 411, 456, 461
  difference with Massachusetts concerning the Pequot country, 10:207-209, 298, 299, 326, 327
  extracts from the manuscript copy of the acts of the commissioners of the United Colonies, belonging to, 10:373
  government of, to signify to the Pocomticke and Norwotoke sachems the commissioners' charge upon Uncas, 10:196
  Governor Stuyvesant exhibits his complaint against, 10:299, 304
  letter from the council of, to the commissioners, 10:381
  letter from the General Assembly of, 10:451
  letter from the Governor and Assembly of, to the commander of the Dutch fleet, and his answer, 10:387, 388
  money given to the Governor of, for well-deserving Indians, 10:246, 263, 318
  path, 10:380

Connecticut Colony, 9:17, 80, 105, 167; 10:16, 18, 35, 73, 78, 151, 154, 155, 175, 219, 221, 224, 227, 270, 277, 428
  See also Commissioners for Connecticut
  and New Haven to have four hundred fathom of wampum, 9:49
  and New Haven united, 10:325
  charter presented to the commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:467
  claims a review of the decision about the Pequot country, 10:228
  commissioners from, object against commissioners from New Haven, 10:322
  dispute with Massachusetts, award on, 10:209
  Easthampton annexed to it, 9:191
  injuries sustained by, from the Indians, 9:26
  Massachusetts' proposal to, about running their south line, 9:150, 151
  may receive Huntingdon and Sautaukett under their government, 10:250
  order for an impost upon Springfield, 9:156
  Plymouth to pay £24 to, 10:152
  proportion of soldiers, 9:12; 10:126
  proportion of wampam, 10:154
  replies to the commissioners' complaint, 10:331
  replies to the complaint of New Haven, 10:308
  road from, to Massachusetts, to be made, 9:25
  soldiers raised by, 10:99
  Southampton annexed to it, 9:21
  the commissioners' advice respecting a union between New Haven and, 10:319
  the commissioners complain of the conduct of, 10:327
  to bear their charges in the expedition against Ninigret, 10:152
  to have jurisdiction of the Pequot country, 9:79, 97

Connecticut River, 10:20, 59
  and Delaware, all the land between, claimed by the Dutch, 10:17
  called by the Dutch Fresh River, 10:15, 59
  discovered by Edward Winslow, 10:16
  imposition upon goods passing through to the sea, 9:89
  or Siaojock, or Sicagothe River, 10:65, 66

Cooper's Island, 1:96; 12:105
  way to, laid out, 3:34

Coppoanissett, alias Pinguin Hole, 12:239
Cotuit River, 4:161
Cotocheset Neck, 3:144
Cotuhtikut / Cotuhtikutt / Cotuktikutt, River, 12:232, 238
Cowesett / Cowesett, 2:159; 5:218
Coy Pond, 2:129
Cushenah / Cushenag, 8:107
rates, 3:201, 202; 4:6, 30
Cushenett, 12:229
Daniel's Island, 6:51
Dartmouth, 4:118; 5:210; 6:42, 147, 166, 193, 217, 258, 263, 247; 8:38, 137; 10:392; 12:225, 226
See also Acushena, Ponagausett, and Coaksett
bounds to be settled, 5:147
bridge at, 4:129
contribution from Ireland, 5:222
deputies, 6:165, 186, 206, 212, 240
directed to send deputies to General Court, 6:265
dispute about bounds, 4:168, 185
excise officer, 4:183
freemen, 5:279
inhabitants to be exercised in arms, 4:146, 153
inhabitants warned to meet, etc., 6:268
island called Mackatoy annexed to, 6:257
laid waste by Indians, 5:177
made a township, 4:65
magistrate, 4:153, 163; 5:68
military officers, 5:138; 6:189, 223
orders for building at, 5:177, 178
prosecuted by Dr. Simon Cooper, 5:240, 246, 252, 254
prosecuted for not raising money for minister, 5:59, 98, 254
rated for support of minister, 11:227
settlement with John Cooke, 5:97
soldiers, 6:216, 232
to raise money for minister, 6:170
to return accounts of rates, 6:226
to maintain John Harmon, 6:94
Dedham, 10:423, 424
soldiers from, 10:434

Deer Hill, 5:139

Delaware, 9:181, 199, 212, 213; 10:13, 14, 21, 22, 28, 32, 72
a plantation settled there by New Haven, 2:169
and Connecticut River, all the land between claimed by the Dutch, 10:17
New Haven petition about, 9:210
New Haven proposes a plantation there, 9:140, 141
the determination of the right to, referred to England and Holland, 9:189

Delaware Bay, 9:13 10:13, 59, 63
and River, 10:15, 19
land on both sides of, owned by New Haven colony, 10:127

Delaware River 9:63; 10:15, 19
Derby's Ponds, 1:76; 2:30

Division,
of cattle, 12:9-13
of lands, 12:3, 4, 13, 14

Doctors warre, 12:143

Dorchester, soldiers from, 10:434

Duck Hill, 6:155

Dutch River, 10:222

-apportionment of rates with Bridgewater, 3:106
-bounds, 2:8, 9, 34; 4:8; 5:44, 258
-bounds settled with Marshfield, 6:155
-claim of Hall against the town, 2:110
-claim of John Rowe against, 2:41
-committees, 2:16, 40, 46, 57, 60, 63, 68, 72, 75, 94, 95, 104, 117, 123, 144, 154, 167
-constables for, 1:36, 80, 86, 104, 116, 125, 144, 155
-contribution from Ireland, 5:222
-controversy with Green's Harbor, 1:142
-controversy with Robert Barker, 4:174
-excise officers, 4:67, 150, 183
-freemen, 5:274, 275
-grants of lands there restricted, 1:85
-highways, 1:58, 59
-John Holmes, minister at, land granted to, 5:171
-land desired by, to be viewed, 2:76
-land granted to the town, 1:158; 3:193, 209
-made a township, 1:62
-military officers, 2:88, 105; 3:68, 143; 6:218
-military regulations, 2:60-62
-mill, 1:152, 158, 165
-Namassakeesett annexed to it, 3:133
-names of freemen and others of, 8:174, 181, 182, 189, 198, 203
-new plantation, made a township by the name of Bridgewater, 3:101
-ordinary, 2:104; 5:27
-plantation at Saughtuckquett, 2:88
-presented for not repairing Joanes River bridge, 3:17
-presented for want of pound, stocks, etc., 2:36, 42, 163; 3:28, 82
-proposal referred to the churches, 1:41
-proposal to unite with Plymouth, 1:41
-school, 6:81, 102
-soldiers, 2:90; 3:29, 68, 91; 5:74, 176, 185, 193, 197, 206; 6:216, 232, 249
-stocks and pound, 1:61
-surveyors of highways, 1:141, 156
-surveyors of highways presented, 2:135, 165; 3:82
-to be enlarged, 2:54
-to support Henry and Thurston Clark, 6:99, 236
-town council, 5:186
-town of, and George Pollard & William Hiller, agreement about building a mill, 12:72
Eagle's Nest, 1:33, 169; 11:34; 12:39
weir to be erected at, 1:131
Creek, 7:221
Point, 12:40

East Dorfe, or East Towne, see Westchester

East Greenwich, tenure adopted, 11:12, 21, 187

Eastern Swan Pond Meadow, 2:129

Eastham, 3:15, 17, 26, 33, 50, 53, 85, 86, 96; 4:5, 6, 23, 100, 118, 146, 185; 6:40, 42, 100, 166, 193, 247, 251, 263; 8:15, 26-28, 30, 56-58, 104, 106; 11:89, 107, 124, 133, 182, 187, 202, 245
bounds of town, next Yarmouth, 3:165
bounds to be settled, 5:255
committees, 2:168
contribution from Ireland, 5:222
deputies, 3:9, 24, 32, 80, 170; 5:232; 6:128, 164, 186, 187, 206, 211, 240, 263
excise officers, 4:151, 183
freemen, 5:278
lands granted to the inhabitants, 3:194
made a township, 11:59, 237
magistrates, 4:43, 65, 74
Mannamoiett annexed to, 4:185; 5:171
Mannamoiett set off from, 6:4
military officers, 3:74; 4:41, 64; 5:172; 6:20
names of freemen and others, 8:184, 201, 204
Paomett annexed to, 4:185
presented for want of a pound, 3:82
soldiers, 3:29, 68, 92; 5:74, 176, 185, 193, 197; 6:216, 232, 249
town council, 5:186
town of, vs. Ralph Smith, 7:99

Easthampton, 10:149, 249, 392
to belong to Connecticut jurisdiction, 9:191

Eel River, 1:47, 156, 158; 2:23, 75; 11:34; 12:6, 14, 17, 21, 27, 28, 30, 49, 64, 65, 69, 188, 211
beach belongs to Plymouth, 1:109
bridge, 4:108, 109, 159; 7:59, 60; 11:28
to be built, 6:100
See also Bridge
Head, 1:152
inhabitants, bounds settled, 4:173
inhabitants claim against Barnstable, Yarmouth, and Sandwich, 2:127, 136, 147
ways there, 1:58-60

Elbe, the river, 10:445

Elizabeth Islands, hostile Indians at, 5:209

England,
See also Commonwealth
agent sent to (see King), 6:36, 99
an agent proposed to be sent to, 4:92
corporation in, send arms and ammunition to the United Colonies, 10:33
money collected in, for the work of converting the Indians, 10:439
never had more need of money, 10:432
seditious letter sent to, 3:188
the printing of the New Testament in the Indian language encouraged in, 10:239
Equeduett, 2:151

Essex county, soldiers from, 10:434

Fairfield, 9:143

Fall Brook, 6:144

Fall River, or Quequechan, 6:58, 113; 7:247; 10:364
  ward of, 6:52, 132

Farm Neck, at Conahassett, 7:148

First Herring Brook, 2:130, 131; 12:85

Fisher's Island, 9:101, 102; 10:130, 417

Fishing Point, 12:30, 42, 64, 65

Flushing, 10:35

Ford's / Foord's Farms, 6:253, 257; 7:299; 8:163, 164, 168
  put under the constablerick of Bridgewater, 6:257
  rates, 6:220; 8:160, 162, 164, 167, 169

Fort Aurania, 9:107, 113, 147;

Fowling Pond, 2:174

Freetown, 6:166, 193, 263
  deputies, 6:128, 165, 187, 206, 212, 241
  grant to,
    for building bridge, 6:132
    for support of minister, 6:170
  incorporated, 6:113
  military officers, 6:189
  ordinary at, 6:131
  rates, 6:215, 220, 252, 255; 8:167
  soldiers, 6:216, 232, 249
  summoned to answer, etc., 6:265

Fresh Lake, 1:57, 159; 2:25, 48

Fresh Lake Brook, 1:159

Gloucester, soldiers from, 10:434

Goose Point, 2:18

Gravesandt / Gravsend, 10:65

Great Basse Pond, 2:129

Great Cliff Rock, 6:58

Great Plain, 6:94

Great River, 1:167

Great South Pond, 1:115

  See also Marshfield
  bounds, 2:9
cut enlarged, 11:25
fresh marsh, 1:169
freshet, 1:169; 7:150, 161
inhabitants, land granted to, 1:146
inhabitants' controversy with Duxbury, 1:142
inhabitants' land surveyed, 1:153
inhabitants' petition for more lands, 1:163
made a township, 11:37
marsh, 1:163, 167, 168
passage cut, 1:14
path, 12:75
proprietors of lots there, 1:165, 167

Green's Harbor River, 1:169; 7:123
marsh, 1:169

Greenwich, 9:189; 10:20-22, 63, 65, 175
to remain under the government of the Dutch pro tempore, 9:190

Guilford, 10:230
called by the Indians Menunquatucke, 10:144

Gulfe Island, in Scituate, 7:161, 164

Gull Island, 10:248

Gurnett / Gurnet,
belongs to Plymouth, 1:109
Nose, 3:16; 5:258
without Duxbury bounds, 5:258

Hadley, 10:357, 361

Hampton, soldiers from, 10:434

Haquesukkuppamuke, 12:241

Hartford, 9:10, 13, 17, 26, 50, 90, 92; 10:15-17, 61, 66
letter from the Commissioners of the United Colonies to the church at, 10:175
to protect Uncas against the Narragansetts, 9:15
way from, to Boston, 10:108

Hatch's Island, 1:95
ways to, laid out, 3:34

Haverhill, soldiers from, 10:434

Haystack Pond, 2:26

Hempstead / Hempstead / Hemsted (Long Island), 10:24, 35
proposes questions to the commissioners, 10:51

Hempstead Bay, 10:67

Herring Brook / River, 12:83, 85, 92, 97
Pond, 5:98; 12:231

Hieland (property in Scituate), 12:201

High Cliff, Heigh Cliffe, or Skeart Hill, 12:20, 47, 91

High Pine / Pines, 4:49; 12:45, 54, 79

Hingham, 7:261, 262; 9:1, 2, 223
inhabitants petition for land, 4:67
inhabitants petition to settle at Seacunck, 2:43
lands of, at Conahassett, 3:63
soldiers from, 10:434

Hispaniola, 10:454

Hobbs Hole, 12:6, 7, 53, 65, 95

Hog Island, 7:250, 255, 276
    controversy about, 3:142, 157
dereposition relating to, 7:256

Holly Swamp, 1:112, 113

Holmes / How Bay, 9:181

Hoophole / Hoop-Pole Neck, 5:122
    at Conahassett, 7:148

Houndsditch, 1:158; 12:88

How / Holmes Bay, 9:181

Hudson's River, 9:62; 10:20, 388, 443, 445

Hull, aka Nantasket, 8:33, 34; 10:434
    privileges granted to, 5:63

Hundred Acre Meadow, 5:49

Huntington / Huntingdon,
    may be received under the government of Connecticut, 10:250
    may be received under the government of New Haven, 10:195

Hunt's Run, 6:144

Indian Head River, 2:54, 156; 3:106, 209; 4:131; 6:154
    Pond, 5:44; 6:40, 123

Ipswich, soldiers from, 10:434

Ireland, contribution received from, for sufferers in war, 5:222

Island Brook / Creek, 12:54, 80
    Pond, 1:38, 70, 109, 158; 12:56, 57

John's Bridge, 5:60

    bridge, 1:114, 135; 11:28
    causeway repaired, 2:127
    ferry, 1:39, 92, 101
    herring weir to be erected at, 1:131
    Pond, 3:209; 5:44
    proprietors of lots there, 1:166
    Swamp, 12:60

Kanetaquet, (Connecticut), 11:55
    See also Connecticut

Katomucke / Kattamucke / Kautomucke, Island, 6:22, 26

Kawamasohkakannit, 12:235

Kekamenelest Spring, 5:248
Kekamewett / Kekamuett / Keekamuett, 3:192
Spring, 6:16, 29

Kenelme's Dingle, 1:115; 2:30

Kennebeck / Kenebeck / Kenebeke / Kenebekike / Kennebecke / Kennebekicke / Cenebecke, 8:93, 98; 9:50; 11:21, 152
agents recalled, 3:194
commissioner appointed to establish a government at, 3:43
form of government, and code of laws, 3:58-61
instructions to the commissioner, 3:44
oath of fidelity taken by the inhabitants, 3:44, 57
sale ratified, 4:17, 38; 11:137, 208
Thomas Southworth an Assistant at, 3:75
trade,
account of its expenses, 2:96
deputies sent in relation to, 3:194
lease surrendered, 3:170, 171
leased, 2:96, 127, 144; 3:13, 87, 95, 107
to be sold, 3:194, 195
towns to send in their deputies about, 3:168
troubles at, among Indians, 3:168, 170, 171
votes passed respecting the trade, 3:184

Knives Acre, otherwise named Woodbee, 12:15

Koomasabunkawitt, 12:226

Kowpisconkwouett, 12:231

Lake Lyconnia, 10:15

Lakenham / Lakenhame, 1:82; 2:26; 3:194; 7:272; 8:38
Meadows, 2:26
divided, 1:166

Lawrence's Hole, 12:189

Leyden, house of Richard Masterson in, sold, 12:177

Little Compton, 6:108, 111, 166, 193, 218, 247, 258, 263
complains of being overrated, 6:257
constablerick, 6:112, 132
deputies, 6:128, 165, 186, 206, 212, 241, 263
fined for contempt, 6:177-182
incorporated, 6:88
military officers, 6:189, 223
ordered to raise money to support minister, 6:170
rates, 6:215, 220, 252, 255; 8:160, 162, 164, 167, 169
soldiers, 6:216, 232, 249
to choose deputies, 6:265
town officers, 6:165, 167, 168, 186, 207, 242

London,
many ministers in, promote the work of propagating the gospel in New England, 9:193
money raised in, to promote the gospel among the Indians, 9:196

engaged to people in Connecticut, 9:104
Indians, 10:132, 147, 154
assaulted, 10:88, 436
invaded, 10:125, 130
tribute received from, 10:108

Long Point, 4:12
Long Square, 4:45; 5:135
Loute / Loutt Pond, 2:26; 5:182
Lower Skesett, 7:151
Lyconnia, Lake, 10:15

Lynn,
See also Saugus
soldiers from, 10:434

Maconesett Neck, 4:131

Mackatoy, Island of, annexed to Dartmouth, 6:257

Major's Purchase, 4:172; 5:22, 44, 48, 65, 150
and Plymouth bounds, 6:189, 202
proprietors' names, 4:95

Makewaumaquest, 12:231

Malden, soldiers from, 10:434

Manchester, 10:434

Manhattoes / Manatoes / Manattchoes / Manatas / Manhatteoes (Manhattan), 9:63, 76, 107, 113

Mannamuch Bay, 3:68

Mannamuchcoy, 4:4; 5:4

Manomett / Mannomett / Mannomet / Mannomitt / Mannamoiett / Mannamoyett / Mannamoite / Mannamott / Mannanoikee / Mannanoickte / Manomoyest / Mannamoiett / Mammoiett / Maimmoyt / Monnamoyett / Monamoyet / Mannamoie / Monamoy, 3:89, 154, 167, 194; 4:59, 64, 115, 162; 5:67, 70; 6:15, 21, 67, 166, 193, 251, 263; 7:132, 149; 8:154, 161; 12:226, 239
allowance to, for support of poor, 6:54, 56
annexed to Eastham, 4:185; 5:171; 11:237
annexed to Yarmouth, 4:96, 97, 101, 102
authorized to send a deputy, 6:256
complains of being overrated, 6:257
constablerick, 6:14
constablerick enlarged, 6:261
deputy from, to General Court, 6:263
fields, 5:218
Indians, treaty with, 5:66, 67, 70, 178
lands, 5:124, 131, 171; 7:205, 206
to be purchased for Josiah Standish, 3:217
made a township, 6:4
Path, 1:77
petition to be made a township, 4:153, 154
Pond / Ponds, 1:76, 92, 133, 157, 168; 4:110; 5:70; 7:195
privileges of, 5:147, 171
River, 4:4
soldiers, 6:216, 232, 249
town officers, 6:60

Manomoyst, 6:159

Manuscusset, 1:134

Marsey, on Long Island, 10:45
bound, 2:34, 42, 54
church, petition to raise money, 3:81
committees, 2:40, 46, 57, 60, 63, 68, 72, 75, 94, 95, 104, 117, 123, 144, 154
contribution from Ireland, 5:222
controversy with Captain Thomas, 4:173
cut enlarged, 11:25
deputies, 3:9, 24, 32, 33, 80, 170, 201; 4:37; 5:232; 6:128, 164, 186, 206, 211, 263
excise officers, 4:67, 151, 183
freemen in 1670, 5:277
John Bourne to grant warrants, etc., in, 6:93
made a township, 11:37
military affairs, 2:70, 71, 117
military officers, 3:80, 87; 6:67, 210, 215
names of freemen and others, 8:177, 178, 195, 196, 201, 204
ordinary, 2:105; 5:139, 271
petitions for land, and petition granted, 3:193, 209
presented for not having powder, 3:5
presented for want of stocks, pound, whipping post, etc., 2:163; 3:28, 82
Scituate, and Duxbury, to maintain North River Bridge, 6:100
soldiers, 2:90; 3:29, 68, 92; 5:74, 176, 185, 193, 197, 206; 6:216, 232, 249
town council, 5:186
vs. Briggs and another, 7:200
vs. John Farrow and another, 7:104
Marshpeok / Marshpeackill, 10:49
Martha's / Martin's Vineyard, 4:166; 6:48, 65; 10:209, 275, 293, 331, 356, 383
John Doged, suit against, 4:27
John Dogett vs., 7:104
Mashashinett, 12:231
Mashquomoh, 12:235
Mashpee / Mashpea / Mashpe / Marshpee / Marshpey, 5:70
See also Mashpee / Mashpea Indians
lands granted to Richard Bourne, 5:4
Plantation, 6:159, 160
Pond, 3:68
Maspennx x, 12:229
Masquanspust, 12:225
Massachusetts, 3:216; 5:95, 189; 6:212; 9:3, 12, 13, 14; 10:15-17, 21, 25-27, 73, 135, 156, 175, 219, 270, 367
See also General Court
See also Commissioners for Massachusetts
accounts audited, 10:107
advised to resign the lands of Pomham and Soconoco, 9:158, 179
and Connecticut, difference between relating to the Pequot country, 10:207-209, 299, 326, 327
and Connecticut governments, to take care that the Pequots are accommodated with land, 10:194
and Plymouth, bounds between, 3:166; 9:1
and Plymouth, difference with Connecticut referred to the General Courts, 10:331
answer of letter to, 5:99
answer to the commissioners' queries, 10:35
appoints a committee to join a committee of the commissioners, in drawing up a statement of the case between the English and Dutch, 10:52
appoints commissioners to settle bounds of Showamet and Patuxet, 2:158, 159
bounds near Scituate, 3:13, 74
by the patent granted by Charles I., bounded on the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans, 10:445
calls an extraordinary meeting of the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:3, 71
calls into question the commissioners' power as to offensive war, 10:74, 78, 83
claims Pequots' lands, 9:19
claims Sicquoncke, 2:23
claims precedency of the other colonies, 9:16
commissioners desire allowance of £17, or seventeen fathom of wampum, not consented to by the other commissioners, 10:107, 108
commissioners submission accepted on condition, 10:114
calls an extraordinary meeting of the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:3, 71
calls into question the commissioners' power as to offensive war, 10:74, 78, 83
council and Elders consulted about a declaration against the Dutch, 10:25
declaration, remarks upon, by Connecticut and New Haven, 9:220
declaration, remarks upon, by New Plymouth, 9:221
declared to have broken the confederation, 10:102
dependents' debate with the commissioners, 9:35-37
dispute with Connecticut, award on, 10:209
dispute with Mr. Whiting settled, 9:27
General Court, give their opinion against a war with the Dutch, 10:57
Governor and commissioners to act during the recess of the commissioners of the United Colonies, 9:167
Governor and Council, request of, in relation to the ship "James Frigate," 5:265
law imposing customs on the colonies, 9:155
law remonstrated against by the commissioners, 9:156, 157
letter about an Indian charged with murder, 3:133
letter sent to England by Deputy Governor of, broken open, 3:190
letter to, 5:76
about confederation, 4:92
line run, 4:24, 63
line to be run, 3:166
Martin's Vineyard annexed to it, 9:21
may further object against the imposition, 9:93
may issue commissions against him, in case, 9:25
may receive the Rhode Islanders, on condition, 9:23
may treat with Mons. De La Tour, in case, 9:25
mission to, about Indian war, 2:46
number of males ordered to be taken, 9:49
offers to surrender Showamet, 2:171
Path, 2:8, 53; 3:168
proportion of soldiers, 9:12; 10:126
proportion of wampum, 10:154
proposals to Connecticut about running their south line, 9:150, 151
propose the appointment of a committee to consider and explain the articles of confederation, 10:110
proposes a treaty with Mons. D'Aulnay, 9:24
proposes an alteration of the confederation respecting offensive war, 10:80
protest against their proceedings by New Plymouth, 9:222
reasons against the imposition upon goods, and answers thereto, by Connecticut, 9:89-93
refuses to raise men for a war against the Indians, 10:101
road from, to Connecticut, to be made, 9:25
to pay money to Connecticut and New Haven, 9:80
sends a letter and queries to the Narraganset sachem, 10:4
soldiers raised by, 10:99
the commissioners' reply to, respecting offensive war, 10:79, 81, 84
threatens to appeal from the commissioners to the respective General Courts, on the subject of offensive war, 10:83
to bear their charges in the expedition against Ninigret, 10:152
to draw up and send a letter to the Corporation in England, 10:329
Treasurer's receipts, 6:148
Woranoake to be under the jurisdiction of, 9:21
writing received from, about articles of confederation, 3:33, 43

Massapauge Pond, 3:164

Mastucksett, 12:242

Matfield River, highway at, 6:172

Mattacheese, 2:81; 11:28
See also Yarmouth
and Mattacheesett, bounds betwixt, 1:121
settled, 1:93, 95, 107, 108, 120

Indians, treaty with, 5:66, 67, 178
settled, 1:108

Mattapoisett / Mattapoyst, 5:22; 12:226
owners of, 12:225
plantation, 2:9
River, 4:159; 6:95

Mattaquason, 4:162

Mauritius River, 9:62

Mauthquohkoma, 12:231

Medfield, 5:100
soldiers from, 10:434

Menhansick Island, 10:377

Mehtukquaaumsett, 12:241

Menunquatucke, Indian name of Gilford, 10:144

Meshmuskuchtekutt, 12:231

Messatuag, 12:240

Middleborough, 5:150; 6:40, 42, 56, 93, 166, 178, 193, 239, 263; 7:304, 305, 309; 8:154; 10:43, 392
See also Namassakett
and Bridgewater line to be run, 11:241
bounds to be settled, 6:40
claim to lands near Assawamsett Pond, 5:132, 133
contribution from Ireland, 5:222
deputies, 6:128, 165, 186, 206, 212, 240, 263
formerly called Namassakett, incorporated, 5:19
highway, 6:257
incorporated, 6:48
lands granted to, 6:51
lands purchased of Indians, 5:126, 138, 146
list of freemen in 1670, 5:279
order concerning the rebuilding and resettling of, 5:177
ordinary, 5:23; 6:131, 141
proprietors,
meeting about their lands, 5:160
Samuel Fuller, minister of, 5:273
rates abated, 6:40
soldiers, 5:74; 6:216, 249
to choose military officers, 6:67, 109

Middlesex county, soldiers from, 10:434

Middle Town, 10:318

Mile Bridge, 6:143

Milford (Connecticut), 10:169
received into combination as a member of New Haven, 9:10

Mill Brook, 6:31, 57

Mill River, 2:175
at Taunton, passage for fish at, 7:131, 132

Milton, 8:70

Misquamsqueece, 1:96

Monamoy, see Manomett

Monechchan, or Breakhart Hill, 12:226

Monnesick, 10:44

Monponsett / Moonponsett Pond, 5:22

Montononesuck, 10:379

Moonenoonensuscaulton River, 1:148

Moonascaulton / Moonuscaulton, 1:133, 134, 157

Moonoonenuseusset, Moonuscussett, 1:148, 157

Mooskuhkaquant, 12:241

Mochaas country, 12:232

Morton's Hole, 1:14, 41; 11:34; 12:25
fishing weir to be erected at, 1:131

Mount Hope, 5:178; 7:263, 270; 8:165; 10:362, 407, 408
alias Bristol, 6:78
bounds settled, 6:16, 24, 28
constables chosen for, 6:60
garrison at, 5:175, 176
lands at,
    not to be bought of the Indians, 11:221
to be sold, 11:243
Lieutenant John Browne appointed captain of the guard at, 5:175
made a township by name of Bristol, 6:77
Neck, 5:248; 6:73; 7:256, 276
or Pocanawket, 7:191
ordinary at, 6:131
pay of captain at, 5:175
released to the colony, 6:16
settled on the colony by the King, 6:36
sold by the colony, and proceeds distributed among the towns, 6:50
Swansea's claim released, 5:248
way to Boston, 6:69
Mount's Hill, 1:64
Path, 2:26
Plain, 2:48

Muchmanus Field, 5:218

Muchquachema, 12:231

Muddy Hole, 4:3; 5:3

Munhauset, 9:18

Muskapasesett, 12:231

Muskeeto / Musketoe, Hole, 12:56, 183

Mussauwomineukonett, 12:231

Muxquota, 10:450

Mystic / Mistick / Misticke, 10:108, 228

Mystic / Misticke Fort, 9:97

Mystic / Misticke River, 10:199

Nahteawanet, 12:235

Najoth, 10:65

Namassakett River, 12:229

Nameoke / Nameok / Nameach / Namyok / Naamcoycke, 5:39; 9:97, 98, 111, 145

Naemskeckett, 2:4

Nakatay, 4:114
Island, part of, purchased, 4:114

Namacocke, 5:150

annexed to Duxbury, 3:133
in Duxbury, 5:5
River, allotments there, 1:160

Namascutte / Namassacutt, 1:154
Path, 1:99

Namaskett / Namasskett / Namassakett, 3:159, 216; 4:41, 184; 5:22, 44, 63, 109, 159
inhabitants belong to Plymouth, 4:41
land at, reserved for ministry, 5:6
land granted to, for a minister, 4:94
made a township by the name of Middleborough, 5:19; 6:48
Pond, land there claimed by Michell and others, 5:5
proprietors, 4:73, 94
River, 4:160, 172; 5:65, 140

Namassachesett Ponds, 3:201

Namecot, 6:197

Namunuxet / Namununkqsit / Nameunkquassit / Namuwouxit, River, 12:232, 233

Namuwarnuksit, 12:238
Nanomesett / Nanomeesett, 6:21, 22, 25, 26

Nantucket, 10:356, 383, 406
  Indian, ordered out of the colony, 4:22
  Indians, 4:80
  Indians, suspected of murder, search to be made for, 4:80, 81

Narraganset / Narragansett, country, mortgage deed of, to the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:449
  lands at, contained in Connecticut charter, 10:288

Narragansett Hill, 2:26

Narraganset Pond / Nekeequoweese, 10:450

Naragansett / Naragunsett River, 11:21

Nashawan Islands, Indian testimony concerning, 6:21, 22, 25

Nashawa, 10:383

Natick / Naticke, 10:275, 383, 423, 424
  £10 appropriated for the benefit of the Indians at, 10:280
  a girdle of wampum sent to, by the Macquaes, 10:398
  Indians attacked by the Macquaes, letter concerning, and action of the commissioners, 10:390-392, 395

Naumkeag / Nequamkick Falls, 11:152

Naumosaukusset, 12:232

Nauset / Nausett / Nawsett / Nossett, 2:105, 116, 119, 161; 4:26; 5:67
  called Eastham, 11:59
  committees, 2:117, 123, 144, 154
  Indian sachem of, fined, 8:123
  made a township, 2:81, 102
  military officers, 2:117
  names of freemen of, 8:177
  presented for want of a pound, 2:163
  proportion of rates, 2:127
  town officers, 2:102, 124, 125, 139, 153, 155

Nawpauge, 10:199

Nayacke / Nagacke, 10:64

Nekatatacouek, 12:229

Nekeequoweese, or Narraganset Pond, 10:450

Nepanett, 10:225

Netherlands, The, 10:25

New Bridge, 2:5

New Bristol, see Bristol

New England, churches, confession of doctrine and discipline recommended, 9:28
  debate in Old England about revoking the free custom and excise of, 9:197
  legacy of considerable value given to the people or brotherhood of, 10:194

New Field, 12:64
New France, 9:59
Governor of,
  proposals to the commissioners, 9:200
  the commissioners' answer to his proposals, 9:202
  the commissioners' letter to, 9:201

New Harbor Marsh, 1:24

New Haven, 9:3, 9, 10, 13, 17, 49, 76, 80, 105, 112, 134, 147; 10:14, 15, 17-19, 21, 24, 25, 27, 33, 35, 61, 63, 73, 78, 151, 154, 155, 175, 219, 221, 270, 277, 381, 428, 465
See also Commissioners for New Haven
  accounts audited, 10:107
  and Connecticut, to have 400 fathoms of wampam, 9:49
  called by the Dutch Red Hills in New Netherland, 9:62
  commissioners for, 9:8, 9, 16, 31, 61, 84, 109, 139, 161, 192
  commissioners' proceedings upon it, 9:213
  complains against Connecticut, 10:308
  Governor of, money placed in his hands for well-deserving Indians, 10:205, 219, 246, 262, 263, 318
  injuries sustained by, from the Indians, 9:26
  may receive Oyster Bay and Huntingdon under their government, 10:195
  own several large tracts of land on both sides of Delaware Bay and River, 10:127
  persons belonging to, imprisoned by the Dutch Governor, 9:199
  petition about Delaware, 9:210
  Plymouth to pay £20 to, 10:152
  proportion of soldiers, 9:12; 10:126
  proportion of wampum, 10:154
  proposes a plantation at Delaware, 9:140, 141
  replies to Connecticut, 10:309
  soldiers raised by, 10:99
  the commissioners' advice to, respecting a union with Connecticut, 10:319
  the Dutch Governor's protest against, 9:61
  to bear their charges in the expedition against Ninigret, 10:152
  trading house at Delaware burnt, 10:72

New London, 10:236, 297
  letter to, 10:304

New Meadow Neck, 6:56

New Haven, requests aid for the plantation at Delaware, 2:169

New Netherland, 9:61, 62; 10:15, 20
  bounds and limits between it and the United Colonies settled, 10:20, 465
  limits between it and the United Colonies settled, 9:189

New Plymouth, see Plymouth Colony

New York, 5:135
  documents relating to the colonial history of, referred to, 10:395
  letter sent to Governor of, 6:268
  proposition to annex Plymouth to, 6:259
  taken by the Dutch, 10:387

Newatock / Nawatock, 9:69

Newbury, soldiers from, 10:434

Newport, Rhode Island, 8:36

Nianticke, 7:254, 258

Nickatay, 2:5

Nishamagoquannett, 2:157
Nobscussett / Nobscusett / Nobscussed / Nubscussett, 5:67; 7:195
   Indians, treaty with, 5:66, 67, 178
   Meadows, 2:82
   Neck, granted to Yarmouth, 2:128
   Pan, 2:128
   River, 12:143

North Hill, 1:112; 4:17
   granted to William Collier, 1:35

North Meadow, by Jones's River, 1:166; 2:26

North Purchase (Rehoboth), to belong to Rehoboth, 5:68

North Purchase (Taunton), 6:37, 70, 71, 73

   bridge, 3:193; 4:41, 69; 5:124
   See also Bridge
   controversy about lands at, 4:76
   ferry, 12:36
      ferryman discharged, 3:103
      inhabitants made a distinct society, and required to build a meeting house, 6:26, 31, 46
      ordinary at, 6:125
      proprietors of lots there, 1:72, 165
      ways laid out, 3:34

North Scituate, church and society at, see Churches

Nothingelse, "place commonly called", 12:16

Nova Scotia, Governor of, allowed to take volunteers from the United Colonies to fight the Indians, 10:282

Nucksissett, 5:97

Nunckataseesett, 2:157
   River, 5:179

Nunnaquaquat / Nunnaquaquatt / Nunnaquaquat / Nunnaquaquett / Nannaquaquett / Nanaquaquett /
   Nannaquaquat / Nannquaquat / Nunnaquaquat / Nonnaquackett / Nonnoquoquett / Anaquackett, 3:181; 7:241; 8:162, 163
   Neck, 3:164; 8:155, 161, 163, 166, 168
   granted to Richard Morris, 3:181
   rates, 8:156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169

Nyanticott, 9:103

Ocinamunt, 5:150

Old Cook's Holes, 5:44

Old England, 9:94
   See also Commonwealth of England
   "our illustrious mother state," 10:100

Old Field at Mannomett, 5:124

Old Indian Field, 7:218

Onkowam, 12:240

Ontsett Island, 12:240

Orania / Orrania / Aurania, Fort, 10:220
   See also Fort Aurania
Otter Rock, 1:112
Oulbery Playne, 12:24
Oyster Bay, 9:181; 10:20, 91, 387, 388
  may be received under the government of New Haven, 10:195
Oyster Pond Furlong, 7:289
Pachague Neck, to be divided, 5:91
Pachamaquast, 12:229
Pachest, 12:229
Pachogg, 10:380
Pametopauksett, 4:3; 5:3
Pampaspecite / Pampaspecitt / Pampaspised, 5:140
  River, 4:3; 5:3
Panomesett Neck, 6:97
Paomet / Paomett / Paomitt, 5:67
  annexed to Eastham, 4:185; 11:237
Papasquash / Papasquash Neck, 5:20, 95, 241; 6:73; 7:263, 270, 276
  granted to Swansea, 5:24
Partriche's Marsh, 12:231
Pasamasatuate, 12:229
Pascomansett, 7:166
Passaconaway, 9:46
Passuntaquanuncke Neck, 4:189
Patonumatucke, 4:110
Patopacassett Pond, 12:235
Pattaquassat, Pattaquassett, alias Connecticut River's mouth, 9:103
Paukohkoesseke, 12:231
Pawcatuck / Pauquatuck / Paquatuck / Paquatucke / Pocatocke / Pauquatucke / Paukatuck / Pauchatuck / Pachatuke / Pakatucke / Paucatucke / Pautatucke (Rhode Island), 10:9, 143, 151, 199, 266, 287, 288
  Indians at, 10:284
  lands at, to be improved by the Indians, 10:298
  tribute received from, 10:142
Pawcatuck River, 10:450
Pawkeesett, 12:241
Pawkihchatt River, 12:241
Pawtucket / Patucket (Rhode Island), 10:226, 228
Pawtucket / Patuckett / Pateckett River, 2:5; 4:62; 6:94
  highway from, 6:144
Pausatucke Neck, 4:128

Pautuxit / Patuxett, 2:158
alias Apaum, the Indian name of Plymouth, 11:151

Pawgusett River, 9:62

Pecomtack, see Pocomptucke

Peeskhamnett Brook, 12:227

Pequot / Pequat / Pequod / Pequin country, 10:151
claimed as belonging to Connecticut, 10:418
Connecticut claims a review of the decision about it, 10:228-236
dispute about, settled, 10:209, 234
difference between Massachusetts and Connecticut concerning, 10:326, 327
in dispute, 9:19
letter relating to difference concerning the division of, 10:207
map of, and testimony of Uncas, Casasinamon and Wesawegun concerning, 10:450
plantation at, begun by John Winthrop, Jun., 9:79
report of committee respecting Uncas's claim to, 10:379
sachem, 10:379, 380
sachems, coats given to, 10:261, 278
to belong to Connecticut, 9:79, 97

Pequot River, 10:417

Peshchameesett / Peshchaneesett Island, 6:22, 26

Pethto Pogsett, 12:231

Petiquamscutt (South Kingston, R. l.), 10:409

Phebey's Neck, 6:56

Pine Hills, 1:152

Pine Island, 6:51

Pinnacle Hill, 1:115

Pinquin / Pinquine / Pinguine / Penquine Hole, 4:119; 5:38, 96, 97, 171; 6:98; 12:239
River, 5:171

Pitchuohutt, 12:241

Plain Dealing, 12:22, 26, 28, 29, 55, 94
owners of lots at, 4:53

See also Plymouth Colony
a bark built by the inhabitants, 2:31
and Duxbury propose to unite, 1:41
and Major's Purchase bounds, 6:189, 202
and Massachusetts bounds, 3:166
and Sandwich, bounds to be settled, 4:40; 5:41
bounds of, 1:164; 2:8
church, agent of, deed from Raph Smyth, 12:79
committee for granting lands, 2:32
committees, 2:16, 40, 45, 57, 59, 63, 68, 72, 74, 94, 104, 117, 123, 144, 154, 167
costables for, 1:80, 86, 116, 125, 141, 155
contribution from Ireland, 5:222
deed to John Reynor, 12:87
dispute with Taunton, about J. Harmon, 6:54, 74, 113
engagement of fidelity of Indians to the government of, 5:72
excise officers, 4:67, 150, 183
fisheries, 1:17
free school endowed, 5:108
gift of James Shurley to the town of, 12:32
grant made to, for searching for a delf of coals, 2:87
highways laid out, 1:58-60
inhabitants at Plain Dealing, lots enlarged, 4:53
inhabitants to bring arms to meeting, 2:31
land at Sepecan to be bounded, 3:193
land granted to, for pasture, 1:158
land granted to the church, 2:49, 81
land near Fresh Lake granted to, 1:152
land released to John Donhame, 12:27
lands at Punkateest, 3:165, 184
lands granted by selectmen, 5:89
lands near Rhode Island to be bounded, 3:193
lands reserved for flax and hemp, 2:23
lands reserved for minister, 2:25
licensed to purchase lands at Sepecan of Indians, 3:84; 5:107, 109
list of freemen in 1670, 5:274
meadow at Green's Harbor granted to, 1:167
military officers, 2:61, 121; 3:169, 214; 4:65
mill erected at, 1:8, 22, 35; 11:26
minister, John Reynor, 1:50
minister's land at Namassaket, 4:94
mowing ground for poor's cattle, 1:15, 40, 41, 56
mowing grounds divided, 1:14, 15, 39-41
names of freemen and others of, 8:173, 181, 187, 197, 203
ordinaries, 3:38, 159, 166, 181; 5:54
original allotments surrendered, 11:14
petition for lands at Aquetnet Island, 2:145
place for digging clay, 1:13
powder, 1:61
powder returned to the town, 3:219
presented for not having powder, 2:36, 163; 3:82
presented for not having standards for measures, 3:52, 82
presented for not repairing Jones River bridge, 3:17
presented for not repairing ways, 2:140; 3:17, 82
raters complained against, 3:179
rates, 2:18, 64, 92, 109, 169; 3:14, 19, 34, 51, 54, 150, 219; 4:5, 29, 47, 63, 72, 77, 118; 5:192, 197, 207, 243;
Sepecan granted to the town, 2:141, 170
site for meeting house, 6:108, 109
Slowly Field, 1:15
soldiers, 2:90; 3:29, 68, 91; 5:74, 176, 185, 193, 197; 6:216, 232, 249
South Meadows, 4:70
surveyors of highways for, 1:141, 155
to be the seat of government, 1:16; 11:11, 78, 154
to have exclusive privilege of alewives for manuring grounds, 1:17
to make by-laws and dispose of lands, 11:18, 25
to provide gun carriages, 6:238
to send but two deputies to General Court, 11:55
town, Agawam granted to, 6:71
town, agreement with Charles Stockbridge concerning a corn mill, 6:111
town council, 5:186
unimproved lands to be surrendered, 1:17
vs. Francis Combe and others, 7:156
way above the spring, 1:12
weir, 11:14

Plymouth Brook, 12:114

Plymouth Colony, 7:256; 9:2, 3, 12, 17, 80, 105; 10:16, 25, 32, 33, 61, 73, 155, 156, 175, 219, 270, 277, 367, 392
See also Plymouth, town of
See also Commissioners for New Plymouth
a vessel belonging to, seized under a commission from Rhode Island, 10:90
account with Peleg Sanford, 6:118
accounts, committees appointed to adjust, 6:254
accounts audited, 10:107
and Massachusetts, bounds between, 9:1; 11:34
and Massachusetts, difference with Connecticut referred to the General Court, 10:331
bounds settled, 4:92, 138
commissioners for, 9:8, 9, 16, 31, 61, 84, 109, 139, 161, 192
complained against by Massachusetts, 10:155
freemen of, declare that they will maintain their rights, 4:62
General Court, letter from Massachusetts General Court to, 10:110
Governor of, Bibles, etc., placed in his hands for the Indians, 10:206
Governor of, money given to, for well-deserving Indians in, 10:176, 219, 246, 263, 318
houses and land belonging to, 8:105
lands, 6:16, 28
  at Puncateest bounds to be settled, 6:21
  granted, 6:267
  set off on execution to, 6:97
  to be sold, (see Plymouth), 6:19
letter from, 10:324
may receive the Rhode Islanders, on condition, 9:23
names of freemen and others, 8:173-210
narrative of the war with the Indians, 10:362
proportion of soldiers, 9:12; 10:126
proportion of wampum, 10:154
Records, 10:369
resigns to Massachusetts the lands of Pomham and Soconoco, 9:158, 179
  advised to receive them back again, 9:179
right to it maintained, 11:186
salary of the Governor and magistrates, see Governor and magistrates
Seacunc to belong to, 9:28
soldiers raised by, 10:99
Taxes, see rates
  to pay £24 to Connecticut and £20 to New Haven, 10:152
  to restore Woosamequin to his territories, 9:15
Treasurer of, vs. Samuel Dunham, 7:251
  accounts, see Treasurer
  See also Treasurer

Plymouth County, 6:251, 254, 255, 267; 7:306
  associates or judges, 6:169, 189, 235, 243, 247
  constables of, to make up their accounts, 6:234
  council of war and majors chosen for, 6:234
Courts,
  established, 6:193, 240, 260
  held at the Colony House, 6:170
excise to be raised on innholders and retailers in, 6:251
magistrates, 6:268
Treasurer to be chosen for, 6:251

Pocasett / Pocasset / Pochasset / Pochasett / Pokesett / Pacasset / Puncatesett, or Nunnaququitt, 3:164, 165; 4:62; 5:234; 6:19, 98; 7:223, 241; 8:161-163; 10:362
and Puncatessett land, clerk of the proprietors of, sworn, 6:72
and Punkateest, 8:163
constablerick, 6:112, 132
ferry, 4:185; 5:23, 215, 233
  See also Ferry
lands, 5:247
lands at, 7:247
lands at, purchased of Indians, 6:16
lands leased to Captain Church, 6:14
line run, 6:58, 83
magistrate, Benjamin Church, 6:7
magistrates, 5:234
Neck, 6:72
    granted to Richard Morris, 3:181
    lands granted to Plymouth, 3:165
    lands not to be sold to Plymouth, 3:184
ordinary at, 5:149
plantation settled at, 6:29
regulations to prevent trespass on lands at, 5:216
Squa, 10:361
to be sold, 11:243

Pochuppunnukaak, in English, Break Heart Hill, 12:235

Poconakett / Pokankaquet / Pacanacutt / Pocanacett / Pockanocket / Pockanockett / Pocanawket / Paukanaukett / Pocomquatuk / Pokenacutt / Puckenakick, alias Sawaamset, or Mount Hope, 2:23; 4:25, 26, 151, 164; 5:76, 79, 83; 7:191, 256; 9:116; 11:21

Poekquamscutt, 12:231

Pohonohoo, 12:235

Point Judith, 9:146

Point Peril, 2:5; 10:267
    vessel cast away at, 10:286

Pokeesett, 12:239

Ponagansett, and Acushena, and Coaksett, made a township by the name of Dartmouth, 4:65

Poor Meadow, in Bridgewater, 6:12

Poor Meadow Brook, 6:154

Pottanumacutt / Pottanummacutt / Pottamumaquate / Pottanumaquatt, 5:109, 150
    Neck, 4:131
    River, 5:39

Powder Point, 1:45; 7:193

Prince Field, the, 7:262, 267, 273

Providence, Rhode Island, 9:33, 55

Providence Plantations, 10:23, 91
    See also Rhode Island
    reputed to belong to Plymouth, 2:37

Punkapague, 10:366

Punckateesett / Punckateest / Punkateest / Punkatest / Punekeatest / Puncateast / Punchateesett / Punchateest, 5:126; 6:72, 98; 7:254; 8:162, 163, 166, 168
    bounds, 5:125; 6:21, 73
    constablerick, 6:112, 132
    Pond, 5:214
    rates, 8:158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169

Quabaug / Quabbage / Quabauke, 10:269, 359, 361
    Indians, 10:269

Quamakeckett, 12:229
Quanaconwampith, 12:240
Quanapacke, 12:226
Quanumpacke Swamp, 12:225
Quanpaukoessett, 12:231
Quenaumett / Quanamett, 4:189
to be purchased of Indians, 5:37
Quequechan, or Fall River, 6:58
Quetaquas Island, granted to James Bell and others, 5:188
Qussuknashunk, 12:235
Quinnapauge, 10:200
Rabbit's Ruine, 2:129
Ram Island, granted to John Cooke, 5:97
Raven Brook, 5:150
Reading, soldiers from, 10:434
Red Brook, 5:38
Red Hills, New Haven so called by the Dutch. 9:62
Red Mount, or New Haven, 9:76
Red Spring, 5:38
Redstone Hill, 2:49
Reed Pond / Reede Pound, 3:169; 12:6, 51

See also Seekonk
and Sowamsett united, 4:72, 93
bounds recorded, 6:94
bounds to be settled, 2:141
claims share of proceeds of Mount Hope, 6:78
commissioners to decide causes at, 3:104
committees, 2:94, 117, 123, 144, 154, 168
contribution from Ireland, 5:222
controversy with Swansea about rates, 5:48, 49
controversy with Taunton, 5:12
council of war, 5:261
Court there established, 2:118
deed to John Browne, 12:177
deputies, 3:9, 24, 32, 80; 4:37; 5:232; 6:128, 164, 186, 205, 211, 240
excise officers, 4:67, 151, 183
exempted from charges for Indian war, 2:92
freemen to vote at general election by proxy, 2:118
highway, 6:143, 144
inhabitants presented for meeting from house to house on Lord's day, 2:162
land granted to, 4:185; 5:48
licensed to make a pound, 3:86, 119
licensed to use lands at Sowames River, 2:120
line to be run, 5:12, 170
list of freemen in 1670, 5:278
made a township, 11:46
magistrates, 3:104, 118; 4:65, 73, 186
meeting set up at, by Miles and Brown, 4:162
military officers, 3:63; 4:65; 5:261; 6:89, 90, 97, 113, 234
names of freemen and others, 8:177, 178, 196, 201, 204
North Purchase annexed to, 5:68
ordinary, 3:104; 4:158
pays quota of expense of Indian war, 3:103
petition to raise money for support of minister, 3:81
presented for not choosing military officers, 3:36
presented for not having stock of arms, 3:5
privileges granted to, 11:55
school, 6:81, 102
soldiers, 3:29, 68, 92; 5:74, 176, 185, 193, 197; 6:216, 232, 249
to accommodate John Lovell with land, 5:12
to extend to Sowamsett, 3:219
town council, 5:186, 261

Rexhame / Rexham / Rexame,
called Marshfield, 11:37
committees, 2:16
constable of, 2:9, 15
rates, 2:18

Rhine, the River, 10:445
a vessel belonging to Plymouth, seized under a commission from, 10:90
appropriation for colony debt at, 5:200
authorized by commission to offend the enemies of the Commonwealth of England, 10:100
claims certain lands here, 4:44
claims resisted by this colony, 4:62
complained against, 10:307
determined by the commissioners to be within the limits of Plymouth, 9:110
farms against, rates of, 4:6
ferry, 4:168
Governor of, the commissioners' letter to, 9:215; 10:180, 266, 320
letter from, to the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:99
letter sent to, 5:76; 11:186
letter to, from the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:90-92
part of the inhabitants of, want to submit to one of the United Colonies, 9:23
wants to be received into combination with the United Colonies, 9:110

Richmans Island, 2:149

Roanoke, 5:33
Robinson's Creek, 4:141; 7:126

Rochester, 6:258
deputies, 6:212, 241, 263
incorporated, 6:189
military officers, 6:238
rates, 6:215, 220, 251, 254
soldiers, 6:216, 232, 249
town officers, 6:242

Rocky / Rockey Nook, 1:152; 4:114; 12:27, 41
Rocky River, 6:95

Rootey Brook, 4:128

Rowley, soldiers from, 10:434

Roxbury, 10:120, 121
    soldiers from, 10:434

Sacajocka, 10:69

   6:67, 193, 251; 12:239
    advised to procure a minister, 11:141, 210
    annexed to Barnstable, 4:41
    clerk of the proprietors of, Thomas Lewis, Sen., 6:171
    deputies to General Court, 6:222, 241, 263
    inhabitants, complaint against, 5:173
    inhabitants to train at Barnstable, 6:67
    land reserved for minister, 6:72
    lands at, to be purchased, 4:97
    line settled with Sandwich, 6:72
    made a township, 6:189
    privileges of, 5:105, 125, 128, 131
    purchasers, 3:164, 208, 216
    rates, 6:215, 251, 254
    soldiers, 6:216, 232, 249

Saconess / Saconessa / Sakonesse, 5:70, 71

Saconet / Saconet, 4:128; 5:75, 80, 252; 6:44, 70; 7:191; 8:161
    and Pocasset magistrate, 5:234
    arms to be taken from Indians at, 5:63, 73
    granted to servants, 4:97
    house of entertainment at, 6:69
    lands at, 6:18
    lands granted to servants, 3:216; 5:125, 126
    line settled with Pocasset, 6:83
    line to be run with Punkateest, 6:73
    made a township (Little Compton), 5:162, 265; 6:88
    magistrate, Benjamin Church, 6:7
    Point, 4:62
    rates, 8:158
    testimonies of ancient Indians of, concerning Hog Island, 7:256
    to choose minister with Pocasset, 6:29
    want of preaching at, 6:90
    Wamsutta complained of for selling, 4:17

Sagaquas / Sagaquash, 2:31; 12:204, 209
    belongs to Plymouth, 1:109
    fishing stage set up there, 2:31
    timber taken from, 1:95
    without the bounds of Duxbury, 5:258

Saddler's Point, 7:150, 151

Sakatucket / Saquatucket, Indians, treaty with, 5:66, 67, 178

Sakesett, 12:240

Salem,
    letter from Rev. Edward Norris of, 10:58
    soldiers from, 10:434

Salisbury, soldiers from, 10:434
Salt House Beach, 4:49
Salt River, 6:95
Salt Water Pond, 5:98
Sampson's Neck, 4:129
Sampson's Pond, 12:228


action concerning, to be tried, 1:162
adjustment of controversy, 1:146
advised to procure a minister, 11:141, 210
allowance to their jurors, 3:143
and Yarmouth to build a bridge, 11:28
articles of agreement with Edmund Freeman, Sen., 12:210-212
bounds, 3:4; 4:21, 40; 5:41, 96, 105, 221, 233
bounds settled, 6:51, 71, 147
bounds to be settled, 1:80
commissioners prosecuted for neglect of duty, 1:131
commitee to hear differences in, 1:133
commitee to settle affairs of, 5:150
committees, 2:16, 40, 46, 57, 60, 63, 68, 72, 75, 94, 104, 117, 123, 144, 154, 168
complained of by Indians, 4:68
complaint against, etc., 7:59, 60
complaint of disorderly meetings at, 3:111
constable required to be sworn, 3:84
constables and magistrates for, 1:80, 116, 125, 141, 155
Courts held at, 2:73
deed from Edmund Freeman, Sen., 12:212
deputies, 1:126, 155; 3:8, 23, 32, 79, 166; 5:231; 6:127, 164, 185, 205, 211, 240, 263
excise officers, 4:67, 151, 183
freemen's petition for land granted, 3:68, 85
inhabitants fined for being defective in arms, 1:107
inhabitants fined for not ringing swine, 1:97, 98
inhabitants presented for neglecting public worship, 2:173
inhabitants to be exercised in the use of arms, 1:130
land granted to, 4:18, 161, 162
land of inhabitants to be bounded, 4:113
lands to be surrendered to, 2:106
licensed to make military regulations, 2:62
list of freemen in 1670, 5:276
marshal, 3:141
meadow lands divided, 1:117, 146-150
measures taken to exclude Quakers, 3:154
military company, 3:11, 138, 151
military officers, 2:117; 3:38, 80, 188; 6:51, 55
minister, John Smith, 5:171
names of freemen and others, 8:175, 179, 183, 192, 199, 204
names of proprietors, 1:149, 150
none admitted without consent of church, 1:134
ordinary, 3:159, 161
petition for lands, 5:94
presented for not building Eel River bridge, 3:10, 20
presented for having arms, stocks, and whipping post, 3:82
presented for not having stock of powder, 3:6
presented for not training, 2:140
propositions for settlement there, 1:88
rates abated, 3:167
receipt given to agents of, 5:233
regulations for admission of inhabitants, none admitted without consent of church, and certain persons excluded, 3:153
required to choose grand jurors, 3:83, 118
Scauton Neck released to, 6:46
Shaume, and other land granted to, 1:134
soldiers, 2:90; 3:29, 68, 91; 5:74, 176, 185, 193, 197; 6:216, 232, 249
sued by Thomas Dexter, Sen., 4:70
surveyors of highways for, 1:141, 156
town council, 5:186
town of, sold by William Bradford to Edmund Freeman, Sen., 12:210
vs. Samuel Fuller, Sen., 7:192, 194

Sandwich Path, 12:225

Sandwich Plains, 2:76

Sandwich River, alewives not to be stopped, 11:49

Sasonkususet Pond, 12:235

Sasuett Neck, 7:51, 53

annexed to Eastham, 11:237
complaint of, against Yarmouth, 5:110
land granted to Governor Prence, 3:217
land granted to inhabitants of Duxbury, 2:88
lands chosen by purchasers, 3:165
lands, purchased of Indians, 4:20
may be taken under the government of Connecticut, 10:250
Pond, 3:68, 107, 193; 4:21, 42, 43; 5:41
River, 3:165; 4:42, 73; 6:12; 7:218
way at, 6:170

Satuite Pond, 6:159

Saugus, inhabitants settle Sandwich, 1:57, 89

Sauqutagnappiepanquash, 12:231

Sauvet / Sessewitt / Seshewitt, 2:81, 2:128
Neck, 2:128

Scauton Neck, 6:47; 7:192, 194
See also Sandwich
Indian testimony about, 5:104

Schadingmore Meadows, 2:100

Schalops Bay, 10:66

Schouts, 10:67

Scippican, see Sepican

agents of the town of, vs. Japhet Turner, 7:296
allowed to make sale of land, 4:72
answer to petition from, 3:167
answer to petition of, relating to churches, 6:26
bounds, 2:54; 4:8, 46
bounds fixed, 3:6
bounds to be settled, 6:103
church of, deed to Nathaniel Morton, 12:153
committee, 2:16, 40, 46, 57, 59, 63, 68, 72, 74, 104, 117, 123, 154, 167
complaint against, by John Daman, 5:170
complaint of Humphrey Johnson against, 6:110, 114
constables called to account, 2:114
constables chosen, refuse to serve, 5:149
constables for, 1:80, 86, 116, 125, 141, 155
contribution from Ireland, 5:222
discharge of penalty for purchasing land of Indians, 3:13
church of, deed to Nathaniel Morton, 12:153
distillery at, 4:132
dues, 1:126, 155; 3:9, 23, 32, 79, 166, 170; 5:231; 6:127, 164, 185, 205, 211, 240, 259, 263
discharged from penalty for purchasing land of Indians, 3:13
complaint against, by John Daman, 5:170
complaint of Humphrey Johnson against, 6:110, 114
counterparts of undivided lands, 5:69, 70, 103, 117
deputies, 1:126, 155; 3:9, 23, 32, 79, 166, 170; 5:231; 6:127, 164, 185, 205, 211, 240, 259, 263
discharge of penalty for purchasing land of Indians, 3:13
constables called to account, 2:114
constables chosen, refuse to serve, 5:149
constables fixed, 3:6
debts to be settled, 6:103
denied to have their lands measured, 2:143, 171
John Cushing to issue precepts, administer oaths, and solemnize marriage in, 6:93
John Laythorp, an Irishman, warned out, 5:156
John Lothrop, minister there, 1:60
land granted to, 1:168
lands at Conahasset not to be sold, 1:13

magistrates, 4:22, 43, 73, 169; 5:117
Marshfield, and Duxbury, to maintain North River bridge, see Marshfield
military company, 3:11, 89
censured, 4:126
military officers, 2:63; 3:14, 80, 130; 5:33, 150; 6:64, 218
miller's toll, 11:3
names of freemen and others, 8:175, 180, 182, 183, 190, 198, 204
North River Society, 6:31, 37, 46, 57
order about Randall's land, 4:100
order of Court to townsmen of, 4:51
ordinary, 2:105, 3:123; 4:117; 5:110, 239, 246
planted granted to, 11:25
presented for not choosing militia officers, 2:135
planted for not having stock of arms, powder, etc., 2:135; 3:5
planted for not repairing bridge, 3:17
planted for not repairing pound, 3:36
planted for not repairing ways, 2:135, 139
planted for not training, 2:70
privileges granted to, 1:44; 11:18
8:118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158-160, 162, 164, 167, 169
required to afford relief to John Palmer, 3:113
required to make a rate, 11:55
required to run line at Accord Pond, 3:102
settlement with Humphrey Johnson, 6:89
soldiers, 2:90; 3:29, 68, 91; 5:74, 176, 185, 193, 197, 206; 6:216, 232, 249
stocks and pound, 1:61
sued by Humphrey Johnson, 6:151
surveyors of highways for, 1:141, 156
Timothy Hatherly to administer marriage in, 3:192
to build a bridge over the South River, 11:28
to have two constables, 11:38
town council, 5:186, 261
undivided Conahasset lands at, 7:231, 283, 286, 289, 297
vs. Humphrey Johnson, 7:118, 119, 162, 262
vs. John Cushen and another, 7:207
ways to be laid out, 2:106

Seabrook / Seabrooke / Saybrook / Say-Brooke, 9:104, 125, 128; 10:151, 413
Fort, 9:19, 120, 154
question about an impost there, 9:80

Second Brook, 2:5, 25

bounds, 4:31
called Rehoboth, 11:46
cartway, 4:5
claimed by Massachusetts, 2:23
freemen of, 8:196
lands to be viewed, 4:39
persons licensed to settle at, 2:43
sold by Ussamequin, 2:49
to belong to New Plymouth, 9:28

Seketegansett, 4:5

Selectmen, 4:112, 113, 117, 124, 149, 150, 182

Seneteconett lands, 6:63

Sepecan / Seppekann, 5:72, 108; 6:93, 193
granted to Plymouth, 2:170
granted to Thomas Besbeach and others, 1:108
Indians at, engagement of fidelity, 5:72
lands at, 7:227
purchasers of, vs. William Connett (Indian), 7:254, 258, 271
lands in, claimed by William Connet, 6:115
lands purchased of Indians for Plymouth, 3:84, 193; 5:109
Neck, 7:228
River, 5:210; 7:254
settled and made a township, 6:14, 189
to be used by Plymouth, 2:141

Setnessnett, 12:229

Seven Mile River, 6:94

Sewamsett, alias Poccanocick, 9:28

Shaume, 1:134, 148

Shelter Island, 10:247

Shifting Coe, 1:157

Showamett / Showamet / Showmett / Sowamet / Shawmut / Shawwamett, 2:158
bounds settled, 2:158, 160
lands,
  money received for, 8:148
  ordered to be sold, 5:240, 248
Massachusetts offers to resign, 2:171
pledged for payment of soldiers' wages, 5:191
Purchase, 6:16, 115
sold for relief of soldiers, 11:243
victualling house at, 6:88

Showtackett, 10:380
Shuckquam, or Bound Brook, 2:19, 21
Siaojock / Sioasock, or Connecticut River, 10:65
Sickenamais, 10:66
Sicojocke, 10:68

Sion College, England, books, accounts, and action of the Corporation in England inspected by, 10:239
Sippecan, see Sepecan
Six Mile Brook, 1:154
Skesett, 7:151
Slowly Field, 1:46
Slowly House, 1:15
Smelt / Smilt / Smylt Brook, 2:29; 5:44
Smelt / Smilt / Smylt River, 1:112; 2:5
Snakes Furland, 2:129
Soudahque, 10:380
South Brook, 4:190
South Kingston, R. I., 410:09
South Meadows,
of Plymouth, 4:70
   Ponds, 1:152
   River, 1:165
      lands there surveyed, 1:39, 163
towards Aggawam, 1:164, 166
South Ponds, 12:112
South River, 2:70; 10:60; 11:28, 42
   bridge, 3:17; 11:28
   ways at, laid out, 3:34
South River Bay, 10:59
South Sea, 4:189
Southampton, 9:143
   annexed to Connecticut, 9:21
   applies to the commissioners for assistance against the Indians, 10:149
   inhabitants of, complain against the Dutch for trading with the Indians, 9:209
   taken into combination, 9:10
Southertown, 10:299
   complaint exhibited in behalf of, 10:306-309
   complaint of the town of, 10:305
Southhold, 10:249
South-west parts, a catechism preparing for the, 10:120

Sowam's River, 6:95

annexed to Rehoboth, 4:41, 72, 93
lands used by Rehoboth, 2:120
proportion of rates, 3:201, 218
rates, 3:19, 201, 202; 4:6, 30, 40, 48, 63, 72, 77
River, 2:5

Sparrow's Island, granted to Jonathan Sparrow, 6:70

Spectacle Island, 1:110
granted to John Howland, 1:101

Spring Hill, 12:134

Springfield, 9:80, 90, 120, 151
impost on, 9:156
see also Impost at Saybrook

Squerell, 2:27

Squamacuck, 10:450

Squamscutt, 10:199, 250

Stacye's Creek, 6:63

Stamford / Stanford, 9:26, 68, 125, 141, 143; 10:13, 14, 20, 25, 30, 31, 60, 67

Statuckquett River, 2:19

Stoney Reach, 3:108

Stony Brook, 1:70, 152, 158; 4:97; 5:110; 7:195; 12:72

Stony Cove, 1:135; 2:21; 12:83

Stony Cove Creek, 3:175

Stony River, 6:147

Strawberry Hill, 1:50; 3:169; 5:142; 12:5

Sudbury, soldiers from, 10:434

Suffolk county, Massachusetts, 9:118
soldiers from, 10:434

Susanna Island granted to Ralph Fogge, 1:24

Sutten's bridge, 6:144

Swanholt, 2:30; 12:91

Swansea, 5:24, 49, 130, 136; 6:35, 42, 143, 166, 184, 186, 193, 258, 262, 263; 8:48, 49, 51, 61, 72, 80, 81, 84, 85, 136; 10:363, 364, 392, 407; 11:202, 244
bounds settled, 6:16, 24, 28
claims outlet at Shawamet, 5:248, 249
committee to dispose of lands at, 5:49
contribution from Ireland, 5:222
controversy about Showamet purchase, 6:16, 17
controversy with Rehoboth about bounds, 5:49, 84, 170
controversy with Taunton, 5:106
delinquent in paying rates, 6:177, 226, 269
freemen in 1670, 5:279
lands laid out, 6:64
made a township, 4:169
military officers, 6:97, 109, 189, 210, 215, 223
Papasquash Neck granted to, 5:24
privileges of, 4:176
rates, 5:207, 243; 6:215, 220, 252, 255, 265; 8:126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 149, 150, 156, 158, 159, 162, 164, 167, 169
raters chosen, 6:265
soldiers, 5:74; 6:216, 232, 249
summoned to answer for not sending deputies, 6:265
town privileges, 5:24
Tassacust / Tassacausett, 4:128, 152

Taughtacanteist Hill, 12:114

See also Cohannett
allowed to purchase land for calves' pasture, 2:102
Assonett Neck annexed to, 6:94
bounds, 2:99; 4:31
charges of Indian war abated, 2:92
commitee to settle town bounds, 3:172, 216
committees, 2:16, 40, 46, 57, 59, 63, 68, 72, 74, 94, 104, 117, 123, 144, 154, 168
complaint against intruders, 4:34
complaint of sundry grievances, 3:122
constables for, 1:141, 155
collection from Ireland, 5:222
controversy about John Harmon, 6:54, 71, 73, 113
controversy with Rehoboth, 5:12, 170
controversy with Swansea, 5:106
difficulty about choice of officers formed into two companies, 6:224, 231, 237
dispute with Bridgewater about bounds, 5:12, 28, 159, 171
excise officers, 4:87, 151, 183
freemen in 1670, 5:276
general training appointed at, 4:161
grant to the town for repairing ways, 2:17, 109
grants to the ancient freemen of, 4:5, 19, 160
incorporated, 11:27, 34
intruders warned out, 5:155, 271
iron works, 3:89; 4:98
land granted to the freemen, 2:18, 19; 3:216
lands granted to, 4:28, 45
liquors seized at, 5:271
magistrates, 3:74, 118; 4:10
meadow grounds granted to, 1:143
military officers, 2:169, 173; 4:93
names of freemen and others, 8:176, 186, 195, 199, 204
North Purchase, Mr. Shove a proprietor, 6:37, 70, 72
ordered to raise money for war expenses, 5:263
persons prosecuted for making an alarm at, 2:75
presented for not having stock of powder, 3:6
requested to provide for Joseph Gray, 3:132, 134
school, 6:103
soldiers, 3:29, 68, 91; 5:74, 176, 185, 193, 197; 6:216, 232, 249
surveyors of ways presented, 2:135, 137

to take charge of a pauper, 2:103
town authorized to buy Indian lands, 5:88
town council, 5:186
town petitions for enlargement, 2:58

Taunton Mill River, 5:154, 157

Taunton River, 3:218; 5:20, 24, 88; 12:242
bridge, 4:159
oyster fishery at, 6:44
passage kept open for alewives, 4:57, 66

Taupoowaumsett, 12:231

Tausakaust, 12:240

Tautauchanekanesseke, 12:241

Teapanocke, 10:450

Ten Mile River, 4:96; 5:43; 6:94

Tenterden, in Old England, house and land in, sold, 12:194

Three Mile River, 5:88

Indians, 12:234
lands, 6:189
lands allotted to proprietors, 5:141
River, 4:188; 5:105, 140; 12:232, 233
alias Canteeticut River, 5:239
Weir, 12:233

Tokopissett, 12:229

Totokett, 9:210

Triangle Pond, 1:152

Trout Brook, 4:190

Tuncksus, 9:68

Turkey Point, 1:167; 12:49

Tuspaquin's Pond, land there granted to Governor Prence, 5:5

Tussukes, 4:41

Uckatimest / Ukatimest, 6:26
Island, 6:21

Unketey, 8:38

Unkoway / Uncowah / Uncowa, 9:50

Vassell's Creek, 12:135
Virginia, 9:94, 197, 199; 10:17, 22, 61
Wacagasaneps, 12:229
Wachamaucutt Neck, 5:139
Wachemucussett Brook, 5:98
Wachpusk, 12:229
Wacomx, 12:229
Wakoiett, 5:70
Wakonacob, 12:239
Wallen's Wells, 12:17
Wampaketatekam, 12:229
Wanamampuke, 2:157
Wannamoissett, made a township, and land granted to, 4:169, 175
Wanomoycel, 12:177
Wansaquatomsa River, 12:240
Wapoompauksett / Wapoampauksett, 4:3; 5:3
Waquompohchukoit, 12:241
Warranok / Warranoke / Warranot, 9:66-68; 10:44
Warwick, Rhode Island, 9:170, 171; 10:91
  a certificate given to, 9:111
  alias Shouamett, 9:222
  applies to the commissioners for advice, 9:111
  gives the commissioners notice of an intended complaint, 9:252
  Massachusetts' declaration respecting it, 9:218
  the commissioners' letter to, 9:150
Waskotassoo / Wakatasso, 5:70, 71
Wassapacoasett, 12:225, 226
Wachemoquit / Watchemoquit Neck, 12:177
Watchmoquet, 2:55
Watering Place, 12:45
Watertown, soldiers from, 10:434
Wauphaneeskitt, 12:231
Wauquanchett, 12:231
Waworamowatt, 10:250
Weakpocoinke, 12:226
Web Old Field, 1:69
We capapauge / Wekapauge / Wekapag / Weequabage / Weequapauge / Wequapeuge, \textbf{10:}199, 450
Indians, tribute received from, \textbf{10:}142

We coachett, \textbf{5:}218

Weesquebs, \textbf{5:}96

Weexco da wa / Wexcodawa, \textbf{10:}450

Wekamx x, \textbf{12:}229

Wekapag Brook, \textbf{10:}450

Welling sl ey / Welling sly / Willings ly, \textbf{2:}7, 27; \textbf{12:}95, 108, 110
alias Hobs Hole, \textbf{12:}53
Brook, \textbf{12:}61, 65, 87, 110

Wells, town of, contribution for relief of, \textbf{6:}255

Wenamett, \textbf{5:}97

Wenham, \textbf{10:}434

Wequahutt / Weequahutt / Wequahunt, \textbf{5:}67, 178

Wequaquett, at Marshpee, \textbf{6:}159

Wequasett, \textbf{4:}189

Wequayet,
Harbor, 159
River, \textbf{6:}160

Wesquabenansett, \textbf{8:}38

West Meadow called Lakenhame, \textbf{1:}166

West Newland, in Scituate, \textbf{1:}124, 136, 159

Westchester,
by the Dutch called East Dorfe, or East Town, \textbf{10:}301, 302

Wethersfield, Connecticut, \textbf{10:}12, 24, 208, 211
Indians at, encouraged to refrain from Powwowing and from labor on the Lord's day, \textbf{10:}227
massacre at, \textbf{10:}229

Weweante, \textbf{5:}72

Weymouth, \textbf{4:}128; \textbf{9:}1
soldiers from, \textbf{10:}434

Whetstone’s Vineyard Brook, \textbf{4:}130

Wickford, \textbf{10:}412

Willingsley, Wellingsley, \textbf{1:}48, 76, 78

Willingsley, Wellingsly Brook, \textbf{1:}79, 159

Winberry Hill, \textbf{12:}27

Winnetuckquett, \textbf{2:}88

Winnatucksett / Winatuc / Winnatuxet, \textbf{5:}200; \textbf{7:}251, 272
River, \textbf{4:}42; \textbf{7:}310
Winslow's Walk, 1:65
Winter Harbor, 2:149
Wishoea, 5:109

Woberry / Wooberry / Wooberry, 12:96, 108, 112
Plain, 1:76, 99

Woburn, soldiers from, 10:434

Wonammanitt, 12:231

Wonickcomquake / Wonquaquake / Wonconquake River, 6:115; 7:258, 271

Wood Island, 1:159; 2:25; 12:63, 76, 81

Woodbee, otherwise named Knaves Acre, 12:15

Wooquutacakoospa / Wooqutcakoospa, at Marshpee, 6:159

Woranoake, to be under the jurisdiction of Massachusetts, 9:21

Worononorake, 10:266

Woworowanecke, 10:284

Yanticke, 7:258

See also Mattacheese
admission of inhabitants regulated, 1:142
allowed to make military regulations, 2:62
and Sandwich to build a bridge, 11:28
bounds, 2:19, 21; 3:165, 175
building there regulated, 1:131
claims Satucket, 5:110
committee to dispose of lands, 2:20, 130; 4:167; 6:51
committees, 2:16, 40, 57, 60, 63, 68, 72, 74, 94, 95, 104, 117, 123, 144, 154, 168
complaint about duty on whales, 4:9
complaint against, etc., 7:59, 60
complaint against Richard Childs, 3:220
complaint of, concerning rates, 6:257
constables for, 1:116, 125, 135, 141, 155
contribution from Ireland, 5:222
controversy with Indians, 5:148
controversy with Janno, 3:113, 114, 117, 145, 146
controversy with Lieutenant Porter and town of, 7:51, 53
Courts held at, 2:73, 128
excise officers, 4:67, 105, 110, 151, 183
fortification, 2:65
freemen, 5:276
general training to be at, 4:39, 64
gift by Andrew Hellot to the town's poor, 2:70
Indians, lands purchased for, 4:97
inhabitants of, 1:108
John Abraham warned out of, 6:125
judgment against, for not building Eel River bridge, 3:20
land confirmed to the church, 2:62
lands granted to the town, 2:128, 129
magistrate of, 1:155
Mannamoiett annexed to, 4:97
military officers, 2:63; 3:38, 87, 91, 143, 169; 4:15, 65; 5:48, 146, 150; 6:64, 79, 97
names of freemen and others of, 8:176, 185, 194, 200, 204
ordinary, 2:105; 4:167; 5:43, 223
planting grounds to be divided, 1:117
presented for not building Eel River bridge, 3:10
presented for not repairing ways, 2:60
presented for want of a pound, 2:42
regulations for building houses, 3:207, 212
required to choose an innholder, 6:56
required to make a rate, 2:20
required to support a minister, 3:155
soldiers, 2:91; 3:29, 68, 92; 5:74, 176, 185, 193, 197; 6:216, 232, 249
standard of weights, 2:126
stocks and pound, 1:135
swine unringed, 1:117
to be exercised in the use of arms, 1:130
town council, 5:186
William Nicaron vs., 7:106
Accounts,
  between the colonies audited, 10:107
  for public services to be settled, 11:61, 93, 171

Acquittance sent to the corporation in England, 10:166

Actions,
  See also Attachments
  against proprietors of common lands, 6:194
    appeals regulated, 11:227
    charges paid before entry, 11:63, 74, 93, 130, 167, 251
    entered as soon as commenced, 11:44
    limitations of, 11:48, 49, 225, 226
    magistrates to try none out of their own towns, 6:193
    not to be tried at June court, 11:93
    penalty for bringing in any other jurisdiction, 11:64
    to be entered upon the warrants or summons going out, 11:94
    under forty shillings tried by Governor and Assistants, 1:29
    where tried when parties live in different towns, 6:115

Acts of the Commissioners of the United Colonies, Book of, referred to, 9:150

Address,
  by Court to the inhabitants, 11:72, 148
    to His Majesty, for confirmation of patent, 11:186
    to the King, 6:20, 36, 50

Administration,
  of estates, 11:15, 112
    of estates and probate of wills, 1:17; 9:137

Admiralty Court established, 6:139

Adultery, punished, 11:12, 95, 172

Adventure, the bark, 6:68

Agent sent to England, 6:99

Agreement for the bounds between Plymouth and Massachusetts, 9:1

Alarm, how given, 4:144; 11:26, 106

Alewives,
  passage kept open for, in Taunton River, 4:57, 66
  penalty for stopping them, 11:49
    used for manure in Plymouth, 1:17
    weirs for, 11:34

Allotments,
  of lands, 11:4
    unimproved to be surrendered, 1:17

Ammunition, 4:23, 144
  See also Arms and ammunition
    account of, 4:52
    apportioned, 5:206
    brought into the government, invoice of, to be taken, 4:23
    law recommended that none be sold to any person out of the United Colonies, 9:65
    procured for soldiers, 2:47
Ancient freemen, lands of, 4:18
servants, land granted to, 4:189

Anne, the ship, 12:5, 9, 11-13

Anne and Elizabeth, the, 6:48, 49

Antinomianism, 9:81

Appeal from verdict of selectmen, 6:92

Apportionment,
See also Rates
of contribution received from Ireland, 5:222
of money raised for war, 5:191, 192
of rates, 5:207, 243; 6:251, 254
of rates and soldiers, 2:64
of rates on the inhabitants, 1:9-11, 27-29
of soldiers and ammunition, 5:197, 206
of troops upon the several towns, 3:29, 54, 68, 91

Appraisement of goods taken by execution, 11:234, 250

Arbitrators,
appointed by the Dutch Governor and the commissioners, 9:186, 187
their award, 9:188; 10:18

Arms and ammunition,
See also Military affairs
a further supply of powder, bullets, and match recommended, 9:140
allowed for service, 11:41, 104, 180
ammunition, etc., not to be sold to Indians, 5:59
ammunition provided, 6:237, 267
divided among the colonies, 10:34
each person to be provided with, 11:14, 17, 181, 251, 252
each town to have a stock of, 11:51, 105, 181
every freeman to have, 1:6
fines of such as are defective in, 11:43, 44, 104, 180, 234, 245
inhabitants instructed in the use of, 11:30, 31
matchlocks not allowed, 11:245
men required to be raised to make war upon Ninigret, 10:427
muskets, swords, etc., belonging to the colonies, to be delivered to the inhabitants of Massachusetts, 10:424
not to be sold to French, Dutch, or Indians, 9:22, 105
one hundred and fifty-three foot soldiers, with complete arms, to be impressed, 10:434
order concerning, 6:56
orders of the council for impressment of men, horses, etc., 10:421
penalty for being unprovided with, 5:200
penalty for lending to Indians, 11:185
penalty for repairing for Indians, 11:185
persons fined for not being provided with, 2:171
procured for soldiers, 2:65
provision and ammunition to be supplied for one thousand men, 10:459
sent to the United Colonies by the corporation in England, 10:33
superintendents appointed, 11:49, 180
the surveyor general to deliver powder and shot to Major Willard, 10:435
to be carried to the meeting on the Lord's day, 5:176
to be constantly kept in readiness and examined four times a year, 9:12
to be provided by each town, 2:96
to be secured, 4:145

Arson, punished with death, 11:12, 95, 172

Articles,
amended and passed by the General Court of Massachusetts, 10:340-345
approved by the General Assembly of Connecticut, 10:451
between Massachusetts, Plymouth, and Connecticut, agreed upon, to be presented to the General Courts, 10:334-339
copy, fairly written in parchment, presented to the commissioners, by Mr. Edward Rawson, 10:352
of Confederation, 9:3
question propounded by the General Court of Massachusetts, whether the commissioners have power to engage the
colonies in war, 10:74-88
propounded by the Dutch governor, 10:40
ratified, fully concluded, and signed by the commissioners, 10:346-351

Assault, 7:6, 35, 56, 58, 116

Assignment of debts valid, 11:259

Assistants, 1:5, 21, 32, 36, 37, 48, 53, 79, 86, 98, 116, 125, 140, 154; 5:17, 34, 55, 90, 112, 143, 163, 194, 229, 256
See also Magistrates
allowance to, 8:118
chosen, 3:7, 30, 48, 77, 99, 114, 134, 162, 187, 214; 4:13, 36, 60, 90, 122, 147, 179
fine for not serving, 11:10
oath of, 3:59; 11:9, 83, 160
paid for services, 11:212, 219
salary of, 8:130, 137
their power and duty, 11:8, 82, 83, 159
to be chosen, 11:7, 58, 156

Attachments, 3:113, 174, 222
against foreigners, 6:121

Attorneys, their allowance, 11:251

Auditor of Massachusetts, accounts between the colonies, audited by, 10:107

Bankrupts' goods distributed among creditors, 1:22, 116

Baptism, to be administered only to church members and their children, 9:81

Bark,
boards, plank, etc., exportation of, prohibited, 5:104, 106
exportation prohibited, 11:222, 231

Bark built at Plymouth by contribution, 2:31

Barstow's Bridge, 6:100

Bass fishing,
at Cape Cod leased, 6:139
grand jury inquire by what authority the Court prohibits, 3:10
privileges granted to Messrs. Prence and Paddy, 2:161, 162

Beans,
exportation prohibited, 11:4
not to be transported, 12:8

Beaver,
confiscation of, 10:198
trade, in New England, 12:132

Beer,
price regulated, 11:17, 113, 195
to be kept by retailers of liquors, 11:222

Bible,
See also Eliot
about half done, the printer hopes it will be finished in a year, 10:275
bill of particulars disbursed for printing, 10:278, 279
corporation in England desire that Mr. Johnson's name may be mentioned as one of the printers of, 10:241
disbursements for printing, 10:296
distribution of, 10:243
in the Indian language, Mr. Eliot urges the printing of, 10:217
Mr. Johnson will be gratified with the honor of the impression, 10:243
Old and New Testament to be printed, 10:243
the foundation of true religion from the Old and New Testament, 10:239
twenty copies to be sent to England, 10:295

Births and burials recorded, 11:52, 53, 189

Boards,
  duty on, 11:59, 118, 119, 132, 203
  exportation prohibited, 11:222
  price fixed, 11:222

Boat wreck, English that suffered, killed by Indians, 9:142

Boats, barks, or tackling of, not to be sold to Indians, 10:158

Book debts recoverable, 11:48, 49, 255

Book of the Acts of the Commissioners, referred to, 9:150

Book-binding, 10:317, 330, 356, 385, 410

Books, giving of, to the public library in Harvard College, honorable and profitable to the country, 9:95

Bounds,
  and limits between the United Colonies and New Netherland, 10:20
  between Middleborough and Bridgewater, 11:241
  between Plymouth and Connecticuct, 11:55
  between Plymouth and Massachusetts, Commissioners appointed to set, 11:34
  of Plymouth Patent, 11:21, 75, 76, 151, 152

Breach of promise, 7:101, 116

Bridge / Bridges,
  at Dartmouth, 4:129
  at Eel River, 1:156; 4:108, 109, 159; 6:100
    by whom made, 2:127, 136, 147
    repaired, 3:193
    Sandwich, Yarmouth, and Barnstable presented for not building, 3:10
    Sandwich, Yarmouth, and Barnstable required to build, 3:20, 22
  at Jones/Joanes River, 1:114, 135; 3:86; 4:23, 41, 109, 128; 6:100
    out of repair, 2:121, 163
    to be repaired, 3:13, 17, 69, 87, 176, 219
  at Jones, South, and Eel Rivers, 11:28
  at North River, 4:41, 68, 69; 5:124, 172; 6:100
    built by William Barstow, 3:108, 123, 192
  at South River,
    presented, 3:69
  at Taunton River, 4:159
  Barstow's, 6:100

Bristol Merchant, the ship, 6:178, 179

Burke, work on heraldry by, cited, 10:406

Burning houses punished with death, 11:12, 95, 172

Bushel, standard established, 1:34, 35; 11:46, 49, 50, 61

Cages in each town, 11:11, 126, 166, 205
Cambridge College,
See also Harvard College
contribution for, 11:232, 233

Canoes, regulations respecting, 3:208, 209

Cape Cod fishery,
duty paid by foreigners, 11:131, 206
regulated, 11:228, 229, 231

Capital offences, 11:12, 94, 95, 172

Captain,
commission of, 4:142; 6:140
salary of, 5:175

Card playing prohibited, 11:66, 96, 173

Carpenters, law concerning, 12:8

Casks, regulations about, 11:59, 60, 116, 199

Catechism / Catechisms,
framed by Mr. Peirson, to be translated into the Indian languages, 10:176
in the Indian language, Mr. Eliot preparing to print, 10:105
Mr. Peirson's, 10:120, 188, 202, 203, 215
of Mr. Eliot, one thousand copies to be printed, 10:265
paper used in printing, 10:310
printed, 10:120, 219
to be communicated to the Indians, 10:289
to be printed, 10:204, 215, 216
to be printed in the Indian language, 10:106, 120, 123

Cattle,
division of, 12:9
herding regulated, 11:16
lost, satisfaction to be made for, 12:13
marks to be recorded, 1:62; 11:12
of foreigners, rated, 5:216

Certificate of appointment of commissioners, form of, 9:13
granted to the town of Warwick, 9:111
granted to Youghco and others, that they are tributaries to the English, 9:18, 19
trespassing, to be impounded, 11:17, 65, 116

Charter,
See also Patent
application to be made for a new, 6:260, 261
application to King for confirmation and enlargement of, 6:99
application to King for new, 6:259, 261
copy to be sent to Sir Henry Ashurst, 6:260
granted January 13, 1629, referred to, 11:6
granted to Connecticut, 10:286
granted to the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in America, 10:272
to William Bradford, to be recorded, 6:210

Children,
born in the colony, their privilege, 11:16, 188
of poor persons, orders relating to, 11:38, 120, 193, 194

Christian Indians, lands of, 6:72

Church elders, their opinions asked respecting toleration, 5:233

Church government, 4:86
Church of Plymouth, agent of, deed from Ralph Smyth, 12:79

Churches,
   at Bridgewater, 6:26
   at Scituate, 6:26, 27, 57, 63
   Indian, 10:218
   none to be established without leave of government, 11:57
   of New England, truths wherein they walk to be set upon their own firm and clear foundations, 9:28
   of Hartford, letter sent to, 10:175
   questions arising in, to be decided by a Council or Synod, 10:328
   their liberties to be maintained, 2:106

Cider, penalty for selling without license, 11:218

Clay, place for digging, 1:14

Clerk of the Court,
   Nathaniel Morton, sworn, 3:16
   Nathaniel Souther, 1:48
   oath of, 3:60

Clerk / Clerks
   fees, 1:170; 11:85, 86, 161, 162
   salary,
     twenty pounds, 2:34
   salary and oath, 11:35, 37, 85, 161
   to be chosen, 11:7

Coal mine sought for by Plymouth, 2:87

Coining of money, see Money

Coissett Indians, 10:375, 376

College, see Harvard College

College at Cambridge,
   See also Harvard College
   contributions for, 11:232, 233

College buildings, in a decaying condition, will require repair and enlargement, 9:216
   See also Harvard College

Colony House, 3:14, 195
   at Plain Dealing, 4:184
   bought of Edward Gray, 4:21, 44
   late Governor Prence's, see PRENCE

Combination, made at Cape Cod, November 11, 1620 [Mayflower Compact], referred to, 11:6

Commander-in-chief, pay of, 5:74

Commanders and common soldiers, salaries of, 5:175

Commissary general,
   salary of, 5:176
   Thomas Huckens chosen, 5:175

Commission,
   See also Instructions
   draft of, to the commander-in-chief in Philip's war, 10:457
   or instructions to commanders and soldiers sent to the Narragansett Sachems, 9:168

Commissioners,
   for maritime offences, 6:137, 138
instructions to, 6:212, 250
salary of, 6:219
to be chosen by the towns, 3:53
to settle bounds with Massachusetts, 1:127

Commissioners for Connecticut, 9:8, 9, 16, 31, 61, 84, 109, 139, 161, 192
ask for allowance for seeking and marking out a way from Hartford to Massachusetts, 10:108
complain against the Dutch agent at Hartford, 9:61
object against Mr. Winthrop's claim to lands, 9:104
reasons for customs at Saybrook, 9:90
remonstrate against the Massachusetts law about customs, 9:156
reply to Massachusetts about the Pequot country, 10:232
reply to Massachusetts' declaration about Warwick, 9:220
reply to Massachusetts' proposals about their south line, 9:150, 151, 153-155

Commissioners for Massachusetts,
a reply to, 10:192
account brought in by, 10:155
and Plymouth Commissioners appointed to settle bounds between, 11:34
answer of the other commissioners, 10:192
authorized to appoint instructors for the Indians, 10:168
claim precedence, 9:16
declaration respecting Warwick and Gorton, 9:218
desire advice how to deal with Gorton and company, 9:170, 171
object against sending messengers to the Indians, 10:192
object to the message to Ninigret, 10:192
petition for a hearing in relation to the Pequot country, 10:298, 299
reasons against impost at Saybrook, 9:89
reply to the commissioners for Connecticut,
about running Massachusetts' south line, 9:151
about the Pequot country, 10:230, 234
to account with Mr. Green for printing, and Mr. Weld for diet, etc., of Indians, 10:246
to act for the Indians, 10:311
to dispose of tools for the advantage of the Indian stock, 10:109
to give order for finishing the building at the college, 10:128, 129
to send a letter to the corporation in England, 10:329
to take care for the education of Indian youths at the college, 10:129

Commissioners for New Haven, 10:72, 78, 113, 135, 153, 178, 197, 213, 238, 254, 271, 290, 312, 374
actings of, approved by the commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:322
and Connecticut, difference between, 10:318, 324
and Connecticut united, 10:325
complain against the Dutch and Swedes, 9:13
remarks upon Massachusetts' declaration about Warwick, 9:220
their appointment, and acting, objected to by Connecticut commissioners, 10:322
to agree with John Young for his vessel, 10:152

desire that satisfaction may be demanded of Mons. D'Aulney for injuries received from him, 9:25
present a narrative of the beginning and progress of Philip's war, 10:362
protest against Massachusetts' proceedings, 9:222
remarks on Massachusetts' declaration about Warwick, 9:221

Commissioners from England,
proceedings of, 4:85, 86, 92, 101, 102, 110
reception of, 4:62, 72

Commissioners of Charles II., £100 to be raised to pay for entertainment of, 8:112

about to adjourn without proceeding to business, 10:88
accept the submission of Massachusetts commissioners, conditionally, 10:114
act of, for a life guard, 10:457
advise that future meetings of the commissioners be triennial, 10:319
advise to put Miantinomo to death, and promise Uncas protection, 9:11
allow Massachusetts to issue commissions against Mons. D'Aulney in case, 10:25
allow Massachusetts to treat with Mons. De la Tour for forts at St. Johns, in case, 9:25
an answer to their letter to the Governor of Rhode Island, 10:99
an extra meeting of, appointed, in case the Narragansetts "attend not the colonies just satisfaction," etc., 9:82
answer to Henry Dunster's petition, 9:95
answer to proposals from the Governor of New France, 9:202
answer to the Dutch Governor's proposals, 9:175
applied to, by Southampton, for assistance against the Indians, 10:149
apply to reverend elders about a confession of faith, 9:28
appoint a committee to join with a committee from Massachusetts General Court in drawing up a statement of the case between the English and Dutch, 10:52
appoint a day of fasting and prayer, 10:358
appoint a major general and council of war, 10:33
appoint governors for the Indians, 10:142, 199, 285
appointment of arbitrators, 9:187
approve Massachusetts' proposal of a treaty with Mons. D'Aulney, 9:25
approve of a war with the Indians, 10:364
authorize detention and trial of a vessel, 10:100, 101
Book of the Acts of, referred to, 9:150
certificate of appointment of, 9:13
certificate to the town of Warwick, 9:111
chosen, 4:14, 46, 60, 90, 122, 147, 180; 6:9, 34, 59, 83, 106, 127, 185, 264; 9:8, 9, 16, 31, 61, 84, 109, 139, 161, 192
complain of the conduct of Connecticut, 10:327
confirmation of articles of peace between Massachusetts and Mons. D'Aulney, 9:59
consult the Council of Massachusetts and the neighboring elders about the declaration against the Dutch, 10:25
consult the elders, etc., about war with the Indians, 9:33
direct that suitable treatment be given to commissioners sent over by his Majesty, 10:318
dissatisfied with an answer from the Indians, 9:86
dissatisfied with Ninegret's conduct, 9:145
determine upon a complaint against Uncas, 9:72
determine upon war against the Narragansetts, 10:98
decree on the necessity of fortifying Narraganset country, 10:318
direct that suitable treatment be given to commissioners sent over by his Majesty, 10:318
dissatisfied with an answer from the Indians, 9:86
dissatisfied with Ninegret's conduct, 9:145
distribute arms among the colonies, 10:33
expenses of their guard, 3:108
grant Massachusetts precedence of the other colonies, 9:16
horses provided for, 3:86
instructions of, 4:156
instructions to a messenger sent to Rhode Island, 10:92
instructions to messengers sent to the Indians, 9:17, 18, 32, 41, 66, 69, 75, 85, 89, 117, 168; 10:88, 89, 115-117, 171, 190, 233, 248
instructions to the commander-in-chief against the Indians, 10:131
King Charles's letter to, about the Narraganset country, 10:320
laws for the government of the Indians, 10:142, 143
letter from, 5:184; 10:457
letter from Captain John Underhill to, 10:52
letter to Captain Mason, 9:35
letter to the Dutch Governor at Manhatoes, 9:62-64, 78, 107, 113, 147, 174, 175, 179, 180, 184, 185, 210, 214; 10:27,
letter to Edward Rawson, 10:129, 139
letter to Edward Winslow, 9:165, 198
letter to Edward Winslow and Mr. Pelham, 9:166
letter to Hezekiah Usher, 10:264
letter to King Charles II., with the New Testament in the Indian language, 10:255
letter to Major Simon Willard, 10:148
letter to Mr. Mayhew, 9:205; 10:123, 209
letter to Rev. Mr. Eliot, 9:203; 10:121, 140
letter to the church at Hartford, 10:175
letter to the General Court of Connecticut, 10:179, 207
letter to the Governor of New France, 9:201
letter to the Governor of Rhode Island, 9:215; 10:90, 180, 266, 287
letter to the magistrates of Massachusetts, 10:155
letter to the President and Fellows of Harvard College, 9:216
letter to the town of New London, 10:304
letter to the town of Southerstown, 10:305
letter to the town of Warwick, 9:150
letter to William Westerhouse, 9:112
Letters to the commissioners and others, see Letter / letters
Major Simon Willard's letter to, 10:144
meetings appointed, 9:138, 139
meetings held at:
  Boston, Sept. 7, 1643, 9:9, 14
  Boston, July 28, 1645, 9:31
  Boston, July 26, 1647, 9:84
  Boston, July 23, 1649, 9:139
  Boston, April 19, 1653, 10:3
  Boston, May 31, 1653, 10:71
  Boston, Sept. 1, 1653, 10:78
  Boston, Sept. 3, 1657, 10:178
  Boston, Sept. 2, 1658, 10:197
  Boston, Sept. 4, 1662, 10:271
  Boston, Sept. 3, 1663, 10:290
  Boston, June 1, 1670, 10:334
  Boston, Nov. and Dec., 1675, 10:357-364, 456-460
  Boston, Jan. 6, 1675/6, 10:461
  Boston, Aug. 25, 1679, 10:407
  Boston, Sept. 6, 1681, 10:410
  Hartford, Sept. 5, 1644, 9:16
  Hartford, Sept. 5, 1650, 9:161
  Hartford, Sept. 7, 1654, 10:113
  Hartford, Sept. 1, 1659, 10:213
  Hartford, Sept. 1, 1664, 10:312
  Hartford, Sept. 15, 1667, 10:323
  Hartford, Aug. 21, 1673, 10:386
  Hartford, Sept. 5, 1678, 10:389
  Hartford, Sept. 5, 1684, 10:411
  New Haven, Sept. 9 [3],* 1646, 9:61
  New Haven, Sept. 4, 1651, 9:192
  New Haven, Sept. 6, 1655, 10:135
  New Haven, Sept. 6, 1660, 10:238
  Plymouth, 5:77
  Plymouth, Sept. 7, 1648, 9:109
  Plymouth, Sept. 2, 1652, 10:373
  Plymouth, Sept. 4, 1656, 10:153
  Plymouth, Sept. 5, 1661, 10:254
  Plymouth, Sept. 5, 1672, 10:351, 352
  Plymouth, March 20, 1678/9, 10:366
meetings to be held at Boston, Plymouth, and Hartford, 10:335
meetings to be held once in three years, 10:332, 335
mortgage deed of Narraganset country to, 10:449
opinion in the dispute between Connecticut and New Haven, 10:309
order a room to be built at the college, for the accommodation of sir Indian students, 10:107
order about the Pequots, 9:111
order for apprehending Lieut. General Whalley and Major General Goffe, two of the judges of Charles I., 10:269
order of, in relation to the Pequot country, 10:299
order that Thomas Stanton, Jun., and John Stanton be educated and maintained at Cambridge, out of the corporation stock, 10:128, 129
orders concerning meetings, 9:6, 84, 85, 158
paid for services, 4:72
proceedings upon New Haven petition about Delaware, 9:213
proposals to, from the committee of the General Court of Massachusetts, 9:118
propose amendments to the confederation, 10:327
propose questions to Massachusetts about their sitting and adjournment, 10:34, 35
propositions to, from the General Court of Massachusetts concerning the Dutch, 10:52
protest against the Pequots' withdrawing from their subjection to Uncas, 9:145
questions proposed to, by Hempstead on Long Island, 10:51
receive an explanation from the General Court of Massachusetts, 10:88
receive letters from the Dutch Governor, 10:26
recommend the promotion of piety and suppression of vice and error, 9:81
recommend to each General Court to provide a suitable maintenance for ministers, 9:20
remonstrance against the Massachusetts law about customs, 9:157
reply to Massachusetts respecting offensive war, 10:79, 81, 84
reply to Simon Bradstreet, in relation to declaration of war against Ninigret, 10:103
reply to the Dutch Governor's complaint about a violation of the treaty of 1650, 10:300, 303
reply to the proposals of the committee of the General Court of Massachusetts, 9:126
send agents to the Dutch Governor, 10:26
send to the Governor of Massachusetts for soldiers, 10:419
six to be a quorum, 9:85
the General Court of Massachusetts question their power to engage the colonies in war, 10:74-88
their answer to Massachusetts concerning the Dutch, 10:52-58
their charges paid, 5:7
their commission and instructions to the agents sent to the Dutch, 10:29
their commission to a commander-in-chief against the Indians, 10:130
their commission to an Indian Governor, 10:142
their commission to John Young, 10:152
their determination about war with the Indians, 9:34
their order to Southhampton in consequence, 10:149
their power as to offensive war questioned by Massachusetts, 10:74, 78
their powers and instructions, 3:26, 67
their propositions, 2:93
they determine on war against Ninigret, 3:67
to be chosen, 11:62, 81, 123, 157, 161
to bring, annually, the number of males in their several colonies, 9:24
to report at each meeting how the several jurisdictions are furnished with arms and ammunition, 9:12
Warwick (town) gives them notice of an intended complaint against them, 9:217

Commissions of military officers, 4:142
Committee of the General Court of Massachusetts, proposals from, and the commissioners' reply, 9:118-128

Committees, see Deputies

Committees of each town, 2:16, 40, 45, 57, 59, 63, 68, 72, 74, 75, 94, 95, 117, 123, 144, 154, 167, 168

Committeeship for settling plantations, 1:113

Common lands, 6:194, 231
See also Plymouth
meetings of proprietors, 11:257
timber to be preserved, 11:13

Confederacy, that shall plot or contrive any thing to the hurt of the plantation, not to be entered into, 12:220

Confederation, for the hurt of the plantation, known certainly, or by conjecture, to be forthwith made known to the Governor, 12:220
Confederation between the United Colonies, 2:53, 56; 9:9
a new one in contemplation, 10:323
a new one objected against, 10:324
amendments to the, proposed, 10:327, 328
draft of, agreed to be proposed to the General Courts, 10:334
draft of, proposed by Massachusetts, 10:340
instructions to commissioners, 3:63, 67
letter from Massachusetts concerning, 3:33, 43
letter to be sent to Massachusetts concerning, 4:92
letters of the General Courts of Massachusetts and Plymouth concerning, 10:110, 111
meeting of deputies concerning, 3:62, 63
ratified and concluded, 10:381
to be continued, 11:230

Confession of doctrine and discipline to be approved by the churches of New England, recommended, 9:28

Congregations, a declaration of the grounds of the expedition against Ninigret to be published by the elders of the several, in the colony of Massachusetts, 10:435-437

Conquest lands, 6:188
claimed by Mr. Gray and others, 5:239
to be sold, 6:19

fined for illegal impressment, and released, 5:190
fined for not serving, 11:127, 165, 166
fined for not taking oath, 11:64, 90
may appoint deputies, 11:33, 43, 90, 165
oath of, 3:59; 11:10, 164
of the several towns, 6:10, 11, 35, 60, 84, 85, 107, 128, 165, 185-187
of the year 1686 to be accountable to the Treasurer, 6:209
orders concerning, 6:214, 260
their duty in collecting rates, 11:215, 216, 220
their fees, 11:214
their powers, 11:30, 88, 89, 164-166, 250
to be chosen, 11:7, 157
to collect fines, 11:67, 89, 143, 165, 211
to have staves, 11:122, 165
to make up their accounts, 6:234
See also Rates
to see that highways are made and kept in repair, 11:11
to serve executions issued by selectmen, 11:223
to warn town meetings, 11:36, 88, 165

Constitution, 11:20-24, 74-78, 150-154

Conviction,
two witnesses requisite for, 11:93, 168, 229

Coopers' Hall, London, 10:163

Corn,
beating mill, 1:8
exportation prohibited, 11:4
grinding mill, 1:22, 35
not to be transported, 12:8
price of, regulated, 6:169
toll for grinding, 1:68

Cornet, allowance to, 8:121
Coroner,
  chosen 1:48; 2:101
  his duty, 11:7, 81, 158, 235

Coroner's inquest, see Inquest

Corporal, salary of, 5:170

Corporation in England for promoting the Gospel in New England,
  acquaintance sent to, 10:166
  agreement with Marmaduke Johnson, 10:447
  arms and ammunition sent by, 10:33
  dissolved, 10:255, 378
  letter from, 9:162, 192 10:118, 135, 159, 161, 184, 200, 215, 239, 254, 272, 290, 313, 431
  Mr. Usher empowered to receive money from, 10:194
  revived, 10:272

Costs, paid in money, 11:250

Cottages not to be built without leave of Governor, 1:44

Council,
  See also Assistants
  oath of, 12:221
  penalty for members not serving, 1:5
  standing, proposition concerning, 4:103

Council for New England, charter of New Plymouth granted by, 11:21

Council of State of the Commonwealth of England, 10:91, 439, 442
  See also Commonwealth of England

Council of war,
  appointed, oath of members, 5:64, 73, 261
  chosen, and powers, 2:47, 64, 100; 3:26, 117, 138
  chosen and sworn, 6:67, 169, 212
  orders and conclusions of the, 5:189-194, 209, 210; 6:237
  powers and proceedings of, 3:28, 29, 54-58, 152, 153; 6:109, 140, 145, 224, 237, 238; 11:102, 178, 179
  proceedings, see also Indians' war
  their orders and names of members, 4:142-147

Council Records of Massachusetts, extracts from, 10:419-429, 434-437

Country, the, see Plymouth Colony

Country's house, 3:14, 195
  at Plymouth, 6:93
  enlarged, 5:38
  See also Governor Prence's house

County associates, or judges, 6:169, 189, 235, 243, 248, 268, 269

Court / Courts, 6:39, 193, 194, 214, 217, 230, 247, 248, 260
  See also General Court
  diet, lodging, etc., provided for Governor and magistrates during sessions of, 6:93
  for Barnstable, Sandwich, and Yarmouth, 11:34
  for different towns, 2:73, 118
  in each county, 6:193, 214, 217
  for Rehoboth, 11:55
  for small causes, 11:12, 83, 103, 158, 214
  kept among the Indians, 10:205
  magistrates to be chosen by the freemen, 6:247
  majors and council of war, 6:169
of Admiralty, 6:137, 138, 140
 Assistants to try actions, 6:193
 of selectmen, see Selectmen
 place for holding, 6:194
 provision made for their expenses, 3:120
 rates, payment to be enforced, 6:209
 Treasurer,
 accounts of, 6:210, 251
 to be chosen for Plymouth county, 6:251
 when and where held, 1:16, 32

Court / Courts of Assistants, 11:11, 37, 39, 57, 79, 156, 216, 249
 extent of jurisdiction, 11:13, 41
 hours for meeting, 11:39, 49
 may try small causes without jury, 11:128
 Samuel Sprague appointed recorder of the, 7:304
 special courts purchased, 11:93, 171, 229
 when holden, 2:18

Courting without parents' consent prohibited, 11:29, 108

Courts Martial, see Military affairs

Covenant of Pequot captives, 10:148

Covenants with Ninigret, copy of, 10:147

Creto cextius / certo certius, 9:76

Crimes,
 See also Fines
 abusing officers, 3:10, 68, 74, 75, 124, 125, 129, 173, 221; 4:115, 137, 183; 5:9, 53, 85, 169, 181; 6:115, 180
 apprentices running away, 6:20, 65, 152
 assault, 2:24
 bigamy, 6:44
 blasphemy, 1:35, 3:190; 4:168; 6:81
 buying land of Indians, 3:101, 175; 4:44, 49, 58, 59; 5:151
 capital, 11:12, 94, 95, 172
 card playing, 4:42, 47; 6:15, 20
 clandestine marriage, 6:6, 125
 contempt of Court, 6:182
 courting without masters' consent, 3:5
 cutting marks out of cattle, 6:94
 dancing, 2:239
 defamation, 2:12, 17, 18, 24, 45, 54, 87, 98, 140, 148, 165
 disorderly living, 1:68, 106, 118; 2:36
 disorderly marrying, 1:97
 disturbing church on Lord's day, 3:4, 111, 112
 drinking or smoking tobacco, 2:4, 12
 drinking tobacco in highway, 1:106, 118
 extortion, 1:61, 87, 97, 118, 128, 137; 2:4, 5, 12, 60; 3:167; 7:29, 73
 harboring foreigners, 1:106
 harboring servants, 3:224
 hiring land of Indians, 2:173
incest, 3:197, 199; 5:13, 21
inferior, 11:12, 18, 46-48, 95, 172-177, 236, 237
innholders entertaining townsmen, 3:17
intemperance, 6:16, 78, 82, 195
living out of bounds of any town, 3:102, 156
making false alarms, 1:68
manslaughter, 3:73; 5:156
marrying disorderly, 3:46, 206
mending Indian guns, 3:10
millers' frauds, 2:112, 135, 138, 140
murder, 1:96, 97; 2:132-134; 5:167, 224
persons tried and acquitted, 3:205; 6:82, 141, 142, 153, 154, 175
neglecting public worship, 2:174; 3:5, 10, 74, 124, 224; 4:42, 43; 5:47, 169; 6:105
not ringing swine, 1:97, 98, 107
nuisance, 2:18
obstructing ways, 1:98
offering marriage without parents' consent, 4:140, 141, 158, 159
pound breach, 3:97; 4:51, 117
rape, 5:245; 6:98
rape attempted, 3:36
receiving stolen goods, 1:75; 2:137; 5:228; 6:179
refusing to assist officers, 3:124, 158, 173, 213, 221; 6:41
refusing to serve as constable, 3:168, 174
refusing to serve as grand juror, 3:168, 223
refusing to take oath of fidelity, 3:138, 140, 154, 168, 176, 181
rescuing cattle, 3:168
rescuing Quakers from marshal, 3:191
selling guns, etc., to Indians, 3:7
selling guns, etc., to Indians, 2:8, 36, 137, 140, 147, 165, 170; 3:4, 6, 10, 36, 102, 119, 137
selling liquor to Indians, 3:75, 150, 207; 4:32, 162; 5:15, 39, 43, 48, 51, 61, 81, 107, 148, 160, 239, 253, 261, 265; 6:81, 91, 96, 171, 175, 191
servants running away, 1:7, 15; 2:30, 36, 59; 3:204
smoking in meeting, 4:47; 5:16
stopping highway, 5:10
suicide, 3:213; 5:182
swearing, 1:3; 2:9, 12, 37; 3:4, 91, 96, 199; 4:43, 52, 76, 77; 5:10, 27, 61, 94, 107, 253; 6:94
tailors' frauds, 2:5, 12
threatening speeches, 3:150, 173, 181
threatening words, 4:34
town raters neglecting their duty, 3:97
towns not choosing military officers, 3:36
towns not choosing officers, 2:135
towns not exercising militia, 2:70, 117, 140
towns not having pounds, stocks, and whipping posts, 2:36, 42, 163; 3:28, 36, 82
towns not having stock of powder and arms, 3:5, 6, 82
towns not providing arms, 2:135
towns not providing standards for measures, 3:52, 82
towns not repairing ways and bridges, 2:10, 135, 137, 139, 140; 3:17, 69, 82
trespass, 5:9; 6:81, 145, 152, 181
trespasses on goods, 3:5
trespasses on Indians, 3:74, 132, 175, 180, 192; 4:66, 177, 178
usury, 3:75
vagrancy, 1:163; 2:36; 4:154
witchcraft, 5:154
women abusing their husbands, 3:75

Criminal facts, etc., to be tried by jury, 12:8

Customs,
See also Revenue
imposed by Massachusetts upon the other colonies, 9:155

Deaths, untimely, to be inquired into, 11:235

Debts, etc.,
may be assigned, 11:259
paid in the specie agreed on, 11:216
questions concerning, to be tried by jury, 12:8

Debts of the colony, 6:253, 256, 265
committee respecting the, 5:242

Declaration of rights, 11:6, 20-24, 74-78, 150-154

Declaration of the Commissioners of the United Colonies against the Dutch, 10:12

Declaration of war against the Narragansetts, etc., 9:50

Dedication of the Indian Bible to Charles II., 10:311, 317

Deed of Humphrey Johnson, not acknowledged, allowed to be recorded, 5:140

Deeds, to be acknowledged and recorded, 11:52, 187, 188, 216

Defamation punished, 11:229

Deputies to the General Court, 1:126, 137, 154, 155; 3:8, 23, 31, 49, 79, 99, 135, 162, 187, 214; 4:14, 37, 60, 90, 122, 148, 180; 5:17, 34, 55, 90, 114, 144, 165, 196, 231, 256
See also Committees
and magistrates to choose a county Treasurer for Plymouth county, 6:251
chosen, 6:211
fined, 6:225
fined for absence, 4:107
inhabitants of Monamoy allowed to choose and send one to the General Court, 6:256
may be sent home for incapacity, 11:92, 170
of the several towns, 6:10, 36, 61, 85, 106, 127, 164, 185, 205, 222, 240, 256, 263
required to make preparation for war, 3:23
sent by towns to General Court, 2:45, 46; 11:31, 54, 79, 91-93, 155, 169, 170
sent home, 4:37
to vote in same body with magistrates, 11:57, 155, 156, 235

Deputy Governor, 5:55
and two Assistants authorized to press soldiers, 5:197
chosen, 6:34, 58, 83, 106, 127, 164, 185, 205, 239, 264
John Alden, 4:81
salary of, 6:219, 245
to be appointed by the Governor, 2:169; 3:7, 30
to be sworn, 11:249

Deputy marshal, see Under marshal

Desire, a vessel of that name belonging to Samuel Mayo, seized, 10:90-93

Diet, lodging, etc., provided for Governor and magistrates, 6:93
Distillers to render an account of liquors distilled, 11:135, 136

Distillery at Scituate, 4:132

Distress,
  goods taken by, to be appraised, 11:234
  goods to be sold, 11:250
  law repealed, 11:251
  sale of goods taken by, v250

Division of lands, 11:4

Divorce, 5:23, 41, 159

Documents relating to the Colonial History of New York referred to, 10:395

Dogs, mastiffs, to be provided, and used against the Indians, 10:168

Dormant lands, in what town rated, 11:142, 211

Dower, 11:13, 131

Drunkards disfranchised, 11:177

Drunkenness,
  law against persons suffering it in their houses, 1:13
  punished, 11:17, 50, 96, 101, 113, 123, 173, 197, 218, 219

Duress, deeds, etc., obtained by, void, 11:259

Dutch,
  agent at Hartford complained against, 9:61
  and English, war between, 10:425
  and Indians, evidence relating to a plot by, to cut off the English, 10:43-50
  and Swedes, injuries received from, 9:13, 107
  and Swedes at Delaware, 10:14, 15, 19
  answer, 10:388
  arms and ammunition not to be sold to them, 9:22, 65
  at Munhatoes, expedition against, 3:29, 53-57
  at New York, order concerning, 5:134
  claim all lands between Cape Cod and Cape Henlopen, 9:146
  complained against for trading with the Indians, 9:209
  declaration against, by the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:12
  fleet, letter from the Governor and Assembly of Connecticut to the commander of, 10:387
  governors to be written to, 9:13
  house within Hartford limits, 9:92
  information against, received, 10:57
  information received of their unfriendly disposition towards the English, 10:3, 4, 11
  massacred by the Indians, 10:144, 150
  messengers sent to, 10:26
  New York taken by, 10:387
  not to entertain fugitives from the English, 9:190
  opinions respecting a war with, 10:53-57
  testimonies respecting their hostile intentions against the English, 10:43
  the case between them and the English stated, 10:52, 53
  the Commissioners of the United Colonies declare there are just grounds for war against, 10:102
  their account of injuries received from the English, 10:65
  to enjoy their land at Hartford, 9:190
  transactions between them and the messengers from the United Colonies, 10:35
  vessels prohibited from coming into any ports of the United Colonies without license from the Governor, 10:93
  war, 4:144; 5:135, 136; 10:440

Dutch Governor,
  and messengers from the Commissioners of the United Colonies, correspondence between, and depositions of witnesses, 10:27-50
appointment of arbitrators, 9:186; 10:72
articles propounded by, 10:40
comes to Hartford to treat with the commissioners, 9:171
complained against, 9:112, 146
complains of a violation of the treaty of 1650, 10:299
complaints against, 10:21-25
exhibits his complaint against Connecticut, 10:299
letter from, 9:76, 77, 171, 174, 177, 183, 185, 186; 10:36, 59, 173, 301, 302, 425, 443
letter to, 9:62-64, 78, 107, 113, 147, 174, 175, 179, 180, 184, 185, 210, 214; 10:27, 35, 72, 197, 220, 303, 426, 445
many belonging to the New Haven jurisdiction, preparing to plant in Delaware, imprisoned by, 10:21
persons belonging to New Haven imprisoned by, 9:199
protest of, against New Haven, 9:61
reply to the Commissioners of the United Colonies on the above subject, 10:301
seizes a ship in New Haven harbor, 9:112, 146

Duty,
on fish and oysters, 11:131, 132, 206
on iron, boards, and whales, 11:132, 133, 207
on liquors, 11:131, 136, 186, 207, 222
on mackerel, 11:228, 233
on tar, 11:132

Dwelling-houses,
not to be covered with thatch, 12:8
to be covered with board or pale, 11:4

Eastern war, 10:397
accounts adjusted, 10:367, 368

Elders (the Rev.),
applied to about forming a confession of faith, 9:28
applied to for advice, 10:25
approve the motion, 9:28
of the several congregations, to publish the grounds of the expedition against Ninigret, 10:435-437
their answer, 10:26
their opinions about a war with the Dutch, 10:56

Election sermon [1669] printed, 5:30

Elections, 2:8, 9, 33, 34, 52, 53, 71, 83, 115, 123, 153, 166, 167
See also Governor, etc.
none in 1649, 2:139
of Governor and other officers, 11:7, 10, 59, 78-81, 154-157, 212, 240

English,
and Dutch, war between, 10:425
and New Netherlanders, register and record of passages betwixt, 10:65
commissioners, 4:62, 72, 85, 86, 92, 110
not to entertain fugitives from the Dutch, 9:190
statutes to be procured, 11:137, 139, 208

Ensign,
commission, 4:143
salary of, 5:176

Epistle dedicatory to the Indian Bible, to be prepared, 10:311

Error / Errors,
circumstantial, not to abate writs, 11:224
consideration how the spreading course of, may be stayed, 9:28, 81

Estates,
allowance to widow and children, 1:22
insolvent, divided among creditors, 11:15, 188
insolvent, to be sold to pay debts, 1:22
intestate, distributed, 1:18
of deceased persons settled, 11:13, 15, 112, 133, 188, 195

Evidence,
to be given within a year after fact, 11:229
to be in writing and filed, 11:130, 206, 249, 250

Excess in apparel, etc., to be provided against, 9:81

Excise,
See also Liquors
collectors appointed, 11:133, 186, 187
on innholders' licenses, 6:251
on wines, etc., 11:51, 131, 135, 136, 186, 207, 215
payment enforced, 11:56
penalty for insulting them, 11:54
persons prosecuted for not paying, 4:107
rates of, 2:103
receivers, 4:67, 110, 150, 183
receivers appointed, 2:105, 116, 125, 155
their oath, 11:133, 187
to be let, 11:58, 218

Excommunicated person forbidden to officiate as minister, 2:53

Execution / Executions,
against sundry persons, 6:69-71, 79, 80, 151, 173, 174
from the General Court or Court of Assistants, to be executed by the marshal, 11:94
goods taken on, delivered to plaintiff, 11:45, 65, 94
levy, how made, 11:45, 94, 171, 234, 250, 251
to issue against body or estate, 6:246

Expense, public, liquidated, 9:105

Exportation,
of hides, and other articles, prohibited, 11:119, 222, 230, 231
of provisions prohibited, 3:29

Fairs held at Duxbury, 11:32

Families inspected by selectmen, 11:223

Familism, 9:81

Fast days,
labor and sports on those days prohibited, 11:258
observed, 5:95

Fasting and prayer,
See also Humiliation
a day of, appointed by the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:358
day of, recommended, 10:398, 411
to be appointed, 11:18

Fee bill, 1:170

Fees,
for recognizances, 11:221
for surveying and measuring land, 1:148
of clerk, 11:85, 86
of jurors, 11:93, 167
of messenger, or marshal, 11:19, 87, 88, 204
of witnesses and constables, 11:214
Fences,
See also Inclosures
penalty for breaking or burning, 11:47, 97, 174
regulated, 11:61, 116, 200, 255, 256
to be divided between neighbors, 11:255, 256
to be four feet high, 11:240

Ferry,
at Jones River, 1:39, 92, 101; 11:28
at New Harbor, in Marshfield, 12:126
at North River, 1:72, 73; 3:103; 11:28, 30; 12:36, 77
regulated, 2:18, 54
at Pocassett, 4:183
land annexed to it, 5:215
regulated, 5:23, 215
at Rehoboth, 4:54, 175
to be kept by William Vassell, 1:82

Fines,
appropriated to raise a troop, 3:158, 159
collected by Treasurer's warrant to constables, 11:67, 83, 88, 160
for altering records, 11:48
for Assistants, not serving in office, 11:10
for burying persons killed without an inquest, 11:235
for buying Indians' lands, 11:41
for card playing, 11:66
for constables not serving or taking oath, 11:64, 90, 127
for coopers making unsuitable casks, 11:59, 60
for corrupting public officers, 11:48
for Court, members leaving, 11:13
for denying the Scriptures, 11:64
for disposing of trooping horse, 11:185
for fences, breaking or burning of, 11:47, 97, 174
for firing woods, 11:28, 54
for forgery, 11:48
for fornication, 11:46
for freemen not attending Court, 11:10, 84, 127
for furnishing Indian servants with guns, 11:58
for Governor's not serving, 11:10
for grand juror's not serving, 11:43
for guns, setting them for traps, 11:119
for highways, not working on them, 11:44
for horse racing, 11:236
for horses, keeping more than one's share on commons, 11:235
for Indians appearing at Plymouth during Court, 11:243
for Indians wandering from place to place, 11:254
for innholders keeping disorderly houses, 11:50, 222, 236, 258
for innholders selling liquors, except to strangers, 11:244
for insulting marshal or receiver of excise, 11:53, 54, 88
for lying, 11:63, 84, 126, 136
for mending Indians' guns, 11:43
for military officers neglecting duty, 11:50
for millers not having sealed toll dishes, 11:47
for neglecting public worship, 11:57, 58, 122
for not bringing arms to meeting, 11:67, 127, 252
for not having arms and ammunition, 11:14, 43, 44, 245
for not obeying him marshal, 11:119
for not recording marriages, births, and burials, 11:53
for not ringing swine, 11:15, 27
for not taking oath of fidelity, 11:68, 129, 138
for pound breach, 11:200
for profaning of Lord's Day, 11:57, 58, 224, 225
for Quakers, attending their meetings, 11:101
for Quakers, harboring, 11:68, 127
for removing landmarks, 11:47
for residing here without leave, 11:248
for sawing boards out of town bounds, 11:59
for sealers of leather, neglect of duty, 11:249
for selectmen not taking oath of office, 11:252
for selectmen not serving, 11:227
for selling boards for more than fixed prices, 11:222, 223
for selling by unsealed weights and measures, 11:47, 49, 50
for selling horses, boats, etc. to Indians, 11:65, 66, 222, 229
for selling liquors to Indians, 11:54, 218, 219, 234, 235
for selling liquors without license, 11:52, 128, 195
for servants embezzling goods, 11:47, 48
for shooting in night, 11:26
for smoking on Sabbath, 11:224, 225
for smoking in streets, etc., 11:27, 36, 52
for soldiers, absence from training, 11:137, 139, 185
for stopping alewives in Sandwich River, 11:49
for swearing, 11:33
for tar, making more than allowed by law, 11:214, 215
for taverners selling liquors on Lord's day, 11:137
for towns, not choosing deputies, 11:54, 92
for towns, not choosing selectmen, 11:217
for towns, not renewing bounds, 11:259, 260
for towns, not having stock of arms, 11:51
for towns, not having brands for horses, 11:123
for towns, not having wolf traps, 11:214
for trading with Indians, 11:32, 33
for travelling on Lord's day, 11:100, 138, 258
for vilifying ministry, 11:57
for wearing visors, 11:48
for witnesses refusing to attend Court, 11:251
how appropriated, 11:42, 89, 166
how collected of towns, 11:121, 166
how levied, 11:119, 220, 221
not to be levied before conviction, 11:219
paid in current country pay, or silver money, 11:63, 223, 247
payment to be secured, 11:214

Fire, alarm, how given, 11:26, 106

Firing of woods prohibited, 11:27, 28, 54, 97, 98, 174

First born children, lands granted to, and their names, 3:215, 216; 4:18, 19

Fish,
regulations for taking them, 11:220
not to be caught before they have spawned, 11:256
six score reckoned to the hundred, 11:27, 114, 198
packers to be chosen, 11:60
duty paid by foreigners fishing at Cape Cod, 11:131, 206

Fisheries,
at Cape Cod, 5:62, 177; 6:139, 140
at Cape Cod regulated, 11:228, 229, 231
at Plymouth, 1:17
order to water bailiff, 5:104
privilege let and regulated, 5:243, 244, 259
profits granted for school at Plymouth, 5:107

Fishing to be free, 11:5, 16, 114, 198

Five ten acre lots, 5:49

Flax to be cultivated by every householder, 11:32, 36
Flints, a firkin of, to be bought in England, 10:195
or match, gunpowder, etc., every man to keep by him, and to be carefully viewed four times a year, 9:12

Foreigners,
may purchase a special court, 11:93, 171
not to be brought here without leave, 11:30, 108
not to trade with the Indians in the United Colonies, 9:148, 149, 191

Forestalling prohibited, 11:29

Forfeitures, see Crimes, Duty, Excise

Forgery punished, 11:48, 96, 175

Form of grant of land, 11:24

Fornication punished, 11:12, 46, 95, 172, 219, 229

Fort at the mouth of Connecticut River, custom imposed by Connecticut for maintenance of, 9:90

Fortification,
erected, 1:6
inclosed with high fence, 1:31, 33, 34

Fortune, vessel so called, 12:5

Fowling,
and fishing, and hunting, to be free, 12:14
to be free, 11:5, 16, 114, 198

Frame of government, 11:20-24, 74-78, 150-154

Frank marriage, gift in, not defeated by devise in subsequent will of donor, 5:159

Fraudulent conveyances void, 11:259

Free custom and excise of New England, debate in Old England about revoking, 9:197

Freemen,
all required to attend Court, to make laws, etc., 11:54, 78-81, 92, 155, 156, 170
allowed further time to seek out lands, 3:84
ancient, lands of, 4:18
and others, lists of the names of, 8:173-210
county magistrates to be chosen by, 6:247
declaration of, to maintain their rights, 4:62
fined for absence, 1:5, 104
fined for not attending Court, 11:10, 84, 157
lands of, 6:58, 63; 8:154, 161, 166
at Taunton River, rates, 8:156, 158, 160, 162, 164
made a township by name of Freetown, 6:113
list of, in 1633 and 1637, 1:3, 4, 52, 53
list of, in 1670, 5:274, 279
may vote by proxy, 11:59, 80, 81, 127, 157
meet to consider propositions of the commissioners of Charles II., 4:92
oath, 11:8, 80, 156
of Taunton, land granted to them, 2:18
of Taunton, lands of, see Taunton
propositions submitted to by the Court, 4:102
propounded and admitted, 4:61; 6:130, 184, 188, 208, 239, 257, 262
their admission regulated, 3:101; 11:65, 68, 79, 155, 236
they insist on maintaining their rights, 11:186
  to send deputies to the General Court, 11:31, 91, 169, 170
  vote of towns against their being all summoned, 3:174
what persons excluded, 11:177
  whole body of,
    appeared and enacted laws, 3:115
    not to sit in small causes, 1:29

French,
  arms and ammunition not to be sold to them, 9:22
nation,
  charged with abetting Indians, 6:223
  good correspondency with, 5:266
request aid in their war against the Mohawks, 2:169
war,
  See also Canada
  preparations for, 4:144

Friendship, the ship, 12:132

Fugitive not to be delivered to his master, 10:452

Fugitives, 10:20
  not to be entertained, 9:190

Gates erected on highways, 2:41

General, salary of, 5:175

General Assembly of Connecticut, letter from, 10:451

General Court of Connecticut,
  answer to letter from, 10:207
  complain of the Narraganset Indians, 10:247
  letter to, 10:179
  message from, in relation to the instruction of the Indians, 10:128

General Court of Massachusetts,
  letter from, to the General Court of New Plymouth and answer, 10:110, 111
  message to be sent to, in relation to fishing, 11:220, 228, 229
  propositions from committee of, 9:118
  question the power of the commissioners to engage the colonies in war, 10:74-88

General Court of New Plymouth Colony, 11:11
  business of deputies to be first attended to, 11:56, 92, 170
  how constituted, 11:56, 57, 78, 155, 156
  their powers, 11:91-93
  to be held at Plymouth, 11:11
  when held, 11:41, 44, 79

General training, 11:137, 185, 208, 220, 224
  none in the year 1686, 6:194

Glass vice, and other implements, belonging thereto, to be sold, 10:331

Goats, 10:122

Goods for the Indians, invoice of, 10:133, 138, 165

Gookin's Historical Collections referred to, 10:406

Government,
  of families attended to, 11:223
  resumed from Andros's usurpations, 6:208
  to be held at Plymouth, 11:11, 13
to be tied to the town of Plymouth, 1:16

Government House, 3:14, 195
(formerly Governor Prence's), sold, 11:239

Governor, 8:94, 100, 101, 102, 108, 118, 137, 164, 165, 168
and Council, oath of, 12:221
and Council and Assistants to hire a watch, etc., 1:22
and magistrates, accommodations for, 3:121, 139; 6:93
and magistrates, salaries of, 8:128, 130, 134, 137, 155, 159, 165-167
and other officers, time fixed for election of, 1:21
authorized to press soldiers, 5:197
compensation of the, 51, 218
elest magistrate to serve in absence of the, 5:55
guard for, 1:62; 11:27, 44, 240
none elected in 1649, 2:139
not obliged to serve two years successively, 1:5
oath of, 11:8, 82, 159
penalty for not serving, 1:5; 11:10
power and duty of, 11:7, 10, 81, 158
required to reside at Plymouth, 1:16
salary of, 6:44, 219, 245, 253; 11:33, 212
 fifty pounds, 5:124

Governor and Assistants,
chosen, 11:7, 80, 156
to try causes under 40s., 11:12, 83, 158


Grand inquest, 1:54, 87, 96, 126, 155; 5:18, 36, 56, 91, 114, 145, 166, 196, 230, 256
their special inquiries, 1:119

Grand jurors, 2:16, 34, 41, 53, 56, 71, 84, 102, 116, 124, 155, 168; 6:11, 36, 60, 85, 107, 128, 165, 166, 193, 236
chosen, 3:9, 32, 49, 78, 100, 115, 135, 162, 188, 215
fined for absence, 2:171, 172
how paid, 3:143
inquire respecting Providence plantation, 2:37
refuse to be sworn, 3:121
their special inquiries, etc., 3:41, 47, 69, 82, 97
to attend County Courts, 6:193

Grand Jury,
complaints to them to be on oath, 11:11, 37, 93, 168
day to attend Court, 11:124, 168
fined for not serving, 11:43, 120, 169
paid by towns, 11:121, 168
their oath, 11:85, 169
their powers, 11:11, 18, 90, 91, 167, 168
to be chosen, 11:157
to inspect weights, etc., 11:54, 91

Grants of land,
form of, 11:24
restricted, 1:83; 11:55

Guardians to minors under fourteen years, 6:121

Guns,
allowed for military service, 11:41, 180, 245
lost in the war to be paid for, 6:228
not to be set as traps, 11:230
order in relation to shooting and discharge of, 5:177, 189

Halberts to be provided by towns, 11:105

Handicraftsmen, law concerning, 12:8

Harvard College, 9:20, 82; 10:228
building at, to be finished, 10:128
building to be erected for Indian scholars at, 10:120
degrees here taken may be so accounted in England, 9:95
library in, defective in all manner of books, 9:95
Mr. Chauncey to have the use of Indian buildings, 10:168, 190
new building to be erected, 10:351
petition of Henry Dunster, president, and answer of the commissioners, 9:93-96
President Chauncey deceased, 10:355
the commissioners' letter to the president and fellows of, 9:216

Hay grounds, surveyed and assigned, 1:14, 15, 39-41, 55-57

Hazard's State Papers, Acts of the Commissioners of the United Colonies, printed in, 10:373

Herding cattle regulated, 11:16, 117, 200

Herring weirs, 11:34

Herrings,
regulations for taking them, 1:62
used as manure, 1:31

Hides,
exportation prohibited, 11:119
law repealed, 11:124

Highways, 1:31, 58-60; 2:75
See also Ways
gates made on them, 2:41
repaired by inhabitants, 11:44, 45, 56, 112, 194
surveyor's duty, 11:44, 45, 112, 219
surveyors of, presented by grand jury, 2:2, 5
to be forty feet wide, 11:221
to be laid out, 11:11, 112, 122, 194

History of God's dispensation towards New England, printed by contribution, 11:220

Holidays, 11:18

Homicide, accidental, 4:49, 50

Hopewell, the ship, 4:171; 10:162

Horses,
and hogs, damage done to Indians by, 5:62
and mares, not to be sold to the Indians, 10:156, 158
employed in Philip's war, order concerning, 5:178
forfeited to the country, 11:222
found on the country's lands to be seized, 3:222
impressed, 11:44, 106, 178, 182
Indians allowed to buy, 4:93
law for improving breed, 11:225
none to keep more than three on the commons, 11:235
not to be driven out of town without owner's consent, 11:218
provided for military service, 11:68
racing prohibited, 11:236
strays not to be taken up at certain seasons, 11:256, 257
those forfeited to the country disposed of, 11:122
to be impressed, 10:421

to have brandmarks, 11:117, 123, 124, 200
trespassing, etc., this law repealed, 11:256
trespassing, may be killed, 11:235
when no proof of ownership is made, to belong to the country, 11:202

Hostages, Indian,
given, 9:47
released, 9:106

House of correction, 3:137; 11:120, 126, 203, 204

Housekeepers,
to be approved by Governor, etc., 1:38, 44; 11:17, 108, 191
to be provided with arms, 11:17, 105, 181

Houses and cottages not to be built remote from the public worship of God, 5:175

Humiliation, a day of,
See also Fasting
appointed by the commissioners of the United Colonies, 9:34
day of, recommended, 10:429

Hunting to be free, 11:5, 16, 114, 198; 12:14

Idleness prohibited and punished, 11:32, 90, 91, 144, 168

Impost at Saybrook,
arguments against, 9:89, 120, 132
arguments in favor of, 9:90, 128, 134
question about, 9:80
to be paid, 9:93

Impounding cattle, 11:15, 17, 65, 116, 117, 202, 203, 236, 239, 240

Impressed soldiers, 5:74, 77
released, 3:38
their petition for indemnity, 3:41

Impressment,
of messengers, 11:121, 206
of horses and men to carry baggage, 6:233
of soldiers, 2:64; 6:216, 232, 233, 238, 249-251
of soldiers and horses, 11:13, 44, 106, 178, 182
of soldiers for Dutch war, 3:29, 39, 54, 57
of soldiers for war against Ninnegret, 3:68
of vessel and seamen, 6:233
of vessels for Dutch war, 3:29, 57
of tradesmen, 11:88, 164, 258

Inclosures,
guns not to be set in them, 1:31
required to planting grounds, 1:6

Indian / Indians, 8:111, 113, 124, 134; 9:50; 10:23
See also Pequots
a room to be built for, in the college, 10:107
accidentally killed, inquest upon, 5:6
account stated, 10:139, 166, 189, 205, 206, 218, 244, 261, 277, 296, 317, 330
admitted to sue in forma pauperis, 6:262
agree to terms, 5:75, 79
aid requested in war, 4:144
all the guns of, declared forfeited, 5:63
allowance for expedition in taking arms from Indians, 5:64
allowance to keeper of prisoners, 5:174
allowed to have guns, 6:40, 108
ammunition not to be sold to, 9:21
and Dutch, testimony relating to a plot by, to cut off the English, 10:43-50
and Dutch, war between, 10:440
arms and ammunition not to be sold to, 9:22, 65, 105
arms to be taken from Indians at Saconet, 5:64
assisted in fencing, 11:219
at Long Island, invaded by Ninigret, 10:125
at Manomet,
  paid for injury done to their corn, 3:89
  James Skiffe to purchase land of, 3:104
  land purchased of, for Josias Standish, 3:207
at Marshpee, etc., see Marshpee
at Natick, £10 appropriated for their benefit, 10:280
Bibles, spectacles, and primers given to, 10:206
books, paper, and inkhorns for, 10:206
bound to pay their debts in work, 11:234, 237
bounty to them for killing wolves, 4:6
brought in, 9:206
buildings at the college, Mr. Chauncey to have the use of, 10:168, 190
buying children of, prohibited, 5:253
capital offence to sell guns to, etc., 5:173
captive Indians tried and executed, 5:204, 206
captives sold out of the colony, 11:242
children of Indians, etc., 5:153
children of Indians to be apprenticed, 5:207, 223
court, gathered at the Vineyard, 10:405
claim against Mamanuett, for defence in the war, 5:225, 239, 248
come to treat at Boston, 9:43, 87
coming clandestinely, none above fourteen years of age permitted to remain, 5:210
commissioners of Massachusetts to appoint instructors for, 10:168
committee to buy land of Philip, 4:109
complain of trespasses on their lands, 3:21, 106, 119, 132, 167, 192, 222
complaint against Wamsitta for selling lands to strangers, 4:8
complaints against Wamsitta, 4:16, 17
complaints of, 10:375
condemned to servitude, 5:168, 174
confession, in order to church estate, expense attending, 10:218
confessions of, printed in England, 10:240
controversy between Philip and other Indians, 4:24, 25
controversy with Indians about Dartmouth line, 4:168
converts, account of by E. Mayhew, referred to, 10:405
corn, a lawful tender, 6:169
  See also Corn
courts kept among, 10:205, 219; 11:239
covenant and engagement of the Indians to the English, 5:67
damages to, by hogs and horses, 5:62
days of Court assigned for their affairs, 11:235
delivered up to Wharton and others, 5:210
deserving, in Plymouth, money given to, 10:176
destroy pitch and tar, 9:69
dispute about Pottanumacutt, 5:150
dispute between Yanno and other Indians, 5:148
disputes among Indians referred to Philip, 5:102
disputes among them settled by selectmen, 11:227, 228
given to put their children apprentices to the English, 10:251, 397, 398
given to Ninnegret, 3:67, 91
expedition against Saconet Indians, 5:64, 73, 74
fined for taking up horses, 3:200
forces raised to take guns 5:64, 65
foreign, excluded from the colony, 11:128, 183
forbidden to bear arms, 11:242
forbidden to come to Plymouth during Court, 11:244
forbidden to work on the Lord's day, 11:244
from other parts to be secured, 6:213
furnished by the Dutch with guns, powder, and shot, 10:17
gifts and gratuities to well-deserving, 10:167
government of, referred to Massachusetts government, 10:168
Governor to have the superintendence of them, 11:255
grammars, 10:330
grant of lands,
  to Barnstable, 3:137, 138
  to Yarmouth, 3:145, 146
guns belonging to, not to be mended, 9:21
guns restored to Indians, 5:109
horses may be sold to them, 11:221
horses may not be sold to them, 11:229
hostages, 10:155
hostages given by, released, 9:106
hostages given by them, 9:47
hostile Indians at Elizabeth Islands, 5:209
hunting regulated, 11:254
idleness and vagrancy prohibited, 11:254
in Connecticut, the Commissioners of the United Colonies moved to take into their consideration the instruction of, 10:128
in open hostility with the English, 10:357
insolences and outrages from, 9:26
interpreters,
  and schoolmasters, paid, 10:205
  payment to, 10:218
  salary of, 10:189
invoice of goods ordered from England for, 10:133, 138, 165
John Wing licensed to exchange land, 5:239
Joseph, agrees to pay part of another Indian's debts, whom he accidentally killed, 6:178
Josiah Winslow, commander-in-chief over the forces against, 10:358
Josias, a sachem, 4:33
Keencomsett allowed to buy a horse, 4:93
land to be bought of the Indians for Ralph Allen, 5:24
lands,
  assigned to friendly Indians, 5:210, 215
  assigned to friendly Indians, located at Saconet, 5:224
  assigned to Indians, 5:203, 225
  at Satucket purchased of Indians, 4:20
  at Sepecan to be purchased by Plymouth, 3:84
  at Tuspaquin's Pond granted to Governor Prence, 5:5
  claimed by Robin of Mattacheeset, 5:140
  granted by General Court, 6:43, 44
  persons licensed to purchase, 3:123, 216, 217; 6:16
  purchased by Bridgewater, 5:105
  purchased by Captain Willet, 4:109
  purchased by John Gorum, 5:95
  purchased by Joseph Rogers, 3:142
  purchased by Josias Winslow of Tuspaquine, 5:89
  purchased by Middlebury, 5:126
  purchased by Plymouth, 5:109
  purchased by R. Bourne, 5:4, 96, 131
  purchased by Ralph Allen, 5:28, 53
  purchased by Taunton, 5:88
  purchased by William Nickerson, 3:165
  purchased for Barnstable, 4:70, 82
  purchased for Henry Wood, 4:167
  purchased for Mr. Freeman and Mr. Paddy, 4:45
  purchased for the country, 4:171
  purchased for Thomas Butler, 4:109
  purchased for Yarmouth, 4:97
  purchased of Indians for ancient freemen, 4:5, 18, 20
  the commissioners' orders about, 10:283, 284
  to be purchased of, 4:82
  towards Saconesett, to be bought, 3:217
William Nicarson fined for buying without license, 3:101
law against selling powder to, etc., 5:59
law against selling them powder repealed, 11:215, 225, 237
law against selling them powder revived, 11:219
league with Ussamequin and son, 1:133
liquor taken from Indians, 4:32
liquors found with them to be seized, 11:140, 209, 215
logic primers, 10:356
magistrate at Saconett, 6:65
makes compensation to Thomas Hinckley for taking his cow in a trap, 2:60
marshal, 8:165
Mashantampaine's controversy with Barnstable and Yarmouth, 5:147, 148
massacre perpetrated by the Wampeag and other, upon the Dutch, 10:144, 150
massacre the Dutch at Manhatoes, 10:144
mastiiff dogs to be used against, 10:168
Mattaqueson and son vs. William Nicarson, Sen., 4:64, 162, 163
measures of defence taken against, 2:145, 146
measures taken to civilize them, 11:239
message to, 10:211, 213, 214
Mohawks to be employed in service, 6:213
names and salaries of persons employed amongst, 10:167, 189, 205, 206, 218, 219, 244-246, 261-263, 277, 278, 296, 317, 318, 330, 331
names of soldiers sent against the Narragansets, and the expense of the expedition, 2:90-93
Namumpam defrauded of her lands, 4:186
Nantucket Indians charged with murder, search for, 4:80, 81
narrative of an expedition against, 10:145
narrative of the beginning of the war, 10:362
Nicholas White fined for selling liquor to Indians, 5:239
Ninigret / Ninnegret,
and the other Narraganset sachems forbidden to make further attempts against, 10:126
charged with plotting, 4:165
none to buy goods of them, 11:259
not allowed to course or take up horses, 11:201
not allowed to mark their swine, 11:218
not to be trusted, 11:259
not to come to Plymouth at Court time, 6:113, 114
not to make contract or bargain about land with William Nicarson, 4:163
Numacke's land taken for Mr. Paybody, 5:96
officers paid for services in war, 6:229
order concerning persons who have given money to, insinuating that they have been wronged, 11:124
ordered to be sold, 5:151, 174, 270
orders in relation to, 10:358-360, 364-367
overseers and constahles to be paid for services, 11:254
overseers of them appointed, 11:252-255
paid for killing wolves, 3:50, 83; 11:58, 63, 117, 131, 140, 206, 209
penalty for buying their lands, 11:41, 183, 185, 222
penalty for furnishing Indian servants with guns, 11:58, 59, 185, 242
penalty for furnishing them with money, 11:244
penalty for Indians coming clandestinely, 5:209
penalty for lending them guns, 11:240
penalty for mending their guns, 11:43
penalty for receiving land of them by gift, 11:129, 183
penalty for selling them guns, etc., 11:32, 242, 243
penalty for selling them liquors, powder, etc., 11:54, 184, 185, 218, 234, 235, 256
penalty for selling them mares, 11:222
Pequot war, 1:60-63
Pequots, to be taken from Ninigret, 10:132
persons executed for murdering an Indian, 1:96
persons fined for selling liquors to, see Crimes
persons may be licensed to sell them powder, 11:250
persons presented for selling guns, etc., to Indians, 2:8, 36
persons prosecuted for buying lands of, 5:151
persons prosecuted for trespasses upon Indians, 4:66, 68, 109
persons punished for selling liquor to, 4:32, 162
persons to make satisfaction for buying Indian lands, and these lands seized by government, 4:44, 49, 58, 59, 96
Peter,
judgment of, against Thomas Clarke, 6:152
vs. James Bell, 4:190
petition of Rev. John Eliot in behalf of, 10:451

Philip,
appears and makes an explanation of aiding our enemies, 4:164, 165
charged with aiding our enemies, 4:151
complaint against inhabitants of Rehoboth, 4:54
dispute with Francis Wast, 5:6
grant of land to James Leonard, 5:20, 24
granted leave to buy a horse, 4:93
league with, 5:79
mortgages land to colony, 5:101, 106
refuses to obey, goes to Massachusetts with complaint, 5:77
renews his league, 4:25, 26
sale of land at Assawamset Pond, 5:98
summoned to answer for his perfidy, and neighbors' aid requested, 5:76
summoned to answer the charge of aiding our enemies, 4:151

Plymouth account of the war with, 10:362
Powa's complaint against Peter Pitts, 4:183
preparations for war against them, 2:46, 47, 63-65
prohibited from discharging guns at night or on the Sabbath, 11:66, 184
prohibited from using horses, etc., belonging to the English, 11:219
prosecuted by Richard Morris, 3:148
prosecuted for selling a borrowed gun, 5:228
prosecuted for stealing, 3:90, 179, 209
prosecuted for sundry offences, 6:32, 63, 81, 82, 98, 108, 116, 152, 153, 190
prosecuted for trespasses, 4:17, 51, 57, 82, 132, 137, 138, 168, 179, 190, 191
punished for drunkenness, 11:140, 209, 234, 235, 253, 254
punished for stealing, 4:22, 92, 112, 167; 5:27, 100, 238, 253, 270
punished for trespass, 5:53, 69

Quachattasett,
acknowledges other Indians' interest in Mannomet lands, 4:115
sale to Thomas Butler, 5:98
vs. Josias (Indian), 4:8

Quanamett to be purchased of Indians, 5:37
recompense to be made to an Indian by Francis Wast, 5:22

Records for their Lands, Book of, 12:223
redeemed from servitude, 6:14, 15
removal of, from Wanomocet, 12:177
required to give up runaway servants, 11:255
required to keep within their bounds, 2:93
required to remain at home, 6:213
reward for apprehending or discovering plots of, 6:213, 214
rewards offered to, for taking prisoners, 10:360
Richard Sares's complaint against Indians, 2:118
sachem fined by the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:281
Sachemus's grant to Thomas Prencce, 5:109
Saconet Indians examined, 5:201
sale of land by Indians to Barnstable, 2:21, 130
selling liquors to, 7:242, 247, 248
several captives permitted to remain, 11:242
several tribes renew their leagues, 5:177, 201
share of plunder, 6:261, 262
sold for stealing, 5:151, 270; 11:237
soldiers raised, 10:357
soldiers raised for Canada expedition, 6:249

southern Indians not to come to Plymouth, 5:183
squa Sachem protected in her rights, 4:8
squa, witnesses and charges about, 8:165, 166
statement of cruelties of Indians, 5:243, 244
stock, how to be disposed of, 10:348
stock to be managed in future by the commissioners of Massachusetts and Plymouth, 10:497
strong liquors, horses, and boats, not to be sold to, 10:156, 158

subject to punishment for crimes, 11:253, 254
suits, 5:105, 110, 246, 247, 259
taking pawns of them prohibited, 11:234
teachers, payment to, 10:218
testimonies of, relating to Hog Island, 7:256
testimonies recorded, 6:21
testimony as to Chickatabut's bounds, 2:157
testimony about Mannomett lands, 5:124
testimony about Scauton Neck, 5:104
the commissioners' declaration to them, 9:71
the first settlers of Massachusetts, by their charter, engaged to seek the conversion of, 10:452
the French request aid against the Mohawks, 2:169
their arms seized, 11:254
their bounds to be settled, 11:220
their claim to lands, how prosecuted, 11:237, 238
their complaints against sundry persons, 2:89, 99, 103; 3:88, 175, 180
their lands purchased by Swansea, 5:24
their planting grounds to be fenced, 11:143, 213
they sell land to Mr. Hatherly and others, 2:157
tithingmen and constables, 11:253
to be exchanged for negroes, 9:71
to be rated, 11:253
to be seized, 9:70
tools, to be given to, 10:106
tools distributed to, 10:219
towns, Mr. Eliot and Mr. Mayhew move for new, 10:189
trade with them,
  amount received for the trade, 2:10
  permitted, 2:4
  persons prosecuted for trading with them, 1:50, 130
  prohibited, 11:33, 65, 184, 246
  proposals for letting the trade, 2:29; 5:11, 12; 9:22
  regulated, 1:54, 119
treaties of friendly tribes, 5:66, 70, 71, 73
treaty of peace with, 9:45
treaty with southern Indians renewed, 5:177
trespasses on their lands prevented, 4:31; 11:123, 137-140, 202, 208, 209
trespasses upon, 5:22, 31, 48, 85, 106, 140, 150, 264
trespasses upon, punished, 3:74
tribute demanded from, 9:190
trial of their actions, how conducted, 11:236
tried, 5:156
  tried and executed for murder, 5:159, 167, 224
under care of Richard Bourne, privileges granted to, 4:80
upon Long Island, forbidden to sell land to the Netherlanders, 10:69
Wampatuck's release to Mr. Hatherley, 4:185
war against, determined upon, 9:34
war with, see War
well-deserving, money given to, 10:205
who commit murder, to be prosecuted, 9:142
work,
  Mr. Blindman, Mr. Newman, and Mr. Leverich, willing to apply themselves to, letters written to them, 10:182, 183
  Mr. Eliot requests that Captain Gookin and Major Atherton may be encouraged to assist in carrying it on in respect
  of civil government, 10:182
  youths at Cambridge, diligent in their studies, 10:217
  youths living idly bound out, 11:237

Indian Bible,
See also Eliot
and other books, expense of binding, 10:330
agreement with Marmaduke Johnson to print, 10:447
Epistle to, dedicatory to Charles II., to be prepared and printed, 10:311
expense of binding and clasping forty-two copies, 10:317
motion of Mr. Eliot to reprint, referred to the next meeting of the commissioners, 10:366
New Testament printed in 1680, 10:410
one thousand copies printed, 10:316
paper used in printing, 10:310
printed in 1685, 10:410
translated by Mr. Eliot, 10:314

Indian Grammar,
Mr. Eliot about to commence, 10:385
printed at Cambridge in 1666, 10:385

Indictments for murder, 6:82, 142, 153

Inhabitants,
forbidden to leave the colony, 5:185
law for warning out, 11:248
list of males between sixteen and sixty years old to be taken, 11:241
names of males from sixteen to sixty, to be returned, 2:106
none admitted till approved by Governor or Assistants, 11:26, 109, 118, 191, 204, 248
three months' residence required to gain a settlement, 11:40, 44, 111, 193

Inheritance of real estate, 11:187

Innholders,
and retailers to pay tax on licenses, 6:214, 219, 251
required to renew their licenses, 6:214

Inns,
See also Ordinaries
regulated, 1:38; 11:137, 195-197, 207, 222, 234, 244, 258


Insolvent estates, lands sold, allowance to widows, 1:22

Instructions,
for the commander-in-chief, in the expedition against Ninigret, 10:131
to Edward Rawson, 9:206
to Major Gibbons, 9:38
to messengers sent to Rhode Island, 10:92
to messengers sent to the Dutch Governor, 10:30

Intestates, administration upon their estates to be granted in the colony where they lived, though they died in another, 9:137

Invoice of goods ordered of the corporation in England, for the Indians, 10:133, 138, 165

Irish required to bear arms and train, 11:65, 106, 182

Iron,
exported, duty on, 11:132
mill set up by Mr. Hatherley, 2:127, 156
order respecting manufacture of, at Taunton, 4:98
to be attached for payment of rates, 5:233
works at Taunton, 4:46
workmen exempted from training, 3:89

Iron-bound bushel of Massachusetts to be the standard for Plymouth, 11:49

Jacob, the vessel so called, 12:9, 10, 12

Jailer,
salary of, 6:219, 229, 245
Samuel Dunham, 6:187, 216
James,
Frigate, the ship, arrives at Plymouth, orders concerning, 5:265-270
inventory of goods on board of and belonging to, 5:269
letter of Solomon Blackleich, commander, 5:268
seized, 5:266

Jesuits, enemies, malicious designers, etc., to the Protestant religion, 10:407

John Adventure, ship, 10:137

John Adventurer, the ketch, 6:105

Joiners, law concerning, 12:8

Jones River bridge, 3:65, 219
See also Bridge

Joint tenancy, law against, 11:42, 189

Judges, not to sit when related to either party, 11:257

See also Grand jurors
fees, 1:36
fined for not serving, 6:200; 7:312
Indians placed on the, in a capital trial, 5:168
not necessary for small causes, 11:128
one juror from each town, 11:131
persons required to serve, 11:11, 90, 167, 168
special verdict of, 5:245
summoned to make division of lands, 4:139
their fees, 11:43, 93, 167
trial by, 12:8
established, 11:3, 12, 93, 167

Kanunnaus (Indians), 5:71

King,
addressed for confirmation of patent, 4:62, 92

Laborers' wages fixed at 18d. a day, 11:30

Ladders,
persons presented for not having, 2:135
to be owned by each householder, 11:26, 54, 91

Land / Lands,
See also Common lands
at Taunton River, trespasses prevented, 4:8
bounds of every inhabitant to be settled, 11:188
by what tenure held, 11:21
commissions to purchase, revoked, 11:214
common, suit concerning, 4:75
divided, 11:4; 12:13
granted to the inhabitants to be laid out, 2:21
grants of, restricted, 11:220
held in partnership not to go to survivors, 11:42, 189
in Plymouth, granted by Governor and Assistants, 11:35
in Plymouth to be disposed of by Assistants and Committees, 2:32
lying dormant, order concerning, 4:73
of colony, near Massachusetts, to be sold, 5:81, 83
of the colony to be sold, 6:19
of the country to be sold, 4:109, 188
on Namasskett River, 4:94
original allotments surrendered, 11:14
out of town bounds, how rated, 11:223
penalty for removing landmarks, 11:47, 97
persons destitute to be supplied with, 1:131
purchased of Indians for the country, 4:171
reservation for purchasers and children, 11:16
sales to be acknowledged before an Assistant, 2:93
to be purchased of the Indians, 4:167
to be recorded, in order to give a title, 11:63, 189
transferred by livery and seizin, 2:77
unimproved lots surrendered, 11:18

Law / Laws,
book of,
    expense of printing, 8:168
    money to be raised to pay for printing, 1671, 8:134
each town to have them, 11:121, 140, 209
must be made by the freemen, 11:6, 11, 78-81, 154
of war, 4:146, 147
preamble to, 11:6, 72, 148
proposition to repeal those of 1657 and 1658, 11:122
requiring two witnesses to condemn a man, 3:107
revised and reenacted, 3:115, 117, 129
to be furnished to each town, 3:143
to be revised, compiled, and printed, 11:230, 234, 235

Leather, to be searched and sealed, 11:249

Lecture days, innholders to clear their houses of guests during divine service, 11:258

Legacy given to the people of New England, 10:194

Letter / Letters,
    from Captain Daniel Gookin to the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:381
    from Captain John Mason to the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:416
    from Captain John Mason to the Governor and Council of Massachusetts, 10:429
    from Captain John Underhill to the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:52
    from Edward Winslow to the commissioners of the United Colonies, 9:196
    from King Charles II. to the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:320
    from Major Simon Willard to the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:144
    from Pessicus and Collounicus to the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:415
    from Rev. Edward Norris of Salem to the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:58
    from Roger Williams, President of Providence Colony, 10:438
    from Roger Williams to Governor Leverett, 10:453
    from Sir Edmund Andross, 10:453
    from the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:457
        to Captain Mason, 9:35
to Edward Winslow, 9:164, 165, 229; 10:104
to Edward Winslow and Herbert Pelham, 9:166
to Hezekiah Usher, 10:264
to Mr. Blindman, 10:182
to Mr. Leverich, 10:183
to Mr. Mayhew, 9:205
to Mr. Newman, 10:183
to Peter Stuyvesant, the Dutch Governor, 10:27, 72, 174, 197, 220
to president and fellows of Harvard College, 9:216
to the church at Hartford, 10:175
to the Dutch Governor, 9:62-64, 78, 107, 113, 147, 174, 175, 179, 180, 184, 185, 210, 214
to the Earl of Sunderland, \textit{10:407}
to the English at the Nyantick Fort, \textit{10:178}
to the General Court of Connecticut, \textit{10:207}
to the Governor of New France, \textit{9:201}
to the Governor of Rhode Island, \textit{9:215; 10:180, 266, 287, 320}
to the Swedish Governor at Delaware, \textit{10:127}
to the town of New London, \textit{10:304}
to the town of Southeron, \textit{10:305}
to the town of Warwick, \textit{9:150}
to Thomas Mayhew, \textit{10:209}
to William Westerhouse, \textit{9:112}

from the Corporation in England for Promoting the Gospel in New England to the Commissioners of the United Colonies, \textit{9:162, 192; 10:118, 135, 159, 161, 184, 200, 215, 239, 254, 272, 290, 313}

from the Corporation in England to the Governor and General Court of Massachusetts, \textit{10:431}

from the Council of Connecticut to the Commissioners of the United Colonies, \textit{10:381}

from the Dutch Governor to the commissioners of the United Colonies, \textit{9:76, 77, 171, 174, 177, 183, 185, 186; 10:59, 173, 443}

from the Dutch Governor to the messengers sent to the Monhatoes, \textit{10:36-43}

from the General Assembly of Connecticut to the General Court of Massachusetts, \textit{10:451}

from the General Court of Connecticut to the General Court of Plymouth, about an explanation of the Confederation, \textit{10:110}

from the General Court of Plymouth to the General Court of Massachusetts, \textit{10:111}

from the Governor and Council of Massachusetts to the Governor and Council of Connecticut, \textit{10:462}

from the Governor and magistrates of Massachusetts to the Commissioners of the United Colonies, \textit{10:155}

from the messengers sent to the Monhatoes to the Dutch Governor, \textit{10:35-43}

from Thomas Danforth to Edward Rawson, \textit{10:464}

from Thomas Mayhew, \textit{10:404}
sent to England, broken open, \textit{3:190}

Liars disfranchised, \textit{11:101, 177}

Letters patent, see Patent

Library,

in Harvard College, defective in all manner of books, the furnishing whereof will be honorable and profitable to the country, \textit{9:95}
of Mr. Gennor paid for, \textit{9:196, 198, 205}

Lieutenant,

commission of, \textit{4:143}
pay of, \textit{5:74}
salary of, \textit{5:175}

Life guard, to be raised, \textit{10:459}

Lightermaster,

fees of, \textit{1:94}
his orders, \textit{1:125}

Lightning, James Peirse killed by, \textit{3:196}

Limitation of actions,

extended a year, \textit{6:247}

for book debts, \textit{11:48, 49}
to recover lands, \textit{11:225, 226}

Limits settled,

between New Netherland and the United Colonies, \textit{9:189; 10:20}
between Plymouth and Massachusetts, \textit{9:1}

Liquor law, \textit{10:284, 285}

Liquors,

account of, \textit{4:28, 52, 100, 152, 158}
brought into Taunton to be seized, 5:271
committee to take account of, 4:23, 67
excise on, 11:131, 136, 186, 207, 215
importation regulated, 11:224
laws to prevent smuggling, 11:135, 136, 195, 196, 258
not to be sold to Indians, 5:59
penalty,
  for selling on Lord's day, 11:137, 207
  for selling to children or servants, 11:195
  for selling without license, 11:128, 218, 244
price fixed, 11:124, 195
receivers of excise, 4:105
strong, not to be sold to the Indians without license, 10:158
tax on licenses, 11:222
to be seized, 10:284, 285

Lists of names of freemen and others, 8:187-210

Livery and seizin, land transferred by, 2:77

Loans of money, see War

London gauge, cask to be made according to, 11:116

Lord's day,
  arms to be brought to meeting, 2:31; 11:38, 67, 68, 106, 107, 127, 128, 245, 252
  Indians not allowed to work, 11:60, 184
  none to travel without a permit, 11:258
  penalty,
    for neglecting public worship, 11:122
    for playing or sleeping in meeting, 11:214, 224, 225
    for profaning it, 11:57, 99, 100, 176
    for selling liquors on, 11:137, 207, 236
    for setting up meetings, 11:209
    for travelling, 11:100, 137, 139, 177, 209, 258
  persons compelled to attend meeting, 11:217, 218, 228

Lumber, exportation of, prohibited, 5:106

Lying,
  order about, repealed, 11:128
  punished, 11:63, 95, 96, 128, 138, 173

Mackerel,
  fishery regulated, 11:228, 229, 233
  fishing, 5:63
  law against seining, 6:139, 140
    repealed, 6:218
  not to be caught before the 15th of July, 10:251
  seized, 6:198, 203

Magistrates,
  See also Assistants
  and deputies to choose a county Treasurer for Plymouth county, 6:251
    chosen by freemen, 11:58
    eldest, to serve in absence of Governor, 5:55
    exempt from rates, 11:122
    jurisdiction of, limited, 6:194
    provision made for, 3:121
    proposition concerning the number and compensation of, 4:102, 103
    rates of, 4:97, 98
    salary of, 8:118, 128, 130, 134, 137, 155, 159
    specially appointed for remote towns, 3:118
    table, 11:58, 212
      money raised to defray the expense of the, 8:118, 128, 130, 134, 137, 159, 166, 167
table of expenses of, 2:101, 127; 3:16, 51
taxed, 11:218
to try small causes, 11:12, 83, 143, 158, 213
Treasurer to provide for table of, 4:44

Major, the, 8:133
allowance to, 8:121, 137
salary of, 8:128, 130, 134, 137

Major appointed, his commission and instructions, 3:149, 152

Major's commission and instructions, 11:102, 103, 178, 179

Majors chosen, 6:169

Males,
able to bear arms, names of, 8:187-210
number of, brought in, 9:49
number of, in Massachusetts, to be taken, 9:49
number of, to be ascertained, 6:219

Map of the Pequot country, 10:450

Markets and fairs, 11:32

births, and deaths/burials to be recorded, 2:96; 6:121; 11:52, 53, 189
by whom solemnized, 2:155; 4:10, 22, 43, 65, 73, 74, 108, 186
persons appointed to solemnize, 6:217
regulated, 11:13, 29, 52, 53, 108, 190, 191

Marshal, 8:94
See also Under marshall
allowance made to, 3:74; 8:94
appoints a deputy, 6:95
Barlow ordered to apprehend Quakers, 11:130
fees for collecting fines, 2:93; 11:53, 163
for Sandwich, Barnstable, and Yarmouth, 3:140
his oath, 3:141
his oath and fees, 3:11, 12
his power in levying executions and fines, 11:45, 46, 119, 171
messenger to be styled, 11:45
office, oath, and salary, 11:53, 86, 87, 162-164, 204
penalty for insulting him, 11:53, 88, 164
salary of, 6:219, 229, 245, 253
Samuel Nash chosen and approved, 3:12
Thomas Lake deputy of the, 5:235
William Bassitt, 6:205
wages, law repealed, 11:122

Mashpee / Mashpea Indians,
complain of trespass, 3:132
lands, taken up by sundry persons, 3:85, 208

Masks, penalty for wearing them, 11:48, 96, 97

Masters of boats not to bring in foreigners without leave of government, 11:30, 108

Mauquawogs (Indians), 10:441

Mayflower (ship), 12:4

Mayflower Compact, referred to, 11:6

Meadow grounds,
Measures,
to be sealed, 1:23, 34, 35
sealers of, 11:61, 115, 134, 198, 199
standard of, 2:60, 70; 3:10; 11:46, 47, 61, 115, 195, 198
Winchester, to be the standard in the United Colonies, 9:12

Meat, packers to be chosen, 11:60

Meeting house,
at Scituate, 6:31, 37, 57
in each town, 11:240, 247, 248
to be built for the Indians, 10:120, 122

Meetings of the commissioners, order concerning, 9:6, 84, 85, 158
See also Commissioners of the United Colonies

Merchant Adventurers, 3:191

Merchants, their accounts admitted as evidence, 11:255

Message sent to the Pocomtuck sachems and Indians, 10:129

Messenger,
account, 2:51
appointed, 1:21, 105
sent to England, 6:99

Messengers / Messengers,
and officers offending, question as to the power of the commissioners to punish, 9:49
duty, salary, and fees, 11:18, 19, 35
impressed for public service, 11:121
sent to Ninigret, 10:115
sent to Ninigret, instructions to, 10:190
sent to Ninigret and Mixam, 10:89
report of, 10:94
sent to Rhode Island, instructions to, 10:92
sent to the Monhatoes, 10:26
their report, 10:35
sent to the Narragansetts censured, 9:43
sent to Uncas and Woweqe, 10:116
styled marshal, 11:45

See also Arms
attention paid to choice of officers, 11:251
Captain Standish's authority, 2:146
commission officers to take notice of defects in arms and ammunition, 6:56
companies, allowed to meet together, 3:138
company at Sandwich, 3:11, 138, 151
company at Scituate, 3:11, 89
court martial established, 6:189
difference concerning choice of officers at Taunton, 6:231
discipline established, 11:38, 39, 43, 44, 103, 104, 179, 180
expedition under Captain Church, 6:214
fine for non-appearance at general trainings, 11:185
firing at marks, 11:245
foreigners required to train, 11:65, 106, 182
four trainings in a year, 11:245, 246
general muster, no business by sea or land to excuse non-appearanee thereat, 11:185
general training, 3:166, 191
horses to be provided, 11:68
inspectors of towns' arms, etc., 11:49, 180
instructions given to inhabitants, 11:30, 31
matchlocks not allowed for service, 11:245
minors or servants not to vote, 11:219
money borrowed to fit out soldiers for Albany, 6:246
oath and duty of clerk, 11:105, 106, 142, 181, 211
oath of clerk of, 3:41, 50
officers, 2:63, 70, 71, 86, 88, 105, 117, 121, 127, 169, 173
 chosen, 6:51, 55, 64, 67, 79, 89, 97, 109, 131, 189, 214, 215, 218, 223, 238
 confirmed in 1689, 6:210
 form of captain's commission, 6:140
 how appointed, in case towns neglect to choose, 6:109, 224
 list of, 6:219
 paid for services in war, 6:228
 to be approved by Court, 11:50, 103, 179
 orders of the council of war, 6:237-239
 orders to prepare for war, 11:232
 penalty,
 for resigning, 11:50, 103, 179
 for not training their men, 11:103
 persons exempt from service, 11:223
 privileges of officers serving in Indian wars, 11:245
 regulations established, 2:60-62
 six trainings in a year, 11:36, 104, 180
 soldiers and others to have their wages paid, 6:228, 254-256, 265
 soldiers fined for absence, 11:137, 139, 208
 soldiers to have arms and ammunition, 11:245
 soldiers to have swords or cutlasses, 11:251
 towns required to choose officers, 6:224
 towns to provide pikes, 11:127, 181, 183
 troopers fined for absence from general training, 11:185
 troopers not allowed to dispose of their horses, 11:185
 watch to cease, 3:38

Military discipline,
 established, 1:22, 38
 instruction given to inhabitants, 1:38, 130

Military officers,
 Barnstable, 3:17; 5:149
 Bridgewater, 3:188; 4:73
 Dartmouth, 5:138
 Duxbury, 3:68, 143
 Eastham, 3:74; 4:41, 64; 5:172
 form of commissions, 4:21, 142, 143
 Marshfield, 3:80, 87
 Plymouth, 3:169, 214; 4:65
 Rehoboth, 3:63; 4:65; 5:261
 Sandwich, 3:38, 80, 188
 Scituate, 3:14, 80; 4:117, 126, 127; 5:33, 150
 Taunton, 4:93
 Yarmouth, 3:38, 87, 91, 143, 169; 4:15, 65; 5:48, 146, 150

Mill,
at Duxbury,
 land granted to, 1:158
 stream turned for, 1:152
 to be built, 12:72
 at Plymouth, 11:26
 at Scituate, 11:30
 toll regulated, 1:68
 for beating corn, 1:8
 for grinding, 1:22, 35
 privilege granted to Charles Stockbridge, 6:111
Millers, to have scales and weights, 11:41
to have sealed toll dishes, 11:47, 116, 199
toll regulated, 11:26, 30, 116, 199

Mines, regulations about, 11:37

Minister's land, 7:161

Minister's lot, 7:150

Ministers,
in London promote the work of propagating the gospel in New England, 9:193
maintenance for them recommended to each General Court, 9:20
to be maintained by law, 10:157, 328
towns to raise money for them, 5:241
part of profits of whales to be set apart for them, 11:135, 207, 208
penalty for defaming them, 11:57, 97, 176
provision for them,
in new plantations, 11:140, 141, 210, 226, 227
in small settlements, 11:247
rates,
collectors of, 5:37, 58, 172
payment enforced, 5:28, 31, 38, 40, 98
towns required to raise money for their support, 11:64, 67, 98, 175, 224, 226

Ministry at Namassaket, land reserved for, 5:6

Mint, see Money

Mohawks / Mohauks / Mohawkes / Mowhakes / Mohackes / Mouhackes / Maquas / Macquas / Macquaes / Maques / Moquaes
See also Indians
a girdle of wampum sent by, to the Natick Indians, 10:398
a right understanding between them and the English to be promoted, 10:366
attack the Natick Indians, 10:390-392, 395
aid requested by the Governor of Canada, against, 10:422
complaint against, 10:282
hired to invade Uncas's territories, 9:116
sachems, 10:390, 391
their request granted, 9:169

Mohegans / Mohegens / Mohegins / Moheygens (Indians), 9:50, 53, 97, 98, 101, 206; 10:96, 208, 284
message to, 9:17

Money,
England never had more need of, 10:432
five hundred [8/8, $] pieces of eight to be sent over to New England to be coined here, 10:241
sent from England, gain by coining in New England, 10:297, 313

Monhatoes / Monatoes (Indians), 10:14, 17, 18, 21, 22, 24, 35, 175, 425
massacre perpetrated by the Indians upon the Dutch at, 10:144, 150

Monheag / Monhegen / Mohegine (Indians), 10:23, 142, 418

Montackett sachems on Long Island, complaint of, against the Narragansets, 10:249

Mowers to be presented for extortion, 2:60

Mowing grounds, see Meadow grounds

Murder to be punished with death, 11:12, 94, 172

Muster day appointed, 1:13
Nail making, 1:16

Namassakeesett Indians to be removed to Clarke's Island, 5:187

Names of freemen and others, 8:187-210


See also Indians
accessory to outrages against the English, 10:357
agreement with the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:360
attack the Long Island Indians, 10:90
complained against, 9:80, 85, 110, 143; 10:247, 281
declaration of war against, 9:50
dispute between them and Uncas settled, 9:29
expedition against, 10:434-439
hire the Mohawks to invade Uncas, 9:116
letter of Captain John Mason concerning, 10:429
make assault upon the Long Island Indians, 10:88
Massachusetts receives £120 from, 10:107
message to, complaining of the breach of league, 9:14, 17, 75, 85, 117
orders relating to, 10:358, 360
plotting and combination with others, 10:329
present refused, 9:41
promise peace with Uncas, 9:29
queries to, and their reply, 10:3, 4-11
sachems,
   forbidden to make further attempts against the Long Island Indians, 10:126
   importune Roger Williams to present their petition to the high sachems of England, 10:438, 439
   land sold by, 3:192
   message sent to, 10:248
   messengers sent to, 10:88, 248
   soldiers to be raised to march into the Narraganset country, 10:357
   treaty with, 9:45; 10:360
   wampum demanded from, 9:49, 168
   war with, determined upon, 9:33; 10:98

Narrative,
   Major Simon Willard's, of his expedition against Ninigret, 10:145-149
   of the beginning and progress of the trouble between the English and Indians, in the year 1675, 10:362

Native Americans, 9:172, 177, 191

Nausett Indians,
   agree to be faithful, 5:67
   treaty with, 5:178

Navigation acts, Governor sworn to observe them, 11:159

Negroes, Indians to be exchanged for, 9:71

Nepequate (Indians), 10:66

Nepnet / Neppat / Neipnet (Indians), 2:89; 9:101

New England, History of God's Dispensations towards, to be printed, 11:220

New England's Memorial,
   appropriations made for printing, 4:173, 186, 189
   grant to the printer of, 5:25

New Netherlanders,
   and English, register and record of passages betwixt, 10:65
   complaints against the English, 10:65-70
New Plymouth,
See also Plymouth
Indian name Apaum, alias Patuxet, 11:20

New Testament in the Indian language,
dedicated to Charles II., 10:255, 256
finished, 10:265
printing of, encouraged in England, 10:239
sent to King Charles II., 10:255
to be printed, 10:217
twenty copies, with the preface or epistle, sent to Mr. Boyle, 10:279
twenty copies sent to England, 10:275

Nianticks / Neanticks / Nyanticks (Indians), 9:82, 89, 116, 118, 206
See also Narragansetts
complained against, 9:143
messenger sent to, 9:117

North River Ferry, 11:28, 30

Norwotoke sachem, message to, 10:196

Nuisances to be demolished, 6:130

Nuncupative wills, 11:195

Oath / Oaths,
administered to all public officers, 11:249
form of, 11:8-10, 19, 56, 80, 82-88, 105, 107, 109, 133, 181, 187, 190, 198, 217
of allegiance and fidelity, 12:220
list made of persons sworn, 11:248
to be taken, 11:9, 12, 29, 43, 68, 101, 109, 122, 129, 138, 177, 178, 191, 192, 248
of fidelity, persons fined for refusing to take, 8:103
of freemen, 11:8, 80, 156
of the council of war, 5:64, 73; 6:67
of the Governor and Council, 12:221
Sandwich, Barnstable, and Yarmouth marshal, 3:141
secretary, 3:16
taken by several persons, 2:15, 72, 76, 80
to be administered, 3:41, 83, 117, 138
to be administered to all public officers, 3:11, 12
town clerk and clerk of militia, 3:50

Offences,
capital, 11:12, 94, 95, 172
criminal, 11:12, 18, 46-48, 95, 172

Officers,
of government, 11:7-11, 18, 19, 80, 81, 156
how paid, 11:60, 62, 87, 88, 164
salary or wages of, 8:130, 134, 138, 147, 150, 153, 155, 156, 159, 160, 166, 168

Officers and soldiers, pay stated, 9:80, 81

Oil due to the colony, 3:17, 86, 195

Old comers, or purchasers, list of their names, 2:177
See also Purchasers

Old pathways to be still allowed, 11:4

Oppression to be provided against, 9:81
Order for the apprehension of Lieut. General Edward Whalley and Maj. Gen. Wm. Goffe, two of the judges of King Charles I., 10:269
[N. B. The said gentlemen were never apprehended, but concealed in some parts of Connecticut, where they died in peace." Mr. Cotton's Index, p. 215, original.]

Orders agreed on, for the good of the colony, 12:8

Ordinary / Ordinaries / Inns,
at Barnstable, 1:137; 2:141; 3:38; 4:40
at Bridgewater, 5:54, 105
at Duxbury, 2:104, 105; 4:129; 5:27
at Duxbury side, 1:99
at Marshfield, 2:105; 5:139, 271
at Middleborough, 5:24, 273
at Plymouth, 3:38, 159, 166, 181; 5:54
keepers of, directions to, 3:219
at Pocasset, 5:149
at Rehoboth, 3:104; 4:158
at Saconessett, 4:80
at Sandwich, 3:159, 161; 5:23
at Scituate, 2:104, 105; 3:123; 4:117; 5:110, 239, 246
at Taunton, 1:159 5:223
at Ten Mile River, near Rehoboth, 5:43
at Yarmouth, 2:105; 4:167; 5:43
committees to inspect, 5:60
keepers of, forbidden to harbor certain persons, 6:7
keepers to pay excise on liquors, 11:131, 136, 207
licensed, 6:15, 40, 51, 69, 78, 88, 125, 170
regulated, 5:59; 11:31, 50, 113, 195-197, 236, 244, 258

Orthodox persons, Court advised to admit none others to be inhabitants, 11:248

Overseers,
of Indians, 11:253-255
of the poor, 11:111, 120, 194

Oyster / Oysters,
bank in North River, 1:136
exported, duty on, 11:132
fishery in Taunton River, 6:44

Packers of fish and meat in each town, 11:116, 229

Paomett Indians,
See also Indians
treaty with, 5:66, 67, 177


Parliament victories, thanksgiving for, 3:5

Patent of the colony,
See also Charter
address to the king for confirmation of, 4:62
application to the King to confirm it, 11:186
intrusted to Governor Bradford, 2:11
petition for confirmation and enlargement of, 6:99
surrendered by Governor Bradford, 2:4, 5, 10

Paupers, etc., 3:149

Peace,
between England and Holland, 3:57
ratification of, between Massachusetts and Mons. D'Aulney, 9:59
Peag, regulations proposed respecting, 9:136

Peas, exportation of prohibited, 11:4; 12:8

Pelts, price of, in 1616, 12:35

Pensions granted to soldiers, 6:18, 32, 40, 52, 65, 109, 130, 131

Pequots / Pequats / Pequods / Pequins (Indians), 9:50, 145, 146, 206; 10:11, 16, 125, 131-134, 146-148, 208, 277, 297, 436
  agree to remove, 10:148
  and Narragansets, plotting amongst and combination with others, 10:329
  complain of the Montacket sachems, 10:199
  declaration of Mr. Winthrop concerning, 10:419
  governors, orders and instructions to, 10:142, 143
  governors appointed for, 10:142, 168, 199, 285
  how to be regulated in case, 10:319
  near Pautatucke, order concerning, 10:266
  Ninigret engages to surrender captives, 10:147
  ordered to bring in tribute, 10:168
  petition from, 9:97
  places for settling of, to be laid out, 10:298
  the commissioners' order about them, 9:100, 111, 146
  to be accommodated with land, 10:194
  to be demanded of Ninigret, 10:126
  to be encouraged to receive religious instruction, 10:284
  tribute paid by, 10:107, 108, 141, 142, 153, 154, 193, 194, 199
  Uncas inquires wherefore tribute is demanded of them, 9:207
  war, 1:60-63

Persons employed in the Indian work,
  and their salaries, 10:167
  and towns, to be supplied with ammunition, etc., 10:149
  not warned out within three months to be considered inhabitants, 10:329

Petition,
  from Henry Dunster, 9:93
    answer to, 9:95
  from the Pequots, 9:97
    of New Haven, about Delaware, 9:210, 213
    of Rev. John Eliot, in behalf of Indian captives, 10:451
      See also Eliot

Philip's war,
  account of charges of Plymouth and New Haven in, 10:392, 393
  accounts adjusted, 10:394-397
  Massachusetts in, 10:399-402
  narrative of the beginning and progress of, 10:362

Physicians and others, having foreigners under their care, bound to secure towns from their support, 11:40, 110, 111, 193

Pieces of eight [8/8, $], see Money

Pirates,
  act for punishing, 6:136
    the seas very dangerous in regard of, 10:185

Pitch and tar destroyed by the Indians, 9:69

Plain Dealing, 1:47; 2:7, 28

Plantation at Mattapoyst, 2:9

Plantations,
  chosen by the old comers, 2:4
    form of commission to settlers, 1:113
provision by them for support of ministry, 11:140, 141
their settlement regulated, 11:210, 226, 227

Plot,
of the Dutch and Indians, 10:73
to cut off the English, evidence relating to, 10:43-50

Plunder, see Soldiers

Pocomptuck / Pocomptucke / Pocomtuck / Pocomtack / Pocomticke / Pocomtouke / Pocomtues / Pocontock / Pocontuck (Indians), 9:116; 10:115, 207, 208, 223, 226, 227, 236, 237
answer returned from, 10:236
message sent to, 10:211, 213-215, 223
sachem, message to, 10:196
sachem and Indians, message sent to, 10:129
sachems, 10:214, 215, 223, 224, 228

Podotuck (Indians), 10:129

Podunk / Potunke (Indians), 10:196, 227

Poor,
children bound out, 11:38, 120, 193, 194
persons provided for, 11:40, 41, 111, 112, 192-194
to be provided for by towns, 6:109

Poor's stock of cattle disposed of, 2:32

Popish plots and conspiracies, reference to, 6:58

Pound / Pounds,
breach punished, 11:200
in each constablerick, 11:16, 116, 123, 200
keepers' fees, 11:200
to be built, 1:61

Powder,
and lead, each town to provide a barrel, 11:38, 105, 181
and shot not to be sold to Indians, 5:59
apportioned among the several towns, 3:33
belonging to the country, how secured, 3:87, 120, 151
belonging to the country, place provided for, 2:142
complaint in England that Barbadoes and Virginia, though enemies, are furnished with, from New England, 9:197, 198
spent at general training, etc., 3:166, 191, 219
to be divided among the colonies in just proportion, 9:22, 65

Practice of Piety, 10:330
finished, and beginneth to be bound up, 10:385
Mr. Eliot translating into the Indian language, 10:385

Precedency claimed by Massachusetts, and granted, 9:16

Preaching of God's word at Saconett and places adjacent, order in relation to, 6:90

Present from the Narragansetts refused, 9:41

to grand jury to be on oath, 11:37, 93, 168

Press warrants, see Impressments

Pressmasters, their authority, 6:250
Printing, 10:356, 385, 410
account of utensils for, belonging to the corporation in England, in the hands of Samuel Green, 10:281
appropriation for, 4:173, 186, 189
cost of the font of letters brought over from England, 10:331
disbursements for, 10:278
money to be raised to pay for, 8:134, 168
New Testament, 1680, 10:410
of the Old Testament, 1685, 10:410

Prison at Plymouth,
enlarged, 3:137
erected, 1:75, 115, 142; 2:23, 24; 11:35, 94, 171
used by county Courts, 6:170

Prisoners' allowance, 2:93; 11:52, 94, 171
Prisons,
in each county, 6:193
persons impressed to repair them, 11:258

Privateer seized, proceedings against, account of cargo, etc., 5:265-270

Privateering prohibited, 5:266

Privateers,
and pirates, act for punishing, 6:136-139
charges about, 8:165, 166

Probate of wills and administration of estates, 9:137

Profligate persons punished, 11:143, 144, 206

Proportions,
of charges to be borne by the several colonies, 9:105
of soldiers for the several colonies stated, 9:12

Proposals from the Governor of New France to the commissioners, 9:200

Proposition for a general contribution for the maintenance of poor scholars at Harvard College, 9:20

Propositions from committee of Massachusetts General Court, 9:118

Propositions made by the Court to the several townships for consideration, 4:102

Proprietors of common lands, order concerning, 6:194

Protest,
of Dutch Governor against New Haven, and answer thereto, 9:61, 62
of John Watson, 3:112
of John Wing, 4:171

Protests of shipmasters, etc., 6:48, 49, 53, 68, 105

Providence (divine), a collection of remarkable dispensations of, to be made, 9:83

Providence of God, remarkable passages of, to be collected and composed into a history, 10:177

Provision, prices of, 8:117, 123, 125, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146, 153, 156

Proxies of freemen, 11:81, 157

Psalms,
printed by Mr. Green, 10:219
to be printed, 10:294, 295
Psalters, five hundred copies printed in the Indian language, 10:316, 317

Public library in Harvard College, 9:95

Public meetings not to be set up unless approved of by the Court, 11:177

Purchasers, or old comers,

- at Sandwich, privileges of, 6:71
- land granted them, 11:16, 34, 35, 60
- names, 8:210
- near Eastham, bounds to be settled, 5:255
- their lands, 2:4
  - between Yarmouth and Eastham, 3:53, 165
  - their title inquired into by grand jury, 3:83
- their names, 2:177
- treaty with 11:34, 35

Quakers, 3:185; 7:108; 8:95

- Commissioners of the United Colonies' letter to the Governor of Rhode Island against, 10:180
- Commissioners of the United Colonies advise the colonies to pass laws against, 10:212
- committee sent to reclaim them, 11:124, 130
- complained against, 10:156
- deposition of William Sabin against, 3:189
- disfranchised, 3:167, 176; 11:101, 177
- fines no longer exacted of them, 11:129, 206
- letters sent to England broken open by, 3:190
- measures taken to prevent the coming of, 3:154
- meetings, twenty-five persons fined for attending, 8:103
- penalty for attending their meetings, 11:101, 125
- penalty for harboring or encouraging them, 11:68, 100, 101, 121, 125, 127, 130, 177, 205
- persons prosecuted for aiding, 3:183, 185, 189, 191, 197, 200, 201
- proposals made to them to remove, 11:122
- required to leave the government, 3:123, 176, 178, 184, 197, 199, 203
- their horses seized, 3:204; 11:126, 205
- their houses searched for seditious papers, 3:173
- to be apprehended and banished, 11:100, 101, 129
- to be imprisoned, 11:125, 126, 205
- to be prohibited from coming into the United Colonies, or to be secured or removed, 10:156
- to be put in stocks or cage, 11:125
- to be sent to House of Correction, 11:120
- to be whipped, 11:129

Quananchetts sachem, 10:361

Queen, the old (of the Narragansets), 10:361

Queries,

- Narraganset Indians reply to, 10:6
- proposed to Massachusetts respecting the Commissioners of the United Colonies, and answers to, 10:34
- proposed to the Commissioners of the United Colonies by Hempstead on Long Island, 10:51
- proposed to the Narraganset Indians, 10:4

Quest, see Grand Jury

Quinabaug Indians, 10:430

Rank of the colonies settled, 9:16, 109

Ranters, and other heretics, not to come into the United Colonies, 10:158

Rape, punished with death, 11:12, 95, 172

Raters to be chosen, and their powers, 11:42, 89, 166
Rates, 6:209, 210, 215, 258, 265, 266
See also Valuations
allowed for horses in Philip's war, 5:178
amount received, 6:246
assessed on unimproved lands, 11:142, 223
assessors appointed to collect, 1:33, 36, 38, 61, 75
certain towns to pay wheat and corn, 3:106
collection of, 6:116-118
committee for apportioning, 6:65
controversy about, 5:84
for ministers, see Ministers
list taken of ratable estates, 11:241
measures taken to enforce payment of, 6:209, 223, 226, 227, 248, 266, 267
methods proposed for lessening, 5:12
on what property assessed, 11:142, 211
order for collecting those of Swansea, 6:269
ordered and apportioned, 6:220, 251-256, 258
ordered by the Court, and levied, 8:112, 115, 117, 123, 125, 126, 128, 130, 131, 134, 137, 138, 141, 142, 144, 146, 147, 149, 150, 153-162, 164, 166, 167, 169
part paid in goods, 6:266, 267
payment of them enforced, 3:222; 11:42, 89, 166, 215, 216, 219, 220
persons required to give account of their estates, 6:223, 225
proposition concerning, 4:102
raters, 6:226, 258, 261, 265
to be made according to certain rules, 6:188
to be paid in corn, 2:45

Receivers of excise freed from their office, 11:218

Recognizances, fees for, 11:221

Recorder of the Court,
See also Secretary
Samuel Sprague appointed, 7:304

Records,
of marriages, births, and deaths, 11:52, 53
of sales of land, 11:12, 52, 187, 188, 216, 233
of the Council of Massachusetts, extracts from, 10:434
penalty for altering them, 11:48, 98, 175
penalty for corrupting the keepers, 11:48, 98, 175

Regrating, law against, 11:29

Religious worship,
penalty for assembling in illegal meetings, 11:58, 100, 101, 176
penalty for neglecting, 11:58, 64, 99, 100, 176

Report,
of committee respecting Uncas's claim to the Pequot country, 10:379

Retailers,
not to sell liquors without license, 11:17, 50, 195
to keep good order, etc., 11:50, 113, 114, 222
to pay excise on liquors, 11:51, 131, 136, 207
to pay tax for licenses, 11:222

Retailing wine, etc., prohibited, 1:38

Revenue and customs in the county of Bristol, Stephen Burton to take care of, 7:306

Rhode Island men claim Hog Island, 6:93
Rosin and turpentine made from trees on the commons, 5:65

Royalties of Cape Cod, 6:243

Rum, price fixed, 5:60

Sabbath,
   not to be profaned, 10:142
   order concerning profanation of, 5:234

Sacoqett Indians, 10:361

Salaries,
   see Governor, Secretary, etc.
   of commanders and soldiers, 5:175
   of persons employed in the Indian work, 10:167

Sales of lands acknowledged and recorded, 11:12, 52, 187, 188, 216, 233

Sawyers, law concerning, 12:8

Scholars, poor,
   proposal for their maintenance at college, 9:20
   poor, educated at public expense, not to remove to other countries, 9:82

School / Schools, 9:20, 21
   at Rehoboth and Duxbury, appropriation for, 6:81
   endowed out of profits of Cape Cod fishery, 5:107, 259, 260; 6:81, 102
   English, to be established among the Indians, 10:368
   in each town, 11:142, 211
   profits of Cape Cod fishery appropriated for, 11:233, 237
   provision for grammar school, 11:246, 247

Scots residing here required to train, 11:65, 106, 182

Seal of the colony, order concerning, 6:209

Scriptures,
   See also Bible
   See also Eliot
   denial of, punished, 11:64, 98, 175
   translation of, 10:123, 140

Secretary,
   See also Clerk
   allowed to record a deed that had not been acknowledged, 5:140
   chosen, 6:34, 170, 185, 205, 239, 264
   salary of, 6:169, 219, 229, 245, 253
   to be chosen and sworn, 11:7, 249
   to be paid for writing over the new laws, 8:166

Select courts, see Selectmen

   appeal from verdict of, 6:92
   their courts and jurisdiction, 11:217, 223, 227, 238, 246, 251
   their jurisdiction in trying causes, 6:115
   to be chosen and sworn, 6:209; 11:143, 213, 217, 227, 252
   to compel persons to attend meeting, 11:217, 218, 228
   to prosecute intruders into towns, 11:217
   to regulate families, 11:223
   to settle disputes between English and Indians, 11:227, 228
Sentence of a court in one colony to have due weight in others, 9:24

Sequen sachems, 10:66

Sergeant, pay of, 5:74, 176

Servants,

ancient, lands of, at Saconett Neck, 4:18, 97, 128
assigned by their masters, 1:12, 15, 30-32, 37, 45, 94, 100, 102, 121, 122, 128, 129, 132, 139, 158
land to be assigned them, 1:23, 44
lands granted to, 3:216; 11:17, 188
lands of, 5:125
not to keep house till supplied with arms, 1:38; 11:17, 108, 191
punished for embezzling goods, 11:47, 48, 96, 173
released from master for cruelty, 1:141
required to serve out their time, 11:33, 108, 191

Sheep, exportation prohibited, 1:13; 2:17; 11:14

Shells to make wampum of, Pequots restrained from taking from Long Island, 10:199

Sheriffs and other officers called to account for public money, 6:210, 246

Shipwreck,

persons prosecuted for taking the goods, 2:29, 31
relief afforded to sufferers, 11:257

Shooting in night prohibited, 11:26, 104

Smiths required to repair arms, 11:40, 107, 182

Smoking in streets or on Sabbath forbidden, 11:27, 36, 53, 224, 225

Society for Propagation of the Gospel, in England, see Corporation in England

Soldiers,

See also War

billeted upon the inhabitants, 6:233, 254
committee, to adjust accounts of, 6:256, 265
fined for want of arms, 11:43, 44, 104, 180
impressed, 6:216; 11:13
Indian, located at Saconet, 5:224
lands pledged for payment of wages, 5:191
names of, in Pequot war, 1:60
names of, paid in lands, 5:206, 214
names of those sent against Narragansett Indians, 2:90, 91
number furnished by each town, 6:249
pay of, 5:74, 176
plunder made by, how distributed, 6:256
provided with arms, etc., 6:232
provision made for paying, 6:228, 255, 256
raised, 10:365
raised and equipped for war; their arms and wages; press warrants issued, 2:64, 65
raised for Canada expedition, 6:248, 251
those wounded to be maintained, 11:106, 182
to be raised for war against the Indians, 10:98, 99, 357, 358, 459, 461
to be raised in case of a war with the Dutch, how proportioned among the Colonies, 10:33
to be sent against Ninigret, 10:126

Souquakes (Indians), 10:222

South Sea Indians, 6:159

See also Marshpee
treaty with, 5:178
Speedwell, the ship, 10:163

Squa Sachem, of Saconett, 8:140

Standard of weights and measures, 11:13, 61, 115, 198

Stealing punished, 11:12, 96, 173

Steward appointed, 9:205, 206

Stock for a general trade to be raised, 9:22

Stocks in each town, 1:61; 11:11, 95, 172, 258

Strays, regulations about, 11:131, 201, 202

Summons may be issued instead of attachment, 11:43, 94

Surrender of territory, 2:4, 9-11

Surveyors, chosen, 1:141, 155; 11:11, 157

presented for neglect of duty, 1:98

required to remove nuisances, 6:130

of land,

their compensation and names, 11:5
to be sworn, 11:56, 189
to be paid, 12:14

Swale / Swall / Swallow?, the ship, 10:62

Swearers disfranchised, 11:177

Swearing punished, 11:33, 95, 101, 172, 173

Swedes, 10:13

Swedes and Dutch, at Delaware, 10:14, 19
to be written to about injuries received, 9:13
complaint against, 9:107

Swine, not to go at large, 1:23, 38, 39
of Indians not to be marked, 11:218
to be ringed and yoked, 1:97, 98, 107; 11:15, 27, 30, 257

Synods, how called, and who to be members of, 10:328

Tailors, law concerning, 12:8

Tar, all made in the colony purchased by a company, 5:45, 46
duty on, 11:132, 134
privilege of making, sold, 11:230
regulations about making, 11:214, 220
size of barrels, 11:236

Taverner, see Victuallers

Taverns regulated, 5:59; 11:30, 50, 113

See also Inns
See also Ordinaries
Taxes, see Rates

Temperance, promotion of, 10:284, 285, 405

Tenure of estates, 11:42, 187
  See also East Greenwich

Testimony to be in writing, 11:130, 206

Thanksgiving days,
  labor and sports forbidden, 11:258
  ordered, 3:5; 5:7; 6:52, 201, 211, 255
  to be appointed, 11:18

Thatch, dwelling houses not to be covered with, 12:8

Timber,
  cut and not used to be forfeited, 11:119, 203
  cut on private lands may be exported, 11:233
  destruction of, prohibited, 2:145; 5:217
  exportation of prohibited, 11:2, 14, 119, 203, 230, 231
  growing on public lands to be preserved, 11:14
  not to be sold or transported, 12:8
  of the country, felling, prohibited, 3:4, 208

Tithingmen among Indians, their powers, 11:253

Title to lands secured and quieted, 11:63, 221

Tobacco,
  importation of prohibited, 11:38
  law against drinking, 2:108
  penalty for jurors smoking, 11:36
  penalty for smoking in the streets, 11:27, 36, 53, 97, 174
  penalty for smoking on the Sabbath, 11:224, 225
  retailing, regulated, 2:127

Toleration, church elders' opinion asked about, 5:233

Toll for grinding corn, 1:68

Tools,
  to be given to the Indians, 10:106
  distributed to the Indians, 10:219

Town clerks,
  oath, 3:50
  to keep registers of marriages, births, etc., 2:96
  to send account of highways to the secretary, 6:130

Towns,
  allowance to, for raising a troop of horse, 11:122
  and persons to be furnished with ammunition, etc., 10:149
  appointment of rates upon, see Rates
  bounds to be settled, 11:36, 112, 194, 240
  clerk, his duty and oath, 11:52, 107, 189, 190
  council, 11:251
  councils appointed, 5:186
  every inhabitant's land to be bounded, 11:188
  extent of their constablericks, 6:229
  fines on them, how collected, 11:121, 166
  form of commission to settlers of, 1:113
  furnished with book of laws, 3:143
  measures of defence taken, 5:134, 185-187
meetings,
  how warned, 11:36, 88, 165
  none to vote but freeholders, 11:223
number of votes on question submitted to, 3:174
proportions of war charges, 5:192, 197
proposals made to, concerning public charges, 5:11
relief afforded to, when attacked, 4:144
requested to contribute for college, 11:232, 233
required to send in accounts, 5:207, 210
secured from intruders, 11:30, 40, 41, 110, 118, 193, 217
their consent asked to letting Kennebec trade, 3:96, 106, 107
three months' residence required to gain a settlement, 11:40, 44, 111, 193
to be fortified, 11:62
to be provided with arms and ammunition, 6:56
to be supplied with arms, 2:96
to bring in Indian guns, 5:109
to build meeting houses, 11:240, 247, 248
to choose military officers, 6:109, 223, 224
to choose raters, 6:258; 11:42, 89, 166
to choose searchers of casks and packers of meat and fish, 11:60
to choose selectmen, 11:143, 213
to express their minds as to being continued a distinct government, 6:259
to furnish money, men, and arms for the war, 6:214, 215, 220, 228, 233
to have a stock of arms, 11:51, 105, 181
to have a stock of powder and lead, 11:38, 105, 181
to have book of laws, 11:121, 140, 209, 252
to have brandmarks for horses, 11:117, 123, 124, 200-202
to keep a record of marriages, births, and deaths, 11:53, 54, 189
to keep watch and ward, 6:237, 250
to lay out and record ways, 6:130
to make by-laws and rates, 11:32, 36, 110, 192
to provide book of records for lands, 11:63, 182
to provide drums and halberts, 11:104, 105, 181
to provide for their poor, 6:110; 11:41, 111, 112
to provide pikes, 11:105, 127, 181, 183
to provide places of security for women and children, 4:145
to provide schools, 11:142, 211
to provide wolf traps, 11:38, 214
to raise money for soldiers, 5:199
to raise money for support of ministers, 5:241
to renew their bounds every two or three years, 11:259
to return a valuation of estates, 6:221, 225, 243
to send deputies to the General Court, 11:31, 54, 79, 80, 91, 92, 155, 156, 169, 170
to send in names of male inhabitants, 2:106
to support ministers, 11:67, 96, 97, 175, 176

Trade,
  general, a stock for, to be raised, 9:22
  plan of, 9:22
surrendered by purchasers, 1:126
treaty with owners of, 11:25, 26, 33-35
with Indians permitted, 2:4, 29
with Indians regulated, 1:31, 32, 54, 62
with other governments proposed, 2:82

Tradesmen,
  impressed for public service, 11:88
  prohibited from working for foreigners, 11:4

Trainings to be six times in a year, 9:12

Transient persons, dying intestate, administration upon their estates to be granted in the colony in which they die, 9:137

Traps not to be set near highways, 11:17
Treason punished with death, 11:12, 94, 172

Treasurer, 8:101, 133
examin ed by a committee from each town, 4:21
towns may choose auditors, 11:142, 211
allowance to, 4:99; 8:108, 121
auditors for accounts of, 5:37, 200
constables of 1686 to be accountable to the, 6:209
fees of, 6:84, 219
his accounts to be recorded, 11:44, 84, 160
his duty in collecting public debts, 11:63, 160
may issue warrants for fines, 11:67
of New Haven, wampam paid to, 10:194
of Massachusetts, wampam left with, 10:194
salary of, 8:94, 101, 102, 105, 106, 108, 111, 114, 117, 121, 125, 128, 130, 133, 137, 139, 141, 143, 145, 146, 148, 155, 159, 165, 166, 168
to be chosen and sworn, 11:7, 83, 84, 157, 160, 161
to be chosen for Plymouth county, 6:251
to provide chairs, cushion, carpets, and bedstead, at the colony's charge, 6:93
to provide for the magistrates' table, 4:44
William Paddy, 11:37

Treasurers and other officers, required to account for public moneys, 6:246, 248

Treaty,
between the commissioners of the United Colonies and the Indians, 9:45
with Monsieur D'Aulney, 9:59

Trespasses,
by cattle, 1:6, 23; 11:15, 200, 202, 208, 209, 239, 240
on colony lands prevented, 11:186
on colony lands prosecuted, 4:62
to be tried by jury, 12:8

Trial by jury, 11:3, 12

Trials by jury to be in October or March, 11:128

Tribute,
demanded from the Indians, 9:190; 10:126, 143, 298
received, account of, 10:108

Trinity, doctrine of the, vindicated, 4:112

Troop of horse, 3:159, 166, 193; 5:134, 146
disbanded, 11:240
in Duxbury, order relating to, 11:126
its regulations, 11:232, 238
members fined for neglect of duty, 11:185
privileges of members, 11:137, 139, 182, 208, 223
to be raised, 11:68, 107, 182

Troopers, duty and pay of, 4:144, 151

Trumpeter of troop, horse allowed to, 3:193

Trustee process, 2:132; 3:39

Tryall, the bark, 3:213
Tuncksis / Tumkis Indians, 10:214, 215, 227

Under marshal, 8:165
See also Jailer
his oath and salary, 11:87, 122, 123, 127, 163, 164
oath of, 3:12
salary of, 8:130, 134, 168
Thomas Savory, 3:12

United Colonies,
See also Confederation, Commissioners, etc.
accounts audited, 10:107
accounts to be settled, 5:210
arms and ammunition sent to, by the corporation in England, 10:33
bereaved by death of many aged and worthy leaders, 10:355
confederation between, 9:3
confederation continued, 5:99; 11:230
dissolution of the, proposed, 4:92
instructions to commissioners of the, 4:156, 157
limits between the, and New Netherland, 9:189; 10:20, 465
rank settled, 9:16
stock of wampum, 10:270
wampum to be divided among, according to the number of males, 10:154

Wampog Indians, 9:68

Wampum / Wampam / Wampampeage, 10:44
colonies’ stock of, 10:270
disposition of, 10:251
not to be received as money, 11:57, 128
not to be received in payment unless it is strung, 9:136
Pequot Indians complain of being restrained from fetching shells from Long Island to make, 10:199
received from the Indians, and divided, 9:107
the order about, disapproved, 9:149

War,
See also Indians
£3692 16s. 0d. apportioned on the towns, 5:207
accounts of Massachusetts, 10:399-402
against the Dutch, forces raised, etc., 5:134-136
against the Dutch, the commissioners declare there are just grounds for, 10:102, 108
against the Niantick Indians determined on, 10:98
against the Pequod Indians, 1:60-63
allowance for horses, 5:178
ammunition and provisions procured, 5:193, 200
approved by the Commissioners of the United Colonies, 10:364
arms to be brought to meeting, 5:176
between the Dutch and Indians, 10:439
between the English and Dutch, 10:425
charges of, not to be borne by the United Colonies until the commissioners approve the justice of it, 9:27
children of friendly Indians disposed of, 5:207
civil, in England, reference to, 10:439
commissioners of United Colonies order one thousand more troops to be raised; proceedings in consequence, 5:184, 189
compensation to Captain Goulden and others, 5:214
conquest land claimed by Mr. Gray and others, 5:239
Constant Southworth, commissary, 5:74
collection by Ireland for the sufferers, 5:222
depredations of the enemy, 5:177
expedition against Ninnegret, 3:67, 91, 102, 103
expedition against the Dutch, 3:53-57
expedition defeated by desertion of soldiers, 5:193
expenses of, liquidated, 10:367
foreign, capital offence to engage in, 6:136-139
garrison at Barstow's house in Scituate, 5:187, 189
garrisons, 5:175, 176, 187, 189, 193, 194
Governor authorized to press soldiers, 5:197
Governor authorized to recall forces, 5:173
hostile Indians at Elizabeth Islands, 5:209
impressed soldiers fined for not serving, 5:191, 198
inhabitants murdered by Indians, 5:205
lands pledged to secure soldiers' wages, 5:191
lands sold to pay expenses, 5:240, 241
Lieutenant John Freeman, second in command, 5:74
Major Josiah Winslow, commander-in-chief, 5:74
Namassachesett Indians moved to Clark's Island, 5:187
names of Saco Indians, 5:224, 225
Narragansetts unite with Philip, 5:184
narrative of the beginning and progress of, 10:362
not to be declared without consent of freemen, 11:13
offensive, dispute respecting, between the General Court of Massachusetts and the commissioners for the other colonies, 10:74-88
officers, 5:74
officers' authority, 5:176
officers and men punished for desertion, 5:189-191
one hundred and fifty English and fifty Indian soldiers raised, 5:197
one of the plagues mentioned in the book of the prophet Ezekiel, 10:428
one thousand pounds voted to be assessed on the towns, 5:192
pay of officers and soldiers, 5:74, 136
penalty for not procuring arms, 5:200
penalty for not serving on watch and ward, 5:194
penalty for wasting ammunition, 5:177
pensions to maimed soldiers, 5:239, 240, 271
Plymouth and Connecticut's account of charges, 10:392-394
power of commission officers and town councils, 5:198
prisoners sold, 5:174
prisoners tried and executed, 5:204-206
proceedings of council of war, 5:173, 182-185, 189
provision for families of soldiers slain, 5:177, 178
rates ordered to pay expenses, 5:263
Saconett Indians, their examination, 5:201
Saconett Indians renew their league, 5:201
scouts ordered, 5:186, 198
settlement of war accounts, 5:207, 234, 242
soldiers impressed and apportioned, 5:183-185
soldiers paid in lands, 5:266, 214
territory of friendly Indians, 5:210
three hundred English and one hundred Indian troops raised, 5:192
to be prosecuted against Philip, 10:459
town councils appointed, 5:186
towns authorized to raise money for soldiers, 5:199
towns requested to assemble in garrisons, 5:192, 193
towns required to pay their soldiers, 5:210
towns required to send in their accounts, 5:210
towns to make provision for soldiers, 5:187
troops and officers, 5:175
troops ordered out, 5:183, 187
volunteers, order concerning, 5:210
watch organized, 5:187
with Indians, 10:357-369
an account of, sent to the King, 6:20
charges of, 6:18, 32, 65
compensation to sufferers by, 6:48, 120
preparations for, charges of, compensation to sufferers, 2:45-48, 63-65; 6:212-215, 223, 224, 228
with the Dutch and Indians, debates in the Council of Massachusetts concerning, 10:428, 429
youths under sixteen years of age to stand guard, 5:193

Warrant / Warrants,
to call a meeting of the General Court, 3:128
to issue in the name of his Majesty, 11:10, 80, 81, 129, 156

Watch and ward, 11:27, 43, 106, 180
established, 1:22
in each town, 6:237, 249, 250, 265
to be kept, 4:144, 145

Water bailiff, 11:228, 250
oath of, and orders, 5:62, 104

Way / Ways,
See also Highways
at Conihassett, 4:75
at Rocky Nook, 1:152; 4:173
at Yarmouth, 4:98
between Bridgewater and Plymouth, 5:60, 68, 155
every man to be allowed a way to the water, 12:14
for George Allen, 4:46, 48, 117, 183
for Middleborough, Bridgewater, Dartmouth, and Sepecan, 6:93
from Hartford to Massachusetts, 10:108
from Jones River to Massachusetts, or Mattachuset, Path, 2:116, 127, 157, 160
from Mr. Bradford's farm to the bay, 2:75
in Bridgewater, 4:154, 192, 193
in Plymouth above the spring, 1:12
in Scituate laid out, 2:106
laid out, 2:7, 18; 11:5, 11, 112, 194
laid out by Weymouth, 6:93
laid out for Constant Southworth, 2:163
laid out for George Soule, 6:15
old pathways to be still allowed, 12:14
presented for being out of repair, 2:60
surveyors presented for not repairing, 3:17, 82
through Isaac Barker's land, 4:129
through John Tisdall's land, 1:145
through Standish and Brewster's land, 1:98
to be laid out, 1:31, 58-60
to be laid out for Mr. Howland, 4:114
to be repaired and altered, 1:39, 106, 117
to the harbor, suit concerning, 4:75
to the water to be allowed to every man, 11:4

Wearing of vizors prohibited, 11:48, 96, 97, 173

Weirs,
at Plymouth, 11:14
in Jones and other rivers, 11:34
to take fish, 1:62, 131

Weights and measures,
at Yarmouth, 2:126
penalty for selling by those unsealed, 11:199
standard of, 11:12, 38, 46, 47, 115, 198

Wequahunt / Wequahut Indians, treaty with, 5:66, 67, 177

West India Company, 9:62, 171, 172; 10:19, 65, 443, 446

Weweante, Indians at, engagement of fidelity, 5:72

Whales,
brought on shore, country's part of oil, 4:6, 9, 99
brought on shore, duty remitted, 5:97
cast upon purchasers' land to belong to them, 3:53
duty on, 11:61, 66, 114, 132-134, 136, 207, 208
inspectors of, appointed, 6:251
payment from Barnstable on account of a, 8:165
taken, regulations respecting, 6:251, 252

Wheat, to be contributed in the colonies for the benefit of Harvard College, 9:216

Whipping post in each town, 11:11, 95, 172, 258

White Angel, the ship, 12:132

Whitehall, council at, Corporation in England to give account to, of receipts and disbursements, 10:160

Widows' thirds, 11:13, 133, 188

Wills,
nuncupative, 11:46, 113, 195
proved in one colony to be allowed in all, 9:137
to be proved, 1:17; 11:15, 112, 195

Winchester measure to be used, 1:34

Wine,
See also Liquors, Retailers
excise on, 11:51
law to prevent smuggling, 11:135, 137
or strong waters, any person allowed to sell in case of sickness, 11:114
retailing regulated, 11:64, 113, 114, 198, 244

Winthrop's Journal, extract from, 10:373

Witchcraft,
out of use at Martin's Vineyard, 10:495
punished with death, 11:12, 95, 172
Witnesses,
  required to attend Selectmen's Courts, 11:251
  their fees, 11:214, 258
  two required in criminal cases, 3:107
  two necessary for a conviction, 11:93, 168, 229

Wives to acknowledge sale of lands, 2:93; 11:52, 188

Wolf traps, 4:193
  in each town, 11:38, 214

Wolves,
  account of those killed, 3:50, 85; 6:25, 235, 262, 265
  bounty for killing, 1:22, 31; 4:6; 11:17, 58, 63, 117, 131, 140, 206, 209, 234

Woods, firing them prohibited, 1:23; 11:28, 97, 98, 174

Worship of God to be upheld in the army, 9:40

Writs,
  to issue in the name of his Majesty, 11:80, 81, 129, 156
  not abated for trifling errors, 11:224
  summons may be issued, 11:43, 94, 171

Young men, land to be provided for, 1:45; 10:133